THE FORT-ROYAL OF HOLY SCRIPTURES.

OR,

A new *Concordance* of the chief Heads of Scripture Common placed, for such as would suddenly command all the Rarities in the Book of GOD.

The Second Edition reviſed and enlarged,

By *J. H.*

Search the Scriptures which teſtifie of me, John 5. 29.

LONDON,
Printed for *William Leake*, and are to be ſold at his ſhop, at the Signe of the *Crown* in *Fleet-ſtreet*, between the two Temple Gates. 1652.

The STASTIONER To the READER.

HAving lately printed this brief *Concordance*, I found it ſo welcom to all ſorts of Chriſtians (as well *Divines* as others) that I have haſten'd this *ſecond Impreſſion*, aſſoon as the *Authour* had finiſhed his *Additions*, and reviſed the *Coppy*. The *Great Concordance* is now ſo voluminous, and ſo large a price, and done onely by *Alphabet*, without *Common place*, that they whoſe convenience could not alwayes have the former, have found great advantage and benefit of this: which being compiled for the help of *Memory*, hath ſufficiently been proved moſt uſeful for that end. 'Tis now enlarged, and all *Quotations* exactly examin'd, ſo as you need not expect any *Errata*. I would rather you found the benefit of this Book, than have it here told by

William Leak.

To the Christian Reader.

DUties of love and compassion towards the Church (we hope) is confessed to be of all men profitable, necessary, and urgent: In which case, the perusall and and conveyance of this little Booke abroad unto the World, beeing committed unto our care, we could not but entertain the same according to our trust. Whereof, we acknowledge, such is the clearnesse of the Phrase, profitablenesse of the Matter, easinesse of the Method, and usefulnesse of the Subject; that if we should be silent, the Book it self would speak: Wherein are the most usefull Places of Divinity exactly referred, practically, though briefly handled; being a Key to open many Scriptures; a brief *Scripture-Concordance*, of a new method, much differing from *Cotton*, *Bernard's Thesaurus*, or *Wilson's Dictionary*; being of further extent and survey, in Common placing most of the heads handled therein (which did admit of of Division) then any of these former helpes: And besides hath this advantage, that it is concise, a *Vade mecum*, portable, for a sudden help, when one is straitned both in place and time, for Preaching, and finding out on the sudden the coherence of places to be quoted and opened, for the further good and benefit both of private Christians, and of the whole Church: which is the wish and prayer of

Thy servants in Christ Jesus,

Patrick Forbes.
Christopher Love.
&c.

A List of the heads of Scripture mentioned in this Book of Common places.

Of God page 1
2 What God is in himself page 5
3 What God is not page 10
4 What God will not do page 11
5 What God cannot do page 12
6 Where God is page 13
7 What is with God page 14
8 What is Gods page 15
9 Nature of God page 16
10 Name of God page 19
11 Titles proper to God the Father page 22
12 Titles proper to God the Sonne page 26
13 Of the Mediatour Christ Jesus page 38
14 What Christ is page 35
15 Of Christ his Excellencie page 37
16 Benefits we have by him in generall page 39
17 Of Christ his incarnation page 41
18 Benefits in particular, by Christ page 44
19 Vertues of Christs blood page 47
20 Trials touching Christ page 48
21 Titles of the Holy Ghost page 50
22 Of the Spirit of God page 51
23 Mercy of God page 56
24 Justice of God page 60

25 Word

25 Word of God page 69
26 Titles of the Word page 78
27 Truth of God page 85
28 Love of God page 96
29 Voice of God page 98
30 Wrath of God page 100
31 Knowledge of God page 128
32 Predestination, Election page 132
33 Providence page 133
34 Gods All-seeing eye page 135
35 Workes of Creation page 137
36 Works of Providence page 141
37 Eternity of God page 155
38 Strength of God page 156
39 Power of God page 160
40 Greatnesse of God page 162
41 Goodnesse of God page 164
42 Wisdome of God page 167
43 That God doth all page 168
44 Of Wisedome page 169
45 Knowledge page 177
46 Grand undeniable Truths page 179
47 Holinesse, Sanctification page 188
48 Faith page 194
49 Repentance page 203
50 Humility page 207
51 Hope page 210
52 Love page 213

53 Love

53 *Love to God* page 216
54 *Fear of God* page 218
55 *Trusting in God* page 221
56 *Waiting on God* page 227
57 *Patience* page 230
58 *Sincerity, Uprightnesse* page 232
59 *Meeknesse* page 236
60 *Prayer* page 238
61 *Joy* page 240
62 *Truth* page 242
63 *Zeale* page 246
64 *Peace* page 247
65 *Praise, Thanksgiving* page 252
66 *Praise of God* page 256
67 *Blessing of God* page 258
68 *Titles of Saints* page 258
69 *Titles of wicked men* page 264
70 *Happinesse of Saints* page 272
71 *Affliction, with its Consolations* page 288
72 *Pride* page 305
73 *Wrath, Anger* page 308
74 *Riches* page 311
75 *Ignorance* page 313
76 *Infidelilty* page 316
77 *Hypocrisie* page 318
78 *World* page 300
79 *Offences* page 321
80 *Reproof, Admonition* page 322

81 Co-

81 Covetousnesse page 325
82 Idolatry page 326
83 Adultery page 345
84 Lying page 347
85 Lust page 350
86 Oppression page 352
87 Envie page 354
88 Hardnesse of Heart page 355
89 Vanity and Misery of Man page 356
90 Of the Heart page 366
91 Titles of a good Heart page 366
92 Titles of a bad Heart page 368
93 Of the Thoughts page 370
94 After Proverbes page 372
95 Our Spirit page 377
96 Witnesses of our spirit page 377
97 Mercy to the poore, page 379
98 Of the Church page 382
99 Of Elders page 382
100 Of Baptisme page 385
101 Of Sectaries. page 386
102 Of the Law. page 391
103 Sin page 393
104 Of Death page 400
105 Resurrection page 403
106 Last Judgement page 405
107 Of Heaven page 408
108 Of Angels page 411

I.

Of God:

Generals.

He who cometh to him must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seeke him. *Heb.* 11. 6.

We cannot by searching finde out the Almighty to perfection. *Job* 11. 7. and 37. 23.

There is no searching of his understanding. *Isaiah* 40. 28.

There is nothing too hard for him. *Gen.* 18. 14. and *Jer.* 32. 17.

With him all things are possible. *Mar.* 10. 27.

There is neither wisdome, nor counsell, nor understanding against him. *Prov.* 32. 30.

Of him, and through him, and to him are all things; unto whom belongeth all glory. *Rom.* 11. 36.

He only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can attain unto: whom no man hath seen, or can see, 1 *Tim.* 6. 16.

In him we live and move and have our being. *Acts* 17. 28.

His judgements are unsearchable, and his wayes past finding out. *Rom.* 11. 33.

His counsell must stand, and he wil doe all his pleasure. *Isa* 46. 10.

It is in vain to question or stand out with him, for he giveth no account of his matters. *Job* 33 13.

There is nothing got by our shifting, and thinking to fly from him. *Jer.* 32. 18.

The neerer we come unto him the more vile we shall finde our selves. *Job* 40. 4. *Isa.* 6. *Job* 42 4.

His counsell standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thousand generations. *Psal.* 33. 11.

His foolishnesse is wiser then men, and his weaknesse stronger then men, 1 *Cor.* 1. 25.

Whether we eat or drinke, or whatsoever we do, we must do all to his glory, 1 *Cor.* 10. 21.

Our thoughts are not his thoughts, nor our wayes his wayes.

As the heavens are higher then the earth, so are his ways higher then our wayes, & his thoughts then our thoughts, *Isa.* 58. 9, 10.

He is a God at hand, as well as a God afarre off, *Jer.* 32. 33.

His wayes are right, *Hos.* 14. 9.

That which is highliest esteemed of amongst men is abomination in his sight, *Luke* 16. 15.

He will be gracious to whom he will be gracious: and he will shew mercy to whom he will shew mercy, *Exod.* 33. 19.

There is no salvation given under any other name then Christs, *Act.* 4. 12.

All things come of him, and of his own we give him, 1 *Chron.* 29. 15.

Our sinnes hurts him not, nor our righteousnesse doth him no good, but may help our selves, *Job.* 35. 6.

The righteousnesse or perfection of our wayes is nothing unto him, *Job.* 22. 3.

What he sayes shall certainly come to passe, *Numb.* 23. 13.

His loving kindnesse is better then life. *Psal.* 36. 3.

He speakes righteousnesse, he declares things that are right, *Isa.* 45 19.

The number of his years cannot be searched out, *Job.* 36. 26.

Every purpose of his must be performed against his enemies. *Jer.* 51. 29.

Mortall men cannot be more just then God, *Job.* 9. 16. nor puter then his Maker.

All his paths are mercy and truth, *Psal.* 25. 10.

A thousand years in his sight are but as yesterday, when it is past, and as a watch in the night, 2 *Pet.* 3. 8. *Psal.* 90. 4.

In every nation he that fea-

reth

reth him, and worketh right-
ouſneſſe is accepted of him,
Act. 10. 35.

His gifts and calling are
ithout repentance, *Rom.* 11.
9.

He only makes us to dwell
n ſafety, *Pſal.* 4. 8.

He doth every thing. *Job.*
42. 5.

His way is perfect, *Pſal.* 18.
30.

God onely doth wondrous
orks. *Pſal.* 72 18.

He Seals our inſtructions,
Job 33. 16.

He alone is Jehovah, the
moſt high over all the earth,
Pſal. 83. 18.

Our ſufficiency is of God,
Cor. 3. 5.

His foundation remaineth
ure, 2 *Tim.* 2. 19.

Every good and perfect
ift comes from him, *Jam.* 1.
17.

The wrath of man doth not
compliſh his right ouſneſſe
am. 1. 20. No man hath ſeen
God at any time, 1 *John* 4. 12

No man can ſee his face
nd live, *Exod.* 33. 20.

In the Negative.

NO man did ever har-
den himſelf againſt
him & proſpered. *Job.*
9. 4.

None is like him among
the Gods, glorious in holi-
neſſe, fearfull in praiſes doing
wonders, *Exod.* 15. 11.

There is none holy as him.

There is none beſides him.

There is not any rock like
unto him, 1 *Sam.* 21. 2.

There is not any that can
deliver out of his hand, *Deut*
32. 39.

There is none that can de-
liver out of his hand, or hin-
der his worke. *Iſa.* 43. 13.

When he purpoſeth none
can diſanull it, and when his
hand is ſtretched out, none
can turne it back. *Iſa.* 14. 27.

When he giveth quietneſſe
none can make trouble.

When he hideth his face,
none can behold him, whether
done againſt a Nation, or a-
gainſt a man onely, *Job.* 35.
6.

No man can ſay unto him

what doeſt thou? *Job.* 9. 12.

No man hath an arme like him, *Job.* 40. 9.

None teacheth like him. *Job.* 36. 22.

None can enjoyne him his way, or ſay thou haſt done iniquity, *Job.* 36. 23.

No man knoweth his mind to inſtruct him, 1 *Cor.* 2. 16.

No man hath known his mind, or been his Counſellour, *Rom.* 11. 34.

There is none good ſave him, *Matth.* 17. 9.

There is none that can appoint him the time, *Lev.* 49. 7.

None hath directed his ſpirit or taught him, *Iſa.* 40. 13.

He hath no eyes of fleſh.

He ſeeth not as man ſeeth, *Job.* 10. 14.

His dayes are not as the dayes of a man.

Nor his years as mans days, *Job.* 10. 5.

None can deliver out of his hand, *Job.* 10. 7.

He is of one mind, and none can turn him, *Job.* 23. 13.

He doth what his ſoul deſireth, *Job.* 23. 13.

There is no numbring of his Armies, *Job.* 25. 3.

None hath given him firſt, *Rom.* 11. 35.

There is no contending againſt him, *Job.* 33. 16.

No man hath given him charge over the earth, or to diſpoſe of the whole world, *Job.* 34. 14.

We cannot finde him out, *Iob* 37. 23.

None hath an arme like him, or can thunder with a voyce like him, *Iob* 40. 9.

None can prevent him to repay them, *Iob* 41. 11.

There is no God, ſave the Lord, nor no Rock ſave our God, *Pſal.* 18. 31.

Among the gods there is none like unto the Lord, *Pſal.* 86. 8.

None among the ſonnes of the mighty can be likened unto him, *Pſal.* 89. 6.

The everlaſting God, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is he weary, *Iſa.* 40. 28.

He is the Lord, there is none elſe, nor no God beſide him, *Iſa.* 45. 5, 21.

The worke of the might God is perfect.

A

All his wayes are judgment
eut. 32.4.
There is no God like our
od, 1 *Kings* 8.23.

II

What God is in himſelfe.

HE is glorious in holineſſe, fearfull in praiſes, doing wonders, *Exod.* .11.
Alpha and *Omega* the beginning and the ending, the ſt and the laſt, *Rev.* 1. 17.
. 44. 6.
A mighty Redeemer, *Prov.* . 11.
His mouth is altogether vely and ſweet, *Cant.* 5. 16.
More excellent then the ountains of prey, *Pſal.* 76.4.
A Spirit, *Iohn* 4. 42.
Our Lord, *Deut.* 6. 4.
White and ruddy, the chiefe among ten thouſand, *Cant.* 10.
Wiſe in heart, mighty in ength, *Iob* 9.4.
Greater thenma n, *Iob* 33 .

He is the Rock, whoſe work is perfect, &c. *Deut.* 32. 12.
A God of knowledge weighing actions, 1 *Sam.* 2.3.
Strong, *Iob.* 9.19.
Mighty in ſtrength and wiſedome, not deſpiſing any, *Iob* 36.5.
The Judge, *Pſal.* 50. 6.
A Sun and a ſhield, *Pſal.* 84.11.
Great and doing wondrous things, God alone, *Pſal.* 86. 10.
Moſt high, *Pſal.* 92.1.
A great God, and a great King above all gods, *Pſal.* 95. 3.
Of great power, and of infinite underſtanding, *Pſal.* 147.5.
Wonderfull in counſell, and excellent in working, *Iſa.* 28 29.
The true God, the living God, and an everlaſting King, *Ier.* 10.10.
The former of all things, *Ier.* 10.17.
The Lord God of all fleſh, for whom nothing is hard, *Ier.* 23.27.
A good and a ſtrong hold in the day of trouble, *Nahum* 1.7.

A great King, *Mal.* 1. 4.
A man of warre, *Exod.* 15. 3.
The great and terrible God, who keepeth mercy and Covenant for them that love him, and keep his Commandements. *Neh.* 1. 5. *Deut.* 7. 9.
Gracious and mercifull, *Psal.* 118. 5.
A mercifull God remembring his Covenant, *Deut.* 4. 31
One who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servants, *Psal.* 35. 27.
One judging righteously, trying the heart, and the reins *Ier.* 11. 20.
The great, the mighty God, great in counsell, and mighty in worke, *Ier.* 23. 8.

What he is in Generall.

A God of Gods, a Lord of Kings, a revealer of secrets, *Dan.* 2. 47.
A great King over all the earth, *Psal.* 47. 2.
A rewarder of those who diligently seek him, *Heb.* 11 6
A tower of Salvation, 2 *Sam.* 52. 21.
A witnesse betwixt man *Gen.* 31. 30.
A Buckler, 2 *Sam.* 22. 3.
The former of all thing *Ier.* 5. 16.
God and not man, the ho one in the midst of us, *Ho* 11. 9.
God that comforts tho that are cast down, 2 *Cor.* 7. 6
God and father of ou Lord Jesus Christ, 2 *Cor.* 11
High above all Nations *Psal.* 113. 9
High above all the earth *Psal* 47. 3.
Our Judges, Law-giver and King, *Isaiah* 33. 22.
Judge of all the earth, *Gen* 18. 25,
Lord of heaven and earth *Acts* 17. 2.
Lord Almighty, 2 *Cor.* 6. 18
Lord of the whole earth *Psal.* 97. 5.
God in heaven above, an in the earth beneath, ther is none else, *Deut.* 10. 17.
Most high over all the earth *Psal.* 63. 18.
Mightier then the voice o many waters; then Sea migh ty waves, *Psal.* 93. 4.
The Rock, *Deut.* 32. 4.

The

The Ruler amongſt the Nations, *Pſal.* 22. 8.

The God of the whole earth, *Iſaiah* 54. 5.

The Lord, the God of all fleſh, *Ier.* 32. 27.

The Father of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, the father of mercies. The God of all comfort, 2 *Cor.* 1. 4.

What to his Saints.

A Buckler to the upright, *Prov.* 2. *Pſal.* 18. 30.

A ſhield, their glory, and the lifter up of their head, *Pſal.* 3. 3.

A Father to Iſrael, *Ier.* 31. 9.

A Father of the Fatherleſs, a Judge of Widowes, *Pſal.* 87. 5

A refuge in the time of trouble, *Pſal.* 9. 9.

He that teacheth us to profit, *Iſaiah* 48. 17.

The hope of Iſrael, *Ier.* 17. 3.

Our hope in the day of evil, *Ier.* 17. 17.

Our ſtrength and our ſalvation, *Exodus* 15. 2.

A helper of the Fatherleſſe, *Pſalm* 10. 14.

A refuge to the poor, *Pſal.* 14. 6.

The Saints portion, Inheritance, who maintains their Lot, and Cup, *Pſal.* 16. 5.

A Buckler unto all thoſe that truſt in him, *Pſalm* 18. 30.

Light Salvation, *Pſal.* 27. 1.

Our defence, *Pſal.* 94. 22.

Our Hiding place, *Pſalm* 32. 7.

Our helps and Shield, *Pſal.* 31. 30.

Our hope, our truſt, *Pſal.* 71. 5.

Our help and deliverer, *Pſal.* 40. 17.

Our Husband, *Iſa.* 54. 5.

Our hiding place and Shield, *Pſal.* 119. 4.

Our keeper, our ſhade, *Pſal.* 121. 5.

Our Rock, our Fortreſſe, our deliverer, our God in whom we truſt: our buckler, the horne of our Salvation, and

The ſtrength of our life, *Pſal.* 27. 1.

A ſhield unto all who truſt upon him, *Pro.* 30. 5.

Our

Our ſtrength in the time of trouble, *Pſal.* 37.59.

Our refuge, our ſtrength, a very preſent help in time of trouble, *Pſal.* 46. 3. *Pſal.* 4.6.

Our Father, our Redeemer, *Iſa.* 63. 16.

Our Portion, Rock, Fortreſſe, deliverer, 2 *Sam.*22. 2.

Our only Rock, Salvation, defence, *Pſal.* 18. 31.

Our Helper, *Pſal.* 54. 10.

Our defence, The God of our mercy, *Pſal.* 59. 17.

Our helpe and deliverer: *Pſal.* 70.5.

He that blotteth out our tranſgreſſions for his owne ſake, *Iſa.* 45.25.

Our ſtrong Refuge, *Pſal.* 71.7.

Our Shield, exceeding great reward, *Gen.* 15.1.

Our ſtrength, Song, our Salvation, *Exod.* 15.2.

Our praiſe, *Deut.*10. 2.

Our life, the length of our dayes, *Deut.* 30. 20.

Our Shield, Horne of our Salvation, high tower, our refuge, and Saviour, *Pſalm* 18. 2.

Our ſtrength and power, 2 *Sam.* 22. 23.

Our Sheapheard, *Pſ.* 23.

Our ſaving ſtrength, *Pſal.* 28. 8.

Our ſtrength in trouble, *Pſal.*37. 37.

Our refuge and fortreſſe, *Pſ.* 18. 2.

Our ſtrength, our Song, *Pſal.* 118. 14.

Our Refuge and Portion,

Our Rock, and our Salvation, and our defence to ſtabliſh us, *Pſal.* 62. 7.

Our defence, *Pſal.* 50. 9.

Our ſtrength. The ſtrength of our life, *Pſal.* 39.7. *Pſal.*27. 1.

Our portion for ever, *Pſal.* 73. 26.

Our Saviour, *Iſa.* 43. 3.

Our hope and truſt from our youth, *Pſal.* 71. 5.

Our ſtrength and our Portion for ever, *Pſal.* 73. 26.

Our King, *Pſal.* 89. 18.

Our ſtrength and ſong, *Pſal.* 118. 4.

Our keeper, our Shade upon our right hand, *Pſal.* 121. 5.

Our Judge, our Law-giver, our King, *Iſa.*33. 2.

Our Father, our Redeemer *Iſa.*63 .16.

Our

Our ſtrength, Fortreſſe and refuge in the day of our affliction, *Jer.* 16.19.

Our Praiſe our God, *Deut.* 10. 21.

Our goodneſſe and our Fortreſſe, our high tower, and our deliverer, our ſhield, he in whom we truſt, *Pſalme* 144. 3.

Our hope and ſhield, *Pſal.* 113.9.

The ſhield of our help, and the ſword of our Excellency, *Deut.* 33.29.

The glory of their ſtrength *Pſal.* 89. 16.

The Lord that healeth us, *Exod.* 15.26.

The health of our countenance, *Pſal.* 43. 5.

The helper of the fatherleſſe, *Pſal.* 10. 4.

The poores Refuge, *Pſal.* 4. 6.

The Portion of our inheritance, *Pſal.* 16. 5.

The God of our Salvation, *Pſal.* 78. 20.

The ſtrength of our heart, our Portion for ever, *Pſal.* 73. 26.

A Sunne and a Shield, *Pſ.* 84.11.

The Lord our God, the the Holy one of Iſrael, *Iſa.* 43.3.

The Lord who pleadeth the peoples cauſe, *Pſal.*

What to the wicked.

A Conſuming fire, *Heb.* 12.27.

Everlaſting burnings, *Iſaiah* 33.14.

Aslike a Lyon, and like a yonng Lyon to tear and devour them, *Hoſ.* 5. 14.

A rainer of Snares, and fire and brimſtone, and an horrible tempeſt upon them, *Pſal.* 11.6.

A heaper of miſchief, and a ſpender of plagues upon them, *Deut.* 32. 33.

A Jealous God, *Deuteron.* 4. 24.

A God ready to teare them in pieces, *Pſalme* 50. 2.

What unto all.

HE is good unto all, and his tender mercies are over all his workes, *Pſal.* 145. 9.

The confidence of all the ends of the earth *Pſalme* 65. 5.

Terrible, a great King over all the earth, *Pſal.* 42. 21.

III

What GOD is not.

HE is not a man that he ſhould lye, nor as the Sonne of man that he ſhould repent, *Numb.* 23 13. *Deut.* 4. 3. & 10. 17.

Not a man as we are, that we ſhould anſwer him, or come together in judgment with him, *Job* 9. 2.

He hath no eyes of fleſh, nor ſeeth as man ſeeth, *Job.* 10. 14.

He delighteth not in the ſtrength of a horſe,

He taketh no pleaſure in the legs of a man, *Pſal.* 147. 10.

His gifts and calling are without repentance, *Rom.* 11. 29.

There is no unrighteouſneſſe in him, *Rom.* 9. 14. *Pſal* 92. 13.

He accepteth not the perſon of Princes, nor regarderh the rich more then the poor, *Job* 34. 19.

Hee hath no pleaſure in unrighteouſneſſe, neither ſhal evil dwell with him, *Pſalme* 5. 4.

Fury is not in him, *Iſaiah* 27. 4.

He is not unrighteous to forget our labour of love towards his Name. *Heb.* 6. 10.

He is not ſlack with us of his promiſe, 2 *Pet.* 3. 9.

He the Creator of the ends of the earth faineth not, neither is weary, *Iſa.* 40. 28.

To ſubvert a man in his cauſe he approveth not, *Lam.* 3. 36.

He eſteemeth not our riches, no nor gold, nor all the forces of ſtrength, *Job* 36. 19.

He

He is not willing that any ſhould periſh, 2 *Pet.* 3. 9.

He is light, and in him is no darkneſſe at all, 1 *John.* 1. 5.

A God of hoſts, a Lord of Lords, a great God mighty and terrible, which regardeth not perſons, nor taketh a reward. *Deut.* 10. 7.

He regardeth not any who are wiſe in heart, *Job* 37. 24.

There is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor reſpect of perſons, or taking gifts, 2 *Chron* 19. 7.

With him is no variableneſſe or ſhadow of change by turning, *Jam.* 1. 17.

IIII

What GOD will not doe.

IT is farre from the Almighty, that he ſhould do wickedly, *Iob* 34 10.

He will not do wickedneſſe, nor pervert Judgment, *Iob* 34. 12.

He is mighty, and deſpiſeth not any, *Iob.* 36. 5.

He will not lay upon man more then is right, that he ſhould enter into judgment with God, *Iob* 34. 23.

He preſerveth not the life of the wicked,

He withdraweth not his eye from the righteous, *Iob* 36. 7.

He will not afflict. *Iob* 27. 3.

He will not leave the righteous in the hand of the wicked, nor condemn him when he is judged. *Pſal.* 37. 33.

He is the juſt God, he will not do iniquity. *Zeph.* 3. 9.

He will not break the bruiſed Reed, nor quench the ſmoaking flax, &c. *Iſaiah* 42. 2.

He will not alwayes chide, nor keep his anger for ever, *Pſal.* 95. 9. & 103. 9.

He will not pervert Judgement, nor will the Almighty pervert Juſtice, *Iob.* 8. 3.

He will not help the evil-doers, *Job.* 8. 20.

He will not caſt away the perfect man, *Iob.* 8. 20.

He will not take advantages of our weakneſſes to exerciſe his power upon us, but

rather put ſtrength in us, *Iob* 23.6.

He will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it, *Iob* 35. 18.

He giveth no account of of any of his matters, *Iob* 33. 18.

He will by no means acquit the guilty, *Exod.* 34.7.

He accepteth not perſons, *Iob.* 34. 16.

He deſpiſeth none, *Iob.* 34. 2.

He reſpects not the proud of heart, *Iob* 37.24.

He will not caſt off for ever, *Lam.* 3. 31.

Out of his mouth proceedeth not good and evil, *Lam.* 3. 38.

He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous, *Iob* 36. 7.

V

VVhat GOD cannot do.

HE cannot lie, *Tit.* 1. 2.

He cannot deny himſelfe, 2 *Tim*, 3.13.

He cannot be weary, *Iſa.* 40.28.

He cannot be found out, *Iob* 27. 3.

He cannot deſpiſe, or oppreſſe the worke of his own hands, or ſhine upon the Counſels of the wicked, *Iob* 10.3.

It is farre from him, that he ſhould do wickedly; or from the Almighty, that he ſhould commit iniquity, *Iob* 34 10.

He cannot be tempted to evill, neither tempteth he any man, *Iam.* 1. 13. 14.

His hand cannot be ſhortned, *Numb.* 11. 23.

He cannot repent, *Numb.* 23.19.

He cannot change, *Mal.* 3. 6.

It is impoſſible for him to lie, *Heb.* 6. 18.

He is immutable and cannot change, *Heb.* 6. 18.

With him is no variableneſſe or ſhadow of change by turning, *Iam.* 1.17.

VI *Where*

VI

VVhere GOD is.

HE dwelleth in the thick darkneſſe, 2 *Chron.* 6. 1.

He hath ſet his glory above the heavens, *Pſal.* 8. 1.

In his holy Temple

In his Throne in heaven, *Pſal.* 11. 4.

In the generation of the righteous, *Pſal.* 14. 5.

He is the Governour among the Nations, *Pſal.* 22. 28.

He ſitteth upon the flood, *Pſal.* 29. 10.

He fleis upon the wings of the wind, *Pſal.* 18. 10.

Nigh unto them that are of a broken heart, and ſaveth ſuch as be of a contrite ſpirit, *Pſal.* 34. 18.

He ſitteth upon the throne of his holineſſe, *Pſal.* 47. 8.

Among the 20 thouſand thouſands of Angels, as in Sinai in the holy place, *Pſal.* 68. 17.

Ridling on the heavens, which were of old, *Pſal.* 68. 33.

He paſſes by, and wee ſee him not, *Iob.* 9. 11.

In the midſt of his Church *Pſal.* 46. 5.

He rides upon the heaven of heavens, *Pſal.* 68. 33.

His excellency is over *Iſrael*, Pſal. 68. 34.

Working ſalvation in the midſt of the earth, *Pſal.* 74. 12.

His Tabernacle is in *Salem* Pſal. 76. 2.

His way is in the ſanctuary, *Pſal.* 77. 13. and his paths, in the great waters, *Pſal.* 77. 19.

He ſtandeth in the Congregation of the mighty, *Pſa.* 82. 1.

He dwelleth between the Cherubims, *Pſal.* 80. 1. *Iſa.* 37. 17.

He judgeth among the gods, *Pſal.* 82. 1.

He ſitteth between the Cherubims, *Pſal.* 99. 1.

He dwelleth on high, *Pſal.* 113. 5.

In the heavens doing what ſoever he pleaſes, *Pſal.* 115. 3. *Pſal.* 123.

His judgmenrs are in all the

the earth, *Pſal.* 105. 7.

He is high above all Nations, and his glory above the heavens, *Pſal.* 113. 4.

He dwelleth on high, there is none like him, *Pſal.* 113. 5.

Hee is in the Heavens, and hath done whatſoever he pleaſes, *Pſal.* 115. 3.

Zion deſired for his habitation, *Pſal.* 123. 13.

He dwelleth at *Ieruſalem* in heaven, in hell, *Pſal.* 135. 31.

Nigh to them who call upon him in truth, *Pſal.* 145. 18.

As he was round about *Ieruſalem*, ſo is he round about his people, from henceforth even for ever. *Pſalm.* 125. 2.

He hath choſen Zion: and hath deſired it to be his habitation for ever, *Pſal.* 132. 13.

Farre from the wicked, *Prov.* 15. 29.

He ſits upon the Circle of the earth, *Iſa.* 40. 22.

He dwelleth on high *Iſa.* 33. 5.

He is with his people, as a mighty terrible One, *Ier.* 20. 11.

He inhabiteth eternity, *Iſ.* 57. 15.

He ruleth in the Kingdome of men, *Dan.* 4. 17.

In the high and lofty place, *Iſaiah* 57. 17.

He hath his way in the ſtorme, and in the whirlwind, and his clouds are as the duſt of his feet, *Nahum.* 1. 3.

In his holy Temple, *Habak.* 2. 2.

In the midſt of the ſanctuary, *Zeph.* 3. 5.

In heaven, *Matth.* 5. 48.

In the dark cloud, 1 *King.* 8. 12.

VII

What is with GOD.

STrength, gladneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 16. 27.

The ſoule of every living thing, and the breath of whole mankinde, *Iob* 12. 20.

Wiſedome, ſtrength, counſell and underſtanding, *Iob* 12. 13.

Dominion and feare, terrible Majeſty, *Iob* 37. 22.

No

No evill dwelling,

The fulneſſe of joy, and at his right hand, pleaſures for evermore, *Pſal.* 16. 11.

The fountain of life, light in his light, *Pſal.* 36. 9.

Judgement is before him, *Iob* 35. 13.

All our deſire is before him, *Pſal.* 38. 9.

His right hand is full of righteouſneſſe. *Pſal.* 48. 10.

His chariots are twenty thouſand, even thouſands of Angels, the Lord is amongſt them as in *Sinai*, *Pſal.* 68. 16.

A Cup of wine is red, honour and majeſty is before him, *Pſal.* 96. 8.

Strength, honour, riches, durable riches, righteouſneſs, *Prov.* 18. 8.

Poſſeſſion of wiſedome, from the beginning, before the dayes of old, *Prov.* 8. 22.

His reward, the darkneſſe and the light, wrath reſerved for his enemies, *Nahum* 1. 2.

The Word, *Iob*, 1. 1.

The deep places of the earth, *Pſal.* 45. 45.

Clouds and darkneſſe are round about him; Righteouſneſſe and Judgment are the habitation of his Throne, *Pſal.* 97. 2.

He covereth himſelfe with light, as with a garment, *Pſal.* 104. 2.

With him is mercy and plentifull redemption, *Pſal.* 130. 7.

There is no iniquity with the Lord, nor reſpect of perſons, nor taking gifts, 2 *Chron.* 19. 7.

With him is no variableneſſe, or ſhadow of change by turning, *Jam.* 1. 17.

With him nothing ſhall be impoſſible, *Gen* 18. 14.

VIII

What is GODS.

THe heaven of heavens, 1 *King.* 8. 27.

Vengeance, Greatneſſe, Power, the Glory, the Majeſty, all that is under heaven and earth: The Kingdome, 1 *Chron.* 29. 11. *Iob* 41. 10, 11.

Salvation, *Pſal.* 3 8.

The battell, 2 *Chron.* 20. 15

The

The shields of the earth, *Psal.* 47. 9.

The deceived and the deceiver, *Iob.* 12. 6.

Salvation, The earth and the fulnesse thereof, the world, and all that dwelleth therein, *Psal.* 24. 1.

Unto him belongeth mercy, *Psal.* 62. 12.

The issues from death, *Psal.* 68. 20.

The day and the night are his, *Psal.* 74. 17.

The heavens and the earth also, *Psal.* 89. 11.

Vengeance, *Psal.* 94. 1.

Power, *Psal.* 62. 11.

In his hand are the deep places of the earth, *Psal.* 95. 4.

The strength of the hils, *Psal.* 95. 4.

The Sea, *Psal.* 95. 5.

Gilead, *Manasseh*, *Moab*, *Psal.* 108. 8.

The heaven even the heavens, *Psal.* 115. 16.

Counsell and sound wisedome, *Prov.* 8. 14.

The heavens is his Throne, and the earth his footstool, *Isa.* 66. 1.

Righteousnesse, *Dan.* 9. 7.

All things made for himself, *Prov.* 16. 4.

Every beast in the forrest.

The Cattell upon a thousand mountains, *Psal.* 50. 10.

A just weight and ballance, *Prov.* 16. 1.

The heaven is his Throne, *Isa.* 66. 1.

All souls, as the soul of the father, so the soul of the son, *Ezek.* 18. 4.

Wisdome and might. *Dan.* 2. 20.

Our Wool, our Flax, our sonnes, our daughters, our silver, and gold, *Hos.* 2. 5. *Hag.* 2. 9.

IX

Nature of GOD.

HE is a Holy God, *Iosh.* 24. 19. *Isa.* 5. 18.

He is good and ready to forgive all who call, *Psal.* 86. 3.

He is a mercifull God, *Deut.* 4. 31.

He is a God of Judgment, *Isa.* 30. 18.

Righte-

Righteous in all his ways, *Pſal.* 145. 15.

The Lord not changing, *Mal.* 3. 6.

Upright, *Pſal.* 92. 15.

Wiſe in heart, *Iob* 9. 4.

A God who accepteth not the perſon of Princes, nor the rich more then the poor, *Iob* 34. 19.

Not to reſpect any who are wiſe in heart, *Iob* 37. 24.

He hath no pleaſure in wickedneſſe, *Pſal.* 5. 4.

Evill ſhall not dwell with him, *idem.*

His thoughts are not our thoughts, nor his wayes, our wayes, *Iſa.* 55. 8.

There is none like him, *Exod.* 7. 10.

He is righteous, *Exod.* 9. 27.

He is a jealous God, *Exodus* 3. 4.

He is free in ſhewing mercy, *Exod.* 33. 13.

The Lord, the Lord, *Exod.* 34. 6, 7.

His nature appealed unto, *Numb.* 14. 18.

His hand cannot be ſhortened, *Numb.* 11. 23.

He hath no reſtraint in ſaving, 1 *Sam.* 14. 6.

He is not as a man, *Numb.* 23. 19, 20. *Deut.* 4. 31.

He looks on the heart, 1 *Sam.* 16. 7.

He hath pleaſure in uprightneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 29. 17.

He is gracious, *idem.*

He keepeth Covenant, *Nehem.* 9. 17.

He is ready to pardon, *idem.*

He hates iniquity *Pſal.* 5. 5.

His ſoul hates the wicked. *Pſal.* 11. 5.

With the mercifull, he will ſhew himſelf mercifull, &c. *Pſal.* 18. 25.

He is good and upright, *Pſal.* 25. 8.

His anger is but for a moment, *Pſal.* 30. 5.

He loveth righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 33. 5.

He is full of Righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 40. 10.

He loveth truth in the inward parts, *Pſal.* 50. 6.

He delighteth not in ſacrifices, *Pſal.* 51. 16.

He is full of Compaſſion, *Pſal.* 78. 38.

He ſpeakes peace to his people, *Pſal.* 48. 8.

He is full of compassion, and gracious, *Psal.* 86. 5, 16.

There is no unrighteousnesse in him, he is mercifull and gracious, *Psal.* 103. 8.

He is gracious and full of compassion, *Psal.* 111. 4.

He humbles himself to behold things in heaven and earth, *Psal.* 113. 6.

He is gracious, righteous and mercifull, *Psal.* 116. 5.

He hath respect to the lowly, *Psal.* 138. 6.

He is good to all, *Psal.* 145. 9.

He delighteth not in inferiour strength, *Psal.* 147 10.

Out of his mouth proceedeth not good and evill, *Lam.* 3. 28.

He taketh pleasure in those who fear him, *Psal.* 147. 11.

Just weights are his delight, false are abomination unto him.

True dealers are his delight, *Prov.* 11. 22.

He is excellent in Counsell, and wonderfull in working, *Isa.* 28. 29.

He loves Judgment, and hates robbery, *Isa.* 61. 8.

After many sinnes, he invites and accepts of us repenting, *Jer.* 31. 20.

He shews loving kindnesse unto thousands, *Jer.* 32. 18.

He deals not with us according as we have done, *Jer.* 31. 17.

His bowels yearne upon our repentance, *Jer.* 31. 10.

He brings down the high, and exalts the low tree, *Ezek.* 17. 24.

He hath no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, *Ezek.* 18. 32.

He afflicts untill we know him to be the Lord, *Ezek.* 20. 34.

In his wrath he looks for some body to stand in the gappe, and fill up the hedge, *Ezek.* 22. 30.

He is slow to anger, and in great power, *Nahum* 1. 3.

He retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy, *Mic.* 8. 18.

He is good and a stronghold in the day of trouble, *Nahum* 1. 7.

He is juſt, and having ſalvation, *Zech.* 9.9.

He hateth putting away, *Mal.* 2.16.

He is no accepter of perſons, *Act* 10.34.

He is rich unto all who call upon him in truth, *Rom.* 10.12.

His weakneſſe is beyond all other ſtrength, 1 *cor.* 1.25.

He loveth a cheerfull giver, 2 *Cor.* 9.7.

He is rich in mercy, *Ephes.* 2.4.

All his wayes are judgement, a God of truth without iniquity, juſt and righteous is he, *Deut.* 33.4.

He loveth righteouſneſſe and hateth iniquity *Heb.* 1.9.

He is not vnrighteous, *Heb.* 6.10.

It is impoſſible for him to lie, *Heb.* 6.18.

He is long ſuffering to us ward, 2 *Pet.* 3.9

He is light and in him is no darkneſſe, 1 *John*, 1.5.

His ſpirit is truth, 1 *John* 1.6.

He is holy, true, *Rev.* 12.

He is righteous, *Rev.* 16.5.

His judgments are righteous, *Revel.* 16.17.

X

Name of GOD, Generals.

THe Lord, the Lord, Strong, merciſull, and gracious, ſlow to anger, and abundant in kindneſſe and truth.

Keeping mercy for thouſands, forgiving iniquity and tranſgreſſion and ſinne, and not making the wicked innocent, viſiting the iniquity of the fathers upon their children unto the third and fourth generation, *Exod.* 34.6.7.

It is alone excellent, and cauſe of praiſe, *Pſal.* 148.11.

In wrath God many times works for his names ſake, *Ezek.* 17.9.

His word is magnified above all his name, *Pſal.* 128.2

According to his name is his praise unto the ends of the earth, *Psal.* 48. 10.

In others vain confidence, the Saints remember the name of the Lord, their God, *Psal.* 20. 7.

By Gods help onely, we can make mention thereof, *Isa.* 26. 13.

Our help is in his name who created heaven and earth, *Psal.* 124. 8.

We must be quickened ere we can call upon his name, *Psal.* 80. 18.

It by our deliverances attaineth everlasting praises, *Psal.* 61. 8.

Those who know his name will trust in him, *Psalme.*

The Saints in all their miseries blesse him and look unto it, *Job* 1. 22.

Those who love it, should be joyfull in God, *Psal.* 5. 11.

It is great, terrible and holy, *Psal.* 99. 5.

It is very excellent in all the earth, *Psal.* 18. 1.

Praises due unto it.

PRaises to it should be sung, because it is good and pleasant, *Psal.* 135. 3.

It ought to be glorified for his mercy and his truths sake, *Psal.* 115. 1.

Our soule and all that is in us, ought to praise his holy name, *Psal.* 103. 1.

Our hands should be lifted up unto it, *Psal.* 63. 4.

He ought to have the glory due unto his name, *Psal.* 96. 8.

It is to be blessed from the rising of Sunne, to the going down of the same, *Psal.* 13. 3.

Tryall,
How to blesse it.

BY shewing forth his salvation from day to day, *Psal.* 96. 2.

By calling thereon, to make his deeds known a-

mong

mong the people, *Pſal.* 105. 1.

Knowledge thereof cauſeth exaltation thereof, *Pſ.* 91. 14.

To ſet forth the honour thereof, is to make his name glorious, *Pſal.* 66. 1.

We ought to do it with a ſong, and magnifying, Thankſgiving, *Pſal.* 89. 30.

To have our faces filled with ſhame, *Pſal.* 63. 18.

Encouragements.

Thoſe who love it ſhall dwell in his Church, *Pſal.* 69. 36.

Thereby we are ſaved and judged by his ſtrength, *Pſal.* 54. 1.

Thereby we tread down our enemies, *Pſal.* 54. 5.

Being called thereby, it is a plea for him to help us, *Jerem.* 14. 9.

The Saints ſet up banners therein, *Pſal.* 20. 5.

Continuance.

It muſt be praiſed for ever and ever, *Pſal.* 44. 8.

It is from everlaſting to to everlaſting, *Iſa.* 63. 16.

It endures for ever, and his marveils unto all generations, *Pſal.* 45. 17.

XI

Titles proper to GOD the Father.

A Father, *Mal.* 1. 6.

A heavenly Father, *Luke* 6. 36.

A living Father, *John* 5. 67.

Father of the fatherleſſe, *Pſal.* 68. 5.

Father of glory, *Eph.* 1. 17.

Father of *Iſrael*, Jer. 31. 9.

Father of lights, *Lam.* 1. 17.

Father of mercies, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.
Father of Spirits and lives, *Heb.* 12. 19.
Father of Christ, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.
Abba Father, *Mark* 14. 36. *Rev.* 8.
The fear of *Isaac*, Gen. 31. 42.
The first and the last, *Isa.* 41. 4.
A fortresse, *Psal.* 18. 2.
The former of all things, *Prov.* 16. 10.
The fountain of *Jacob*, Deut. 23. 28.
The fountaine of living water, *Jer.* 2. 13.
Alpha and *Omega*, Rev. 1. 8.
Al-sufficient, *Gen.* 17. 1.
Almighty, *Rev.* 1. 8.
The Arme of the godly, *Isa.* 33. 2.
An assurance, *Prov.* 3. 26.
An avenger, *Psal.* 34. 1.
Authour of beauty, *Wisd.* 1. 3.
Authour of peace, 1 *Cor.* 13. 33.
Bountifull, 1 *Pet.* 2. 3.
A Builder, *Heb.* 3. 4.
A Buckler, *Gen.* 15. 1.
A Captain, 2 *Chron.* 13. 12.
A Castle, *Psal.* 31. 1.
A Compasser, *Psal.* 31. 7.
Christs head, 1 *Cor.* 11. 3.
A consuming fire, *Heb.* 12. 29.
A Creator, *Isa.* 40. 28.
A defender, *Exod.* 18. 4.
Deliverer, *idem.*
The ear of jealousie, *Wisd.* 1. 10.
An eye to the blind, *Prov.* 15. 3.
An Elector, *Rom.* 8. 33.
An everlasting strength, *Isa.* 26. 4.
An everlasting light, *Isa.* 66. 19.
Excellent, *Job.* 36. 26.
God of *Abraham*, Gen. 28. 13.
God of all flesh, *Jer.* 12. 27.
God of *David*, Psalme 38. 5.
God of *Isaac*, Genes. 28. 13.
God of *Israel*, 2 Sam. 23. 3.
God of judgment, *Isa.* 30. 18.

God

God of knowledge, 1 *Sam.* 2. 3.
God of the living, *Mat.* 22, 32.
God of love, 2 *Cor.* 13. 11.
God of mercies, *Nehem.* 9. 17.
God of patience, *Rom.* 15. 5.
God of Jews and Gentiles, *Rom.* 3. 29.
God of *Jesurum*, Deut. 33. 26.
God of hope, *Rom.* 15. 13.
God of the Hebrews, *Exodus* 3. 18.
God of heaven, *Dan.* 2. 19.
God of gods, *Act* 7. 2.
God of all flesh, *Jer.* 32. 27.
God of all comfort, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.
God of all grace, 2 *Pet.* 5. 10.
God of *Bethel*, Gen. 31. 13.
God of all consolation, *Rom.* 15. 5.
God of families. *Jerem.* 31. 1.
God of all glory, *Acts* 7. 2.
God of peace, *Heb.* 13 20.
God of pitty, *Psal.* 86. 15.
God of the whole world, *Isa.* 54. 5.
God of righteousnesse, *Psal.* 4. 1.
God of *Shadrach*, Dan. 3. 10.
God of *Sem*, Gen. 9. 26.
God of spirits, *Num.* 26. 17.
God of strength, *Psal.* 43. 2.
God of truth, *Jer.* 10. 10.
God of vengeance, *Psal.* 94. 1.
Almighty God, *Exodus* 6. 3.
A blessed God, 1 *Tim.* 1. 11.
A dreadfull God, *Deut.* 7. 21.
An everlasting God, *Gen.* 21. 33.
An eternall God, *Deut.* 33. 27.
A favourable God, *Psal.* 99. 8.
A faithfull God, *Deut.* 7. 9.
A good God, *Psalm* 25. 8.

An

An unvariable, unchangeable God, *Jam.* 1. 17.

An incorruptible God, *Rom.* 1.23.

A gracious God, *Exod.* 34.6.

A great God, *Pſal.* 86.10.

A holy God, *Exod.* 34. 14.

A jealous God, *Exod.* 20. 5.

A juſt God, *Deut.* 32. 4.

An inviſible God, *Col.* 1. 15.

A mercifull God, *Exod.* 34.6.

A mighty God, *Gen.* 49. 14.

A moſt high God, *Gen.* 14.20. A living God, *Joſh.* 3.10.

A long-ſuffering God, *Exod.* 34.6.

A perfect God, *Matth.* 5.48.

A pitifull God, *Pſal.* 86. 15.

A righteous God, *Pſal.* 25.8.

A ſeeing God, *Gen.* 16. 13.

A ſtrong God, *Nahum* 1. 7.

A terrible God, *Deut.* 10. 17.

A true God, *Ia.* 65. 16.

An upright God, *Pſal.* 25. 8.

And a God onely wiſe, *1 Tim.* 1.17.

The Generation of the juſt, *Pſal.* 14. 5.

The guide of our youth, *Jer.* 3.4.

A guide in danger, *Deut.* 28.15.

A great reward, *Gen.* 15.1

A Governour, *Pſal.* 8.9.

A habitation, *Pſal.* 90.1.

A habitation of juſtice, *Ier.* 50. 7.

A Helper, *Pſal.* 10. 16.

Health of *Iſrael*, Jerem. 3.23.

The Holy One, *Iob.* 6. 10.

The Holy One of *Iſrael*, *Iſa.* 1. 4.

Hope in adverſity, *Ier.* 17.17.

The hope of his people *Iſrael*, Joel, 3. 16.

The hope of all the ends of the earth, *Ier.* 14. 8. *Pſ.* 65. 5.

The head over all, *1 Chro.* 29. 11.

The horne of ſalvation, *Pſal.* 18.2.

A

A houſholder, *Mat.* 21. 33.

A husband, *Iſaiah*, 54. 5.

A Husbandman, *Ioh.* 15. 1.

The Judge of the world, *Gen.* 18. 25.

The Judge of the widows, *Pſal.* 68. 5.

The Judge of all the earth *Gen.* 18. 25.

I am that I am, *Exo.* 3. 14.

A keeper, *Pſal* 121. 5.

An eternall King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

An everlaſting King, *Jer.* 10. 10.

An inviſible King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

A great King, *Jer.* 10. 10.

A Leader King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

Lord, Lord God, King, *Pſal.* 95. 3.

King of all the earth, *Pſal.* 47. 7.

King of glory, *Pſal.* 24. 8.

King of Hoſts, *Iſa.* 6. 5.

King of *Jacob*, Iſaiah 41. 21.

King of *Iſrael*, Iſaiah 44. 6.

King of Kings, 1 *Tim.* 6. 16.

King of Nations, *Rev.* 15. 3.

King of Saints, *ibid.*

Lord of the Hebrews, *Exod.* 7. 16.

Lord of the Vineyard, *Mat.* 21. 40.

Lord of ſalvation, *Pſal.* 88. 1.

Lord of Kings, *Daniel* 2 47.

Lord of Lords, *Deut.* 10. 7.

Lord of Heaven and Earth, *Matth.* 11. 25. *Joh.* 1. 9.

Lord of Harveſt, *Luke* 10. 2.

Lord of glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 7

Lord of anger, *Nahum* 1. 2.

Poſſeſſour of Heaven, *Gen.* 14. 19.

Praiſe, *Exod.* 15. 2.

Prince of Princes, *Dan.* 1. 25.

A Record, *Job.* 16. 19.

A Refuge for oppreſſed, *Pſal.* 9. 9.

A Rebuker, *Hoſ.* 5. 2.

A Redeemer, *Iſa.* 43. 1.

A Revealer of ſecrets, *Dan.* 2. 47.

A Rewarder, *Gen.* 15. 1.

A Rock, *Pſal.* 18. 2.
The Rock of *Iſrael*, 2 Sam. 23. 3.
The Rock of ſalvation, *Deut.* 32. 15.
A ſtrong Rock, *Pſal.* 71. 3.
The Ruler of the World, *Iſa.* 16. 1.
A Saviour of *Iſrael*, Jer. 14. 8.
Salvation, 1 *Chron.* 16. 38.
A Sanctuary, *Iſa.* 8. 14.
A ſecret place, *Pſal.* 32. 7.
The Searcher of the hearts, *Rom.* 8. 27.
A ſhadow *Iſa.* 25. 4.
The life of man, *Deut.* 30. 20.
The light of *Iſrael*, Iſa. 10. 17.
The lifter up of mans. head. *Pſal.* 3. 3.
Love, 1 *John* 1. 8.
A maker, *John* 32. 22.
A maſter, *Eph.* 6. 9.
A man of warre, *Exod.* 15. 3.
A mighty one, *Iſa.* 1. 24.
A moſt high, *Pſal.* 83. 18.
Moſt juſt, *Job* 34. 17.
Nature, *Gal.* 4. 8.
Onely wiſe, *Rom.* 16. 27.
A Nouriſher, *Iſa.* 1. 2.
A preſerver of men, *Job.* 7. 20.
A planter, *Gen.* 2. 8.
A ponderer of the hearts, *Prov.* 24. 12.
The Portion of *Jacob*, Jer. 51. 19.
A Shepheard, *Pſal.* 23. 1.
A Shield, *Pſal.* 115. 11.
A Spirit, *John*, 4. 24.
A ſtay in Calamity, *Pſal.* 18. 18.
The ſtrength of the heart *Pſal.* 73. 26.
The ſtrength of *Iſrael*, 1 Sam. 15. 29.
The ſtrength of life and man, *Pſal.* 27. 1. and 140. 7.
A ſtrong hold, *Pſal.* 78. 65.
A ſtrong man, *Gen.* 49. 24.
The Stone of *Iſrael*, Pſal. 22. 19.
A Succourer, *Pſal.* 71. 7.
A ſure Truſt, *Pſal.* 14. 6.
The truſt of the poor, *Iſa.* 33. 6.

A Treaſurer, *Deut.* 32. 4.
Truth, *Jer.* 29. 23.
A Witneſſe, *Joſh.* 13. 8.
Wonderfull,
The ſword of Excellency, *Deut.* 23. 29.

He is compared to

A righteous father, *John* 17. 25.
A righteous Lord, *Pſal.* 24. 8.
A ſtrong Lord, *ibid.*
Almighty Lord, *ibid.*
A friend, *John* 16. 14.
A Gyant, *Jer.* 20. 11.
A mighty Gyant, 31. 2.
A houſe of defence, *Luke* 7. 41.
A Leader, *John* 5. 17.
A labouring man, *Iſa.* 42. 13.
A mighty man, *ibid.*
A Seedſ-man, *Mat.* 13. 3.
A man of war, *Iſa.* 42. 13.
A Mother, *Iſa.* 49. 15.
A Moth, *Hoſ.* 5. 12.
A Beare, *Lam.* 3. 10.
An Eagle, *Deut.* 32. 11.
A Leopard, *Hoſ.* 13. 7.
A Lion, *Hoſ.* 11. 10.
A Purifier of gold and ſilver. *Mal.* 3. 3.
A Purger of gold, and ſilver, *ibid.*
A Refiner of gold and ſilver, *ibid.*
Rottenneſſe, *Hoſ.* 5. 12.
A Potter, *Rom.* 9. 23.
A ſtrong Rock, *Pſal.* 31. 2.
The mountains, *Pſal.* 125. 2.
A Travelling woman, *Iſa.* 42. 14.
The Lord mighty in battell, *Iſa.* 12. 2.
A Song, *Pſal.* 84. 12.
The Sun, *James* 4. 12.
A Law-giver, *Pſalme* 7. 2.
A righteous Judge, *Pſal.* 3. 5.
A righteous Judg, Pſ. 3. 5.
Strength, *Pſal.* 50. 6.
An adverſary, *ibid.*
A Cart preſſed downe, *Amos* 2. 13.
A Cryer, *Jer.* 25. 30.
A Counſellour, *Pſalme* 16. 7.
A Crown of glory, *Pſal.* 28. 5.
A Diadem of beauty, *Iſa* 10. 17.
Fire and flame, *Luke* 11. 5.

XII

Titles of God, the Son.

THe desire of all Nations *Hag.* 2.8.
A deliverer, *Rom* 11.26.
A Doctour, *Matth.* 13.8.
The doore of the sheep, *John* 10.7.
An everlasting father, *Isa.* 9.2.
A Feeder, *Matth.* 2.6.
The first begotten, 1 *Cor.* 15.20.
Death for man, *Hos.* 13.14.
A Curse for man, *Gal.* 3.13.
Sin for man, 2 *Cor.* 5.21.
The ancient of dayes, *Dan.* 7.22.
A Babe, *Luke* 2.16.
Gods beloved, *Mat.* 12.18.
The beloved, *Cant.* 5.6.
Wel-beloved, *Cant.* 1.13.
A Bridegroom, *Mat.* 9.15.
The bread of life, *John* 9.51.
Childrens bread, *Matth.* 15.26.
A Branch of righteousnesse, *Jer.* 33.15.
A Branch of the root of *Jesse*, Isaiah 11.1.
A Captain of the Lord, *Hos.* 5.15.
Captain of the Lords Hostes.
Author of peace, 1 *Cor.* 14.33.
Authour of faith, *Heb.* 12.2.
Authour of our salvation.
Annointed of the Lord, *Heb.* 3.13.
An Angel of the Lord, *Zach.* 1.12.
Amen, *Rev.* 3.8.
An Advocate, 1 *John* 3.8.
An Apostle, *Heb.* 3.1.
Captain of salvation, *Heb.* 2.10.
A Child, *Isa.* 9.6.
The Consolation of *Israel*, Luke 2.25.
The holy One of *Israel*, Act. 3.14.
A Ruler in *Israel*, Mich. 1.2.
The glory of *Israel*, Luke 2.32.
The Scepter of *Israel*, Numb. 24.17.
The strength of *Israel*, 1 Sam. 15.2.

The ſtone of *Iſrael*, Gen. 49.24.
The Covenant of the people, *Iſa.* 42.6.
A meſſenger of the Covenant, *Mal.* 3.1.
David, Jer. 30, 9.
The Generation of *David*, Rev. 22.16.
The Law, *Galat.* 2.4.
The end of the Law, *Rom.* 10.4.
Light, *John* 1.19.
A great light, *Iſa.* 9.2.
The light of the Gentiles.
The light of the world, *John* 1.7.
The light of men, *John* 1.4.
Firſt fruits, *Revel.* 1.5.
Firſt born of the dead, *Col.* 1.15.
The finiſher of our faith, *Heb.* 12.2.
Fleſh, *John* 1.14.
A Foundation, *Iſa.* 28.16.
A Fountain, *Cant.* 4.15.
A Fore-runner, *Heb.* 6.28.
God, *John* 1.1.
The Elect of God, *Iſ.* 42.1
The gift of God, *Ioh.* 4.10
The image of God, *Col.* 1.15
The Lamb of God, *Joh.* 1.29.
The power of God, 1 *Cor.* 1.14.
The wiſedome of God, *idem.*
King of Kings, *Rev.* 16.19
King of Glory, *Pſ.* 24.10.
King of the earth, *Zach.* 14.9.
King of the Jewes, *Mat.* 27.
King of *Iſrael.* *Iohn* 1.45.
King of Saints, *Rev.* 15.3.
Gods Elect, *Iſa.* 42.1.
Gods Servant, *idem.*
Sonne of God, *Mat.* 1.15.
A Golden altar, *Revel.* 8.3.
A Governour, *Mat.* 2.26
Head of all power, *Col.* 2.10.
Head of all Principality, *ibid.*
Head of the Church, *ibid.*
Head of every man, *ibid.*
The heir of all things, *Heb.* 1.13.
The heir of the world, *Rom.* 4.13.
The heir of ſalvation, *Luke* 1.69.
A Husband, 2 *Corinth.* 11.2.
The Judge of Quick and Dead.

A Justifier, *Rom.* 3. 26.
A King, *Zach.* 9. 9.
Life, *John* 14. 6.
Life eternall, *John* 1. 4.
The Lion of *Judah*, Rev. 5. 5.
Lord of quick and dead, *Rom.* 14. 9.
Lord our righteousnesse, *Jer.* 23. 6.
Lord of Hostes, *Isa.* 44.
Lord of glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 8.
Lord of life, *Act.* 3. 15.
Lord of Lords, *Rev.* 19 6.
Lord of the Sabbath, *Luke* 6. 5.
Man, *Rom.* 5. 15.
An innocent man, *Luke* 23. 14.
The New man, *Eph.* 4. 24.
A Master, *Matth.* 10. 24.
Messiah the Prince, *Dan.* 9. 25.
A minister of the Tabernacle, *Heb.* 8. 2.
A minister of the Circumcision, *Rom.* 15. 8.
A minister of the Sanctuary, *Heb.* 8. 2.
Michael, *Dan.* 10. 19.
A Nazarite, *Matth.* 2. 23.
Our holinesse, *Ephes.* 1. 7.
Our Redemption, *Col.* 1. 20.
One, One, Lord, *Zech.* 14. 9.
A great One, *Isa.* 19. 20.
A just One, *Act* 3. 14.
Ointment, *Cant.* 1. 3.
A passeover, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.
The Prince of the earth, *Act.* 3. 15.
Prince of life, *ibid.*
Prince of Kings, *Rev.* 1. 5.
Prince of salvation, *Heb.* 4. 10.
Prince of Peace, *Isa.* 2. 14.
The messenger of peace, *Ephes.* 2. 19.
A Physitian, *Mat.* 9. 12.
A plant of renown, *Ezek.* 34. 29.
A polished shaft, *Isa.* 49. 2.
A Priest, *Heb.* 17. 17.
A high-Priest, *Heb.* 4. 4.
Harmelesse High-Priest, *Heb.* 2. 17.
A mercifull High-Priest, *Heb.* 7. 26.
A faithfull High-Priest, *ibid.*

An

An undefiled High Preiſt, *ibid.*

A ſhepheard, *Ezek.* 24. 33. *Joſh.* 20, 11.

Gods ſervant, *Mat.* 12. 18.

A ſervant, *Iſa.* 42. 1.

The ſeed of the woman, *Gen.* 3. 15.

The ſeed of *Abraham*, Gal. 3. 19.

The ſecond *Adam*, 1 *Cor.* 15. 45.

A Saviour, *John* 4. 42.

A Samaritan, *Luke* 10. 33.

The way, *John* 14.

The truth, *ibid.*

The life, *ibid.*

A Sanctury, *Iſa.* 8. 14.

Sanctification, 1 *Cor.* 1. 3.

Salvation, *Luke* 2. 30.

The ſpring of *Lebanon*, *Cant.* 4. 15.

A Spirit, *Heb.* 9. 4.

A quickening ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 15. 45.

An eternall Spirit. *Heb.* 9. 4

A Prophet, *Ioh.* 6. 4.

A purger of ſinnes. *Heb.* 1. 3.

A Ranſome, 1 *Timoth.* 2. 6

A Reaper, *Rev.* 14. 15.

A Reconciliator, *Rom.* 3. 25.

Redemption, *Iſaiah* 59. 24.

Rabbi, *Iohn* 6. 25.

Righteouſneſſe, *Ier.* 23. 6.

Reſurrection of the dead, *Iohn* 11. 35.

A Rod, A Staffe, *Iſa.* 11. 1.

A Servant.

A righteous Servant, *Iſa.* 53. 11.

The Scepter of *Iſrael*, Numb. 24. 17.

A Ruler in *Iſrael*, Mich. 5. 2.

The ſtrength of *Iſrael*, 1 Sam. 15. 29.

The glory of *Iſrael*, Luke 2. 32.

The Sonne of Righteouſneſſe, *Mal.* 9. 2.

The Sonne of *Abraham*, Matth. 1. 12.

The Sonne of *David*, John 1. 45.

The Sonne of *Ioſeph*, Luke 1. 35.

The Sonne of God, *Luke* 1. 32.

The Sonne of the moſt High, *Matth.* 12. 8.

The Sonne of man, *Col.* 1. 13.

The

The Sonne of a Virgin, *Matth.* 3. 17.

A dear Sonne, *Matth.* 1. 25.

A beloved Sonne, *ibid.*

The first born Sonne, *Numb.* 24. 17.

The Starre of *Iacob*, Rev. 22.16.

The bright Morning Star, 1 *Pet.* 2. 8.

The stone to stumble at, *Eph.* 1.10.

A Corner Stone, 1 *Pet.* 2.9.

An Elect Stone, *ibid.*

A precious Stone, *ibid.*

Spirituall Rock, 1 *Cor.* 10. 4.

Spirituall drink, *Rev.* 2.7.

Spirituall meat, *Ioh.* 3. 2.

A witnesse, *Isa.*

A faithfull witnesse, *Rev.* 1.5.

A true witnes, *Revel.* 3.7.

Wonderfull, *Isai.* 9.6.

Counsellour, *ibid.*

The everlasting Father, *ibid.*

The mighty God, *ibid.*

The Prince of peace, *ibid.*

A Teacher, *Luke* 23. 31.

A green tree, *ibid.*

A Winde, *Ioh.* 15. 1.

A Way, *Iohn* 14.6.

Wel-beloved, *Cant.* 1. 12.

A Well of living water, *Psal.* 36 9.

A Well of life, *Iohn* 4. 14.

A Wedding garment, *Matth.* 22. 12.

Wonderfull, *Isa.* 9.6.

Christ compared to

SHiloh, 49.

A Roe and Hart, *Cant.* 2. 9.

A Stone cut out of the mountaine, *Dan.* 2.45.

The Paschall Lambe, *Exod.* 16,6.

Rain and Showers, *Psal.* 72.6.

A Thiefe, *Rev.* 3.2.

A snare.

A net, *Isa.* 8. 14.

The Merci-Seat, *Exod.* 25. 17.

A Lambe undefiled, 1 *Pet.* 1. 19.

A Lambe without spot, *ibid.*

An Army with banners, *Cant.* 6. 4.

An Apple-tree, *Cant.* 2.3.

A Brazen Serpent, *Num.* 21.9.

A

A bundle of myrrhe, *Cant.* 1.3.
A cluster of Camphire, *Cant* 1.14.
A Carkasse, *Mat.* 24.28.
Fullers Sope, *Mal.* 3.2.
Purging fire, *ibid.*
A goat, *Levit.* 16.22.
A Henne, *Matth.* 23.27.
A Ladder, *Gen.* 28.12.
A Lilly, *Cant.* 2.3.
Lightning *Mat.* 24.27.
A worme, *Psal.* 22,6.
Tirza, *Cant.* 6 3.
Solomon, *Cant.* 3.11.
Moses. Act. 3.22.
Jerusalem, Cant. 6.3.
Melchizedeck. Heb. 7.3.

XIII

Of the Mediatour, Christ Jesus.

Generals.

ALl things were made by him, and without him, nothing was made which was made, *John* 1.3.

The Father loveth him, and hath given all things, into his hand, *Ioh.* 3.35.

All things were given him into his hands of God:

He came from God, and went unto God, *Iohn* 13.3.

All things that the Father hath, are his, *Iohn* 16.15.

All things are delivered unto him, of the Father:

No man knoweth the Sonne but the Father;

Neither knoweth any man, the Father save the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him, *Matth.* 11.27.

All power in heaven, and in earth, is given him, *Mat.* 28.18.

The Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son, that all men should honour him, as they honour the Father, *John* 5.22.

There is no other Name under Heaven among men, by which we must be saved, *Act* 9.12.

The government of all is upon his shoulder, *Isaiah* 9.6.

With him God freely gives us all things, *Rom.* 8.32

He hath authority from the Father, to execute judgment, *John* 5.27.

Power is given him over all flesh, *John* 17.2.

No man commeth unto the Father but by him, *Joh.* 14.6.

He gives power to become the sonnes of God, *John* 1. 12.

Of his fulnesse we all receive grace for grace, *John* 1.16

Other foundation can no man lay, then that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ, 1 *Cor.* 3.2.

He filleth all things, *Eph.* 1.23.

His riches are unsearchable, *Eph.* 1.8.

God created all things by him, *Eph.* 1.9. *Col* 1–16

His strength enables us to do all things, *Phil.* 4.13.

He is all in all Nations, *Col.* 3. 11.

There is one God, and one Mediatour betwixt God and man, the man Christ Jesus, 1 *Tim.* 2. 5.

He would have all men to be saved, and come unto the knowledge of the truth, 1 *Tim.* 2. 4.

He that continueth in his Doctrine hath both the Father and the Sonne, *Joh.* 2.9.

By his voice he raises up men dead in sins, *John* 5. 25.

As the father raiseth the dead and quickeneth them, so the Sonne quickeneth whom he will, *John* 5. 2.

The secrets of all God judges by him, according to the Gospell, *Rom.* 2 16.

The head of Christ is God, 1 *Cor.* 11. 3.

If any man love him not, he must be Anathema maranatha, 1 *Cor* 16. 22.

The preaching of him is unto all who are called, the power of God, and the wisdome of God, 1 *Cor.* 1. 23.

We have not an high Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities, but was in all things tempted like unto us, yet without sinne, *Heb.* 4. 15.

He glorified not himself, to be made an High-Priest, but

but was called unto it, *Heb.* 5.8.

He that sanctifieth, and they that are sanctified are all of One, &c. *Hebrews* 2.11.

There must be as it were a travelling with Christ, whilst he was a forming in us, *Gal.* 4.19.

We must all appeare before his Judgment-Seat, 2 *Cor.* 5.10.

He is become of none effect to them that are justified by the Law, they are all fallen from grace, *Gal.* 5.4.

He was declared to be the Sonne of God, with power according to the spirit of holinesse, by the resurrection from the dead, *Romans* 1.4.

As we have borne the image of the earthly, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly, 1 *Cor.* 15.49.

He wakeneth morning by morning, our tongue as the tongue of the learned, *Isa.* 50.2.

XIIII

What Christ is?

HE is *Alpha* and *Omega*, the beginning and ending, the first and the last, *Rev.* 1.8.

Gods Elect in whom his soul delighteth, *Isa.* 42.1.

He is the image of the invisible God, the first born of every Creature, *Colos.* 1.15.

The Head of the body of the Church.

The beginning and first-borne from the dead, that in all things he might have the prehemmency, *Eph.* 1.18.

The blessed and only potentate, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, 1 *Tim.* 6.15.

The brightnesse of the glory, and the expresse image of the Fathers person, *Heb.* 1.8.

Jesus Christ, yesterday and to day, and the same for ever, 1 *Cor.* 4.6.

He which is, which was,

and which is to come, *Rev.* 1. 4.

The word, which in the beginning was God and with God, *Joh.* 1. 2.

That true light which lighteneth every thing that commeth into this world, *Joh.* 1. 9.

The light of the world, that whosoever follows him shall not live in darknesse, *Joh.* 8. 12.

Mediatour, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The Mediatour of the New Testament, *Hebr.* 9. 15.

The Mediatour of the New Covenant, *Hebr.* 12. 24.

That Bread of life which commeth down from Heaven, and giveth life unto the world, *John* 6. 33.

That Bread of life which commeth down from Heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die, *John* 6. 50.

Emanuel, God with us, *Isa.* 7. 14.

A Foundation laid in *Zion*, a tried stone, a precious Corner stone, a sure foundation, *Isaiah* 28. 16.

The Doore by which whosoever enters shall be saved, *John* 10. 9.

That good Sheapheard who knowes his sheep, and is known of them, *John* 10. 14.

The way, the truth, the life, *Iohn* 14. 6.

The true fructifying wine *Iohn* 15. 1.

That great Prophet of the Church, *Deut.* 18. 15.

Our Peace, *Ephes.* 2. 14.

The Chief Corner stone of the Apostles and Prophets.

The Lord from Heaven, 1 *Cor.* 15. 4.

A Faithfull Witnesse, the first begotten of the dead, and Prince of the Kings of the earth, *Revel.* 1. 15.

The Root of the generation of *David*, and the bright morning starre, *Rev.* 22. 18,

He who was dead and is alive, and is alive for evermore, *Rev.* 1. 18.

Our Passeover sacrificed for us, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.

Our

Our life is hid with him in God, *Col.* 3. 2.

One who is not divided, 1 *Cor.* 1. 13.

He is Lord, even of the Sabboth, *Matth.* 12. 8.

The Resurrection and the life, *John* 11. 25.

His riches are unsearchable riches, *Ephes.* 6. 8.

What he is in his nature.

Quicke of understanding in the fear of the Lord.

One not judging after the sight of his eye,

Nor after the hearing of the ear.

But with righteousnesse, judging the poor.

A Reprover with equity of the meek of the earth, *Isa.* 11. 4.

One who delivereth the poor when he crieth, *ibid.*

The needy also, and him that hath no helper, *ibid.*

One who is mercifull unto them, and preserveth their soul, *ibid.*

One who redeemeth their souls from deceit and violence: their blood being precious in his sight, *Psal.* 72. 13, 14.

One on whom the Spirit of the Lord rests,

The spirit of wisdome and understanding.

The spirit of Counsell and might,

The spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord, *Isa.* 11. 3.

He breaks not the bruised reed,

Nor smoaking flax doth he not quench.

Untill hee bring forth Judgment unto truth, *Isa.* 42. 2.

One who when he sees in us of the travell of his soul, will be satisfied, *Isaiah* 53. 11.

His love is a confirming love, 2 *Cor.* 5. 14.

XV

Of Christ His Excellency.

HIs Name is Wonderfull Counsellour.

The mighty God,
The everlasting Father,
The Prince of peace, *Isa.* 9.6.

He is fairer then the children of men,

Grace is poured in his lippes because God hath blessed him for ever, *Psal.* 45.8.

His name is as an ointment poured out, *Cant.* 1.3.

His Name endureth for ever, as long as the Sunne, *Psal.* 72.17.

His love is better then wine, *Cant.* 1.1.

His mouth is most sweet, he is altogether lovely, *Cant.* 5.16.

He is white and rudy, the chiefest among ten thousand, *Cant.* 5.10.

He hath the tongue of the learned, to speak a word in due time to him that is weary, *Isa.* 50.1.

God hath put all things under his feet, and given him to be Head over all things to the Church, *Eph.* 1.22.

God hath highly exalted him, and given him a name above every name, &c. *Phil.* 2.9.

He onely hath immortality, dwelling in the light, which no man can approch.

When no man hath seen nor can see, 1 *Tim.* 6.16.

His throne is for ever and ever,

A Scepter of righteousnesse is the Scepter of his kingdome, *Heb.* 1.8.

He was appointed to be heir of all things, by whom the worlds were made, *Heb.* 1.2.

He is annointed with the Oyle of gladnesse above his fellowes, *Heb.* 1.9.

Such an high Priest it became us to have endowed with all excellencies, made higher then the Heavens,

That need not like unto other Priests, sacrifice for himself and others, *Heb.* 7.26.

He is worthy to receive riches and wisdome, and strength and honour: and glory and praise, *Revel.* 5.12.

All things ought to be accounted losse for him, yea dung.

dung, and nothing being compared with the excellency of knowing him, *Phil.* 3.7,8.

The bredth and depth and length, and height, and knowledge of the love of Christ passeth all knowledg,

And causeth us to be filled with all the fulnesse of God, *Ephes* 3.18,19.

He offers not the prayers of the Saints, much sweet Odours, upon the golden Altar which is before the Throne, *Rev.* 8.3.

All the Prophets beare witnesse unto him, that whosoever beleeves in him shall have remission of sinne, *Act.* 10.43.

XVI.

Benefits we have with him in generall.

Past.

HE hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows.

He was wounded for our transgressions, *Isa.* 53.4.

He was bruised for our iniquities,

The chastisement of our peace was upon him, *Isa.* 53.5.

He dyed for our sins according to the Scriptures, 1 *Cor.* 15.3.

He hath quickned us who were dead in sins and trespasses, *Eph.* 2.1.

He hath quickned us who were dead in sins and trespasses, *Eph.* 2.1.

He hath quickened us together with Christ, *Ephes.* 2.5.

He hath reconciled those who were enemies alienated in our minds by wicked workes, *Eph.* 1.21.

He hath blotted out the hand-writing of Ordinances, which was against us contrary to us, and nailed the same upon the crosse, *Col.* 1.14.

He hath spoiled the Principalities and Powers, and hath made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it, *Col.* 1.18.

He hath abolished death and brought in life and immor

immortality through the Gospel, 2 *Tim.* 1.10.

Not according to the works of righteousnes which we had done,

But according to his mercy he sayed us by the washing of Regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghost, *Tit.* 5.5.

He hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, when he was made a curse for us, *Gal.* 3.13.

In all things it behooved him to be like unto us, that he might be a mercifull and a faithfull High-Priest, to make reconciliation for sins, *Heb.* 2.17.

Being consecrate, he became the Authour of eternal salvation unto all that obey him, *Heb.* 5.9.

He upholding all things by the Word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sinnes, sate down at the right hand of the Majesty on high, *Heb.* 1.3.

Present.

With his stripes we are healed, *Isa.* 53.5.

On him he hath laid the iniquities of us all, *Isaiah* 53.6.

By his knowledge he justifies many, bearing their iniquities, *Isa.* 53.11.

If we shall confesse with our mouth the Lord Jesus, and believe in our heart that God raised him from the dead, we shall be saved, *Rom.* 10.19.

He confirmes us unto the end, that we may be blameless in the day of his appearance, 1 *Cor.* 1.8.

We are quickned together with him, forgiving all our trespasses, *Col.* 1.13.

He delivereth us from the wrath to come, 1 *Thes.* 1.10.

He delivers all them who for fear of death, were all their life time subject to bondage, *Heb.* 2.9.

To come.

If we have been planted together with him, in the likenesse of his death, so shall be also in the likenesse of his resurrection, *Rom.* 6.5.

Since

Since by man came death, by man came reſurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.* 15.21.

XVII

Of Chriſt his incarnation Why ſent?

TO preach glad tidings to the meek,
To binde up the broken hearted,
To proclaime liberty to the Captives, and
The opening of the Priſon unto them that are bound.
To proclaime the acceptable year of the Lord,
And the day of vengeance of God,
To comfort all who mourn
To appoint them who mourne in Zion,
To give them beauty for aſhes,
The oyle of joy for mourning,
The garment of praiſe for the ſpirit of heavineſſe,
That they might be called trees of righteouſneſſe, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified, *Iſa.* 6. 1,2,3.

To preach the kingdome of God to other cities, as well as to *Jeruſalem*, Luke 12.39.

Not to condemne the world, but that the world through him might be ſaved *John* 3.17.

To bleſſe us in turning every one of us from our iniquities, *Act* 3. 26.

To redeem us from the curſe of the law, when he was made a curſe for us, *Gal.*4.5.

Why he came?

To ſet a man at variance againſt his Father,
And the daughter againſt the mother,
And the daughter in law againſt the mother in law,
To cauſe a mans foes be them of his own houſhold, *Mat.*10.35,36.

To ſave that which was loſt, *Mat.* 18. 11.

To ſend fire on the earth *Luke* 12.39.

Not to do his own will, but the will of him, that ſent

sent him, *John* 6. 38.

For judgment into this world, that they which see not might see,

And that they which see might be made blinde, *Joh.* 9. 39.

That we might have life and have it the more abundantly, *John.* 10. 10.

A light into the world, that those who believeth in him, should not remain in darkenesse, *John* 12. 26.

To this end was he borne, for this cause he came into the world, that he might bear witnesse unto the truth *John* 18. 37.

To save sinners, 1 *Tim.* 2. 15.

Why he came not?

Not to destroy, but to fulfill the Law and the Prophets, *Matth.* 5. 17.

Not to send peace on the earth but a sword, *Mat.* 10. 34.

Not to call the righteous but sinners to repentance, *Mat.* 9. 13.

Not to be ministred unto but to give his life for a ransome for many, *Mat.* 20. 28

Not to give peace in the earth, but division, *Luke* 12. 51.

Not to judge the world, but to save the world, *John* 12. 37.

Why he was given?

For a Covenant to the people.

For a light to the Gentiles, *Isa.* 42. 6.

To open the blinde eyes.

To bring out the Prisoners from the Prison, and them that sit in darkenesse out of the Prison-house, *Isa.* 42. 7.

That whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life, *John* 3. 15.

For a light to the Gentiles,

To be Gods salvation to the ends of the earth, *Isa.* 49. 6.

For a Covenant to the people to preserve the earth

To cause to inherit the desolate heritages, *Isa.* 49. 8.

To

To say to the Prisoners go forth,

To them that are in darkenesse, shew your selves *Isa.* 49.9.

For a witnesse to the people, for a Leader & is Commander, *Isa.* 55. 4.

He was made.

Sinne for us who knew no sinne, that we might be made the righteousnes of God in him, 2 *Cor.* 5. 21.

A little lower then the Angels, that by the grace of God, he might tast death for all men, *Heb.* 2.9.

More excellent then the Angels, having obtained a more excellent name then they, *Heb.* 1.4.

God made him unto us wisdome, righteousnesse, sanctification and redemption, 1 *Cor.* 3.30.

His soul was made an offering for sinne, *Isa.* 53. 10.

He hath made of both one, and broken down the middle wall of the partition betweene us, *Ephes.* 2. 15.

He was exalted with Gods right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance unto *Israel.*

And for forgivenesse of sinnes, *Act.* 5.31.

He Made Himselfe

Of no reputation, and took upon him the forme of a Servant,

And was made in the likenesse of men, *Phil.* 2. 8.

He was found in his Fashion as man,

And humbled himselfe, and became obedient to the death, even to the death of the Crosse, *Phil.* 2. 9.

He gave himself for us, that he may redeem us from all iniquity,

And purge us to be a peculiar people unto him zealous of good works, *Tit.* 2. 14.

He gave himselfe for a ransome of all to be testified in due time, 1 *Tim.* 2.6.

He is made an High-Priest for ever, after the order of *Melchizedech*, Hebr. 6. 29.

Made

Made not after the law of the Carnall Commandement, but after the power of an endlesse life, *Heb.* 7.6.

XVIII

Benefits in particular, By him, In him, Through him.

1 *By him past.*

BY him all who believe are justified from all things from which they could not be justified by the Law of *Moses*, Act. 13.39.

Grace and truth came by him, *John* 1.17.

All things are of God who hath reconciled us unto himself by Jesus Christ, 2 *Cor.* 5.18.

By him were all things Created in Heaven and in Earth with all other Creatures whatsoever, *Col.* 1.16.

By him present.

By him also we have access by faith unto this Grace wherein we stand and rejoice in the hope of the glory of God, *Rom.* 5.2.

By Him to Come.

If being enemies we were reconciled unto God by the death of his son,

Much more being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life, *Rom.* 5,10.

As by the offence of one man, many are made sinners,

So by his Obedience shall many be made righteous, *Rom.* 5.19.

2 *In him Past.*

The law of the spirit of life which is in him, hath freed us from the law of sin and death, *Rom.* 8.2.

God who commanded the light to shine out of darknesse, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ, 2 *Cor.* 4.6.

God was in Christ, reconciling the world to himself,

ſelfe, not imputing our ſins, 2 *Cor.* 5. 19.

The veile of the old Teſtament is done away in him, 2 *Cor.* 5. 14.

We are choſen in him before the foundation of the world, *Epheſ.* 1. 4.

In the diſpenſation of the fulneſſe of times, all things are gathered together in One, all things in Chriſt both in heaven and earth, *Eph.* 1. 10.

In him we have obtained an inheritance being predeſtinated thereunto, according to the purpoſe of God Who works all things, according to the purpoſe of him who works all things according to the purpoſe of his own will, *Eph.* 1, 11.

Our mindes ſhould not be corrupted from the ſimplicity that is in him, 2 *Cor.* 11. 3

In him neither circumciſion availeth any thing, or uncircumciſion, but faith which worketh by love, *Gal.* 5. 6.

Nothing is available in him but a new Creature, *Gal.* 5. 15.

In him preſent.

There is no condemnation unto them that are in him, *Rom.* 8. 1.

Nothing can be able to ſeparate us from the love of God, which is in Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, *Rom.* 8. 39.

He that ſtabliſheth us with others in Chriſt is God 2 *Cor.* 1. 21.

God makes us always to triumph in him, 2 *Corinth.* 3. 14.

In him we are bleſſed with all ſpirituall bleſſings in heavenly places, *Epheſ.* 1. 3.

We are raiſed up together, and made to ſit in heavenly places in Chriſt Jeſus, *Epheſ.* 2. 1.

In him we have boldneſs and acceſſe through the faith of him, *Eph.* 3. 12.

The peace of God which paſſes all underſtanding, doth guard our hearts and minds in him, *Phil* 4. 7.

He is before all things, and in him all things ſubſiſt, *Col.* 1. 17.

In

In him are hid all the Treasures of wisedome and knowledge, *Col.* 2.3.

As we have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so we should walke in him rooted and built up in him, *Col.* 2.6,7.

In him dwelleth all the fulnesse of the God-head bodily, *Col.* 2.9.

By our rejoycing which we have in him, we ought to die daily, 1 *Cor.* 15.31.

All the promises of God in him are Yea, and in him are Amen, 2 *Cor.* 1.20.

If any man be in him, he is a new creature. 2 *Cor.* 5.

In him to come.

Those who are alive in him, will God bring with him, 1 *Thess.* 4.14.

As in *Adam* all die, so in him shall all be made alive, 1 *Cor.* 15.22.

3 *Through him past.*

We are freely justified by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus our Lord, *Rom.* 3.24.

Through him present.

Being justified by faith we have peace through him, *Rom.* 5.1.

As sin reigns unto death, so grace reignes through righteousnesse to eternall life through Jesus Christ our Lord, *Rom.* 6.23.

The gift of God is eternall life, through him, *Rom.* 6.23.

As the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth through him, 2 *Cor.* 1.5.

Our victorie which we have is through him, 1 *Cor.* 15.27.

Through him we both have an access unto the Father by one Spirit, *Ephes.* 2.5.

In him we are built together, to be an habitation of God through the Spirit, *Ephes.* 2.22.

God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to receive salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, 1 *Thess.* 5.9.

XIX

Vertues of his Blood.

THE Church was purchased by his blood, *Act.* 20 28.

God sent him forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood:

To declare his righteousnesse for the sins which are past through the forbearance of God, *Rom.* 3.25.

By his blood we shall be saved from wrath through him, *Rom.* 5. 9.

In him we have redemption through his blood, which is the forgivenesse of sins according to his rich grace, *Ephes.* 1.7.

Those sometime afar off, are made neer by his blood, *Ephes.* 2.13.

Wee have redemption through his blood, which is the forgivenesse of sins, *Col.* 1. 14.

Having made peace by his blood, by him he reconciled all things unto himself, things in heaven and things in earth, *Col.* 1. 20.

Neither by the blood of buls and calves, but by his own blood entred he once into the holy place, and obtained eternall redemption for us, *Heb.* 9. 12.

By his blood we may be bold to enter into the holy place, *Heb.* 10.19.

By that new and living way which he hath prepared for us, through the veile which is his flesh, *Heb.* 10. 20.

It speaks better things then the blood of *Abel*, Heb. 12.24.

That he might sanctifie the people with his own blood, he suffered without the gate, *Heb.* 13.12.

We are elect according to to the fore knowledge of God the Father unto sanctification of the Spirit, through obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Christ Jesus, 1 *Pet.* 1,2.

Wee are redeemed, not with corruptible things, as with silver and gold,

But with the precious bloud

bloud of Christ, as with a Lambe undefiled and without spot, 1 *Pet.* 1. 18.

He hath redeemed us unto God by his bloud, out of every kindome and tongue and people and nation, *Rev.* 5. 19.

XX

Tryalls.

HE died for all, that they which live should not live unto themselvs but unto him that died and rose again, 2 *Cor.* 5. 17.

We may be crucified with him, and yet live, *Gal.* 3. 24.

The Law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto him, *Gal.* 3. 24.

As many as are baptized into Christ, have put on Christ, *Gal.* 3. 27.

Those who are Christs, have crucified the flesh with the lusts thereof, *Gal.* 5. 24.

By bearing one anothers burdens, we come to fulfill the Law of Christ, *Gal.* 6. 2.

Our greatest glorying should be in the crosse of Christ Jesus our Lord, *Gal.* 6. 14.

As we have born the image of the earthly, so shall we bear the image of the Heavenly, 1 *Cor.* 15. 49.

Our chiefest knowledge should be that of Christ crucified, 1 *Cor.* 2 2.

The spirit of wisdome, and revelation is given in the knowledge of him, *Eph.* 1. 17.

He dwels in our hearts by faith, *Ephes.* 1. 17.

Grace is given unto every one of us, according to our measure of the gift of Christ, *Ephes.* 4. 7.

He that descended is even the same that ascended far above all heavens, that he might fill all things, *Ephes.* 4. 10.

There is a perfect man propounded unto us, according to the measure of the stature of the fulnesse of Christ, *Ephes.* 4. 13.

We ought to grow up in all things into him which is the head, even Christ, *Eph.* 4. 25.

The

The truth is in Jesus *Eph.* 4. 21.

He that hath begun a good worke in us, will finish it untill the day of Jesus Christ, *Phil.* 1. 6.

We should be sincere without offence, untill the day of Christ, *Phil.* 1.10.

We should rejoyce if Christ be preached under whatsoever pretence, *Phil.* 1. 18.

He ought to be magnified in our body, whether it be by life or by death, *Phil.* 1. 20.

It is a high prerogative not onely to believe in him, but also to suffer for his sake *Phil.* 1.29.

We ought to presse hard towards the marke for the high price of the calling which is in Christ Jesus, *Phil.* 3. 14.

Our Conversation should be in heaven, continually expecting him, *Philip.* 3. 20.

Ministers ought to preach and teach every man in all wisdome that they may present every man in Christ Jesus perfect, *Col.* 1. 28.

If we be risen with him, we should set our affections on things which are above, where Christ sitteth at the right hand of God, *Col.* 3. 1.

In services unto others, we serve the Lord Christ, *Act* 20. 21.

He died for us that whether we wake or sleep we should live together with him, 1 *Thes.* 5.10.

He shewes mercy unto some grievous, great sinners, for a long suffering pattern unto them which should hereafter believe, 1 *Timothy* 1. 16.

In that he suffered and was tempted, he is able to succour all that are tempted, *Heb.* 2. 18.

We are his house, if we hold fast the confidence and rejoycing of the hope unto the end, *Heb.* 3.6.

He learned obedience by the things that he suffered, *Heb.* 5. 8.

He was once offered for the sins of many, *Heb.* 9. 28.

We are ſanctified by the body of Chriſt Jeſus once made, *Heb.* 10. 10.

With one offering, hath hee conſecrated for ever them that are ſanctified, *Heb.* 10. 14.

He in his own fleſh bare our ſins in his body on the tree; that wee being delivered from ſin ſhould live in righteouſneſſe, 1 *Peter* 2. 24.

He ſuffered for our ſins, the Juſt for the unjuſt, that he might bring us unto God, 1 *Pet.* 3. 18.

If any man ſin, we have an Advocate with the Father, even Jeſus Chriſt the juſt, 1 *John* 2. 1.

He is the reconciliation for our ſins, and not for our ſinnes onely, but alſo for the ſinnes of the whole world, 1 *John* 2. 2.

Whoſoever tranſgreſſeth and abideth not in the doctrine of Chriſt, hath not God, 2 *Joh.* 9.

XXI

Titles of God the Holy Ghoſt.

SEed of God, 1 *John* 3. 9.

Teacher of the faithfull, *Job.* 19. 26.

The Teachers of truth, *ibid.*

Water, 1 *John* 3. 5. *Ezek.* 16. 9.

Spirit of God, *Geneſ.* 1. 2.

Spirit of the father, *Mat.* 18. 20.

Spirit of eternity, *Hebr.* 9. 1.

Spirit of Counſell, *Iſaiah* 11. 2.

Spirit of Conſolation, 2 *Theſ.* 2. 16.

Spirit of ſupplication, *Zach.* 12. 10.

Spirit of Chriſt, *Romans* 8. 9.

Spirit of Adoption, *Rom.* 8. 15.

Spirit of the Grace of God, *Act* 14. 26.

Spirit of holineſſe, *Rom.* 1. 4.

Spi-

Spirit of Interpretation, 1 *Cor.* 12.10.

Spirit of Knowledge, *Isa.* 11.2.

Spirit of Prophesie, 1 *Cor.* 12.10.

Spirit of the Lord, *Isaiah* 11.12.

The Spirit of right.

Spirit of working miracles, 1 *Cor.* 12.10.

Spirit of wisedome, *Isa.* 11.2.

Spirit of Revelation, *Isa.* 1.7.

Spirit of the Sonne, *Dan.* 4.6.

Spirit of sanctification, *Rom.* 1.4.

The Pledge of God, 1 *Cor.* 15.5.

The Seale of God, 2 *Cor.* 1.22.

The witnesse of God, *Rom.* 8.16.

The Kisse, *Cant.* 1.2.

The Comforter, *Act.* 2.4.

Saveth such as be of a cõtrite Spirit, *Psal.* 34.18.

A Spirit which searcheth all things, 1 *Cor.* 2.10.

A Spirit, the fruit of which is love, joy, &c. *Gal.* 5.22.

The Holy Spirit, *Ephes.* 4.30.

A heavenly gift, *Hebr.* 6.4.

The earnest of the Spirit, 2 *Cor.* 1.22.

The minde of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 2.16.

The Oyl of gladnesse, *Psal.* 43.7.

The power of the most high, *Luke* 1.35.

Compared to

Ointment, *Job.* 2.27.

A Dove, *Mat.* 3.16.

Fire, a mighty winde, 1 *Cor.* 3.13.

Cloven tongues like fire, *Act.* 2.

XXII.

Of the Spirit of God, Generals.

THe things of the Spirit of God knoweth no man but the spirit of God, 1 *Cor.* 4.5.

The Lord is the spirit, and where the spirit of the

Lord is, there is liberty, 2 *Cor.* 3.17.

None hath directed the ſpirit of the Lord, nor taught him, *Iſa.* 40. 18.

Thoſe who profeſſe to live in the ſpirit, muſt alſo walk therein, *Gal.* 5, 25.

There is one body and one ſpirit, even as we are called into one hope of our vocation, *Eph.* 4. 4.

The righteouſneſſe of the law is made perfect in ſuch who walk not after the fleſh, but after the ſpirit, *Rom.* 4. 8.

If any man have not the ſpirit of Chriſt, he is none of his, *Rom.* 8.9.

The Saints receive not the ſpirit of bondage again to fear, but the ſpirit of adoption to cry Abba Father, *Rom.* 8. 15.

The Saints this life, have but the firſt fruits of the ſpirit, *Rom.* 8. 23.

The Searcher of hearts knowes what is the minde of the ſpirit, his interceſſion being according to the will of God, *Rom*, 8. 27.

The naturall man receiveth not the things which are of the ſpirit of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 14.

No man can ſay that Jeſus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghoſt, 1 *Cor.* 12. 3.

There are diverſity of gifts but the ſame ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 12. 4.

By one ſpirit we are baptized into one body, &c. and have been all made drinke of one ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 12. 13.

The ſpirits of the Prophets are ſubject to the Prophets, 1 *Cor.* 14. 32.

It is impoſſible to begin in the ſpirit, and be made perfect by the fleſh, *Galat.* 3. 3.

The fleſh and ſpirit luſt one againſt another, and are contrary, ſo that we cannot doe the things which we would, *Galath.* 5. 17.

God hath not given us the ſpirit of Feare, but of Power, of Love, and of a ſound Minde, 2 *Timoth.* 1. 7.

Ex.

Excellency

The miniſtration of the ſpirit is more glorious then that of the miniſtration of death, 2 *Cor.* 3.7.

Wee behold with open face the glory of GOD, and are transformed into the ſame image from glory to glory, even as by the ſpirit of the Lord, 2 *Corinth.* 3. 18.

Becauſe we are ſonnes of God, God hath ſent forth the ſpirit of his Son in our hearts, crying Abba father; *Gal.* 4.6.

In Chriſt we are built together to be the habitation of God by the ſpirit, *Eph.* 2.22.

Chriſt grants us according to the riches of his glory, to be ſtrengthened with might in the inner man, by his ſpirit, *Epheſ.* 3.16.

Chriſt offered up himſelf, through the eternall ſpirit, *Heb.* 9.14.

The unction of the holy One makes us to know all things, 1 *John* 2.20.

We need not to have any man to teach us but as the anointing which is from above, that teacheth us all things, 1 *John* 2.27.

It witneſſeth our ſalvation both in heaven and upon earth, 1 *John* 5.7.

After Chriſts aſcenſion, it made the Diſciples ſpeak with divers tongues, *Act* 2. 23.

Nature.

It is a conſtraining Spirit, *Job* 32.18.

It is a holy Spirit, *Pſal.* 51.11.

A right Spirit, *Pſal.* 51. 10.

It is a free Spirit, *Pſal.* 51.11.

His ſpirit is good, *Pſal.* 14.3.10.

To give life, 2 *Cor.* 3.6.

Uſe.

Thereby we wait for the hope of righteouſneſſe, through faith, *Gal.* 5.3.

The pouring out thereof

make our old and youg men to propheſie, *Joel* 2. 28.

Thereby he garniſhed the Heavens, *Job* 26. 13.

It is the earneſt of our Inheritance, &c. *Epheſ.* 1. 14.

Encouragements.

That there is no condemnation unto ſuch as now walk not after the fleſh, but after the Spirit, *Rom.* 8.1.

That if we ſow to the Spirit, we ſhall of the Spirit reap life everlaſting, *Gal.* 6.7,8.

That the Spirit is life becauſe of righteouſneſſe, *Rom.* 8.10.

We are built together to be the habitation of God by the ſpirit. *Gal.* 2.32.

Trials.

If it dwell in us, it will quicken our mortall bodies by that in dwelling, *Rom.* 8. 11.

As many as are led thereby, are the ſonnes of God, *Rom.* 8.14.

We are ſtrengthned thereby in the inner man, that Chriſt may dwell in our hearts by faith, to know heavenly myſteries *Epheſ.* 3. 16.

We were choſen from the beginning of the world through ſanctification thereof, and the faith of truth 2 *Theſ.* 2. 13.

Our ſouls are purified in obeying the truth thereby, 1 *Pet.* 1.22.

The manifeſtation thereof is given unto every one to profit by, 1 *Cor.* 12.7.

Rebellious children cover with a Cover, but not by his ſpirit to adde ſin to ſin, *Iſa.* 30.1.

Where it is, there is liberty, 2 *Cor.* 3.17,

By walking therein, we ſhall not fulfill the luſts of the fleſh, *Gal.* 5.16.

If we be led thereby we are not under the law, *Gal.* 5.18.

We ſhould ſtand faſt in one ſpirit, contending for the truth of the Goſpel, *Phil.* 1.27.

We ſhould love God in the

the ſpirit, rejoycing in Chriſt Jeſus and have no confidence in the fleſh, *Phil.* 3. 3.

Our living according to God is in the ſpirit, 1 *Pet.* 4.6.

We know that Chriſt abideth in us, by the ſpirit that he hath given us, 1 *Joh.* 3. 24. and 1 *John* 4.13.

Offices.

To be our Comforter, *John* 14.15.

To abide with us for ever *Iohn* 14.16.

To teſtifie of Chriſt, *Iohn* 15.26.

To beare witneſſe with our ſpirit, that we are the Sonnes of God, *Romans* 8. 16.

To convince the world of ſinne.

Of Righteouſneſſe and of Judgement, *John* 16. 9, 10.

To guide us in all truth, *John* 16.13.

To ſearch and reveal even the deep things of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 12.

To ſhew things to come, *Joh.* 16.13.

To receive of Chriſts, and ſhew unto us, *Iohn* 16. 14.

Not to ſpeak of his own, but what he ſhall heare, 1 *Iohn* 16.13.

To teach us all things, 1 *John* 16.

To be a continuall directing voice behind us, *Iſa.* 30.21.

To ſearch and reveal all things, even the deep things of God, 1 *Cor.* 2.10.

To dwell in Gods children, 1 *Cor.* 3.16.

By the commanding power thereof, to free us from the law of ſin and of death, *Rom.* 8.2. 2 *Cor.* 3.

To help our infirmities in prayer with unſpeakable ſighs and groanings, *Rom.* 8.28.

To ſeale us with the holy ſpirit of promiſe, *Epheſ.* 1. 13,14.

To ſeale us up unto the day of Redemption, *Epheſ.* 4.30.

Fruits

Fruits.

Love, Joy, Peace, Long-ſuffering, Gentlenes, Goodneſſe, Faith, Meekneſſe, temperance, *Gal.* 5.22.23.

Goodneſſe, in all Righteouſneſſe, and truth, *Eph.* 5.9.

Attaining

It is not received by the works of the law, but by the hearing of faith, *Gal.*3.2.

God gives the earneſt thereof, 2 *Cor.* 5.5.

The ſpirit of wiſedome and Revelation is given through the knowledge of Chriſt, to open the eyes of our underſtanding, *Epheſ.* 17.18.

Keeping

By not grieving the holy Spirit of God, whereby we are ſealed up unto the day of redemption, *Eph.* 4.30.

By putting away all bitterneſſe, and wrath, and clamor, and evill ſpeaking with all malice.

And be kind to one another, tender-hearted, and forgiving even as God for Chriſts ſake hath forgiven us, *Eph.* 3.32.

By not quenching the ſpirit, 1 *Theſ.* 5.

By preſerving the unity thereof in the bond of peace, *Epheſ.*

Danger of Omiſſion.

It is a branch of the unpardonable ſinne to deſpite the ſpirit of grace, *Heb.* 10.39.

XXIII

Mercy of God, Generals

His tender mercies and loving kindneſſes have been of old, *Pſal.* 25.6.

His ſervants are not left deſtitute thereof, *Gen.* 24.7.

He will ſhew mercy on whom he will, *Exod.* 33.19.

All

All Gods paths are mercy and truth, unto ſuch as keepe his Covenant, *Pſal.* 25.10.

God hath multitudes of mercies, *Pſ.* 69. 13.

It is a duty to ſing aloud of Gods mercy, and his power in the morning, *Pſal.* 95. 16.

Mercy and Truth, Righteouſneſſe and Peace are they which kiſſe each other, *Pſal.* 85.10.

Mercy and Truth goe before his face, *Pſal.* 89.14.

The earth is full thereof, *Pſal.* 119.64.

Mercy and truth muſt not forſake us, *Prov.* 3. 3.

God is rich in mercy, *Eph.* 2.4.

God deſires mercy, and not ſacrifice, and the knowledge of him more then burnt offerings, *Hoſ.* 6. 6.

It is a part of his Name, to keep mercy for thouſands, *Exod.* 34.6.

He is a mercifull God, *Deut.* 4.31.

Hee keepeth Covenant, and mercy with us, *Deut.* 7. 9. *Nehem.* 1.5.

With the mercifull he will ſhew himſelf mercifull, 2 *Sam.* 22.6.

He is gracious and mercifull, 2 *Chron.* 30 9.

It is by the mercy of the moſt High, that we are not moved, *Pſal.* 21.7.

It is in the heavens, *Pſal.* 36,5.

It belongeth unto God, *Pſ.* 62.12.

As the heavens is high above, ſo is his mercy, *Pſal.* 103.11.

It is his mercies that we are not conſumed, *Lament.* 3.22.

The fatherleſſe findeth mercy in him, *Hoſ.* 14.3.

He is gracious and mercifull, ſlow to anger, *Ioel* 2. 21.

He delighteth in mercy, *Micah* 7.18.

He hath mercy on whom he will, *Rom.* 9 9.

It is not in him that willeth, or in him that nilleth, but in God that ſheweth mercy, *Rom.* 9.16.

God is the Father of mercies, 2 *Cor.* 1.3.

He is abundant in mercy,

cy, 1 *Peter*, 1.3.

He accepts of mercy before ſacrifice, *Matth.*9.13.

Greatneſſe.

It is great above the Heavens, *Pſal.* 108.4.

They are very great, 1 *Chron.* 2.13.

It is a Heavens great reaching mercy, *Pſal.* 57.10.

His mercifull kindneſſe is great towards us, *Pſal.* 117.2.

His tender mercies are great, *Pſal.* 119.156.

He is ſlow to anger, and of great mercy, *Pſal.*145.8.

Nature.

They be tender mercies, *Pſal.* 79.8. *Pſ.*25.6.

It is good, therefore deliverance ſought, *Pſal.* 109 21.

The leaſt may be an aſtoniſhing mercy, *Gen.* 32.10.

They be graciouſly good, 2 *Sam.* 24.14.

It is a multitude of mercies, *Pſal.* 5.7.

With him is a multitude of mercies, *Pſal.* 51.1.

He is plenteous in mercy, *Pſal.* 86.5.

With him is mercy and plenteous redemption, *Pſal.* 130.7.

Trials.

Thereby we become ſtedfaſt, *Pſal.* 21.77.

He hath multitude of mercies, *Lament.* 3.22.

In wrath he remembers mercy, *Hab.* 3.3.

He hath mercy upon all, that the riches thereof may appear in ſaving ſome, *Rom.* 9.22.

He hath included all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all, *Rom.* 11.32.

The mercies of God do moſt of all move and break the heart, *Rom.*12.1.

It is obtained, that we might be faithfull, 1 *Cor.* 7.25.

Mercy is ſhewed on ſome great ſinners, for a long ſuffering pattern of his mercy unto other great ſinners, 1 *Tim.* 6.16.

Mer-

Mercy of men unto us comes from God, *Exodus* 12.36.

Truſting therein we come to rejoyce in his ſalvation, *Pſal.* 13.5.

It is uſually according to the ſtrength our hope, *Pſal.* 33.22.

Good men are ever mercifull and lendeth, *Pſal.* 37.26.

The multitude of them muſt blot out our tranſgreſſions, *Pſal* 51.1.

Satisfaction therewith makes us to be glad and rejoyce all our dayes, *Pſal.* 90.14.

He hath remembred his mercy and his truth unto his people, *Pſal.* 98.3.

He will ſhew mercy, when the ſet time is come, *Pſal.* 102.13.

A mercifull man doth good to his own ſoul, *Prov.* 11.17.

The mercifull are bleſſed, for they ſhall obtain mercy, *Matth.* 5.7.

Continuance.

It endureth for ever, *Pſal.* 136.1. *Pſal.* 18.1.

He ſheweth mercy unto the faithfull, and unto their ſeed for evermore, 2 *Sam.* 20.51.

It is from everlaſting to everlaſting upon his children, *Pſal.* 103.7.

It is given with everlaſting kindneſſe, *Iſa.* 54.7.

It endures continually, *Pſal.* 52.1.

He is good, and his mercy is from everlaſting, *Pſal.* 100.5.

Companions.

Goodneſſe, Bowels, mercies, kindneſſe, humblenes of mind, meekneſſe, long-ſuffering, *Col.* 3.12.

Truth, *Gen.* 42.27. and 32.10.

Faithfulneſſe, *Pſalm.* 89.34.

Love, *Pſal.* 103.8.

Claimed.

By *Moſes*, Numb. 14.18.

David was confident therein, *Pſal.* 89.1.2.

Prayed

Prayed for

For *Jacobs* ſonnes journey into *Ægypt*, *Gen.* 43. 14.

By *Solomon*, for all *Iſrael*, 2 Chron. 6. 42.

By *Nehemiah*, 1. 11.

Prayed for, *Pſal.* 31. 9. 16. *Pſal.* 33. 22. *Pſal.* 40. 11. *Pſal* 41. 11. *Pſal.* 44. 26. *Pſal.* 37. 57. *Pſal.* 61. 7. *Pſal.* 85. 7.

Promiſed to the Church.

Mercy to have mercy promiſed, *Jer.* 42. 12.

Iſa. 41. 1. and *Iſa.* 49. 15. *Iſa.* 54. 7, 10. *Zach.* 10. 6. *Ezek.* 39. 25. *Hoſ.* 2. 6.

Obtaining.

By our bold comming unto the Throne of grace, to finde mercy and grace in the time of need, *Heb.* 4. 16.

Gods mercies unto us procures the mercies of others, *Jer.* 42 12.

By ſhewing our ſelves mercifull, *Pſ.* 18. 25.

By walking before God in truth, and righteouſneſſe, 1 *King.* 3. 6.

His Covenant and mercy is kept to us by walking before God with all our heart, 1 *King* 8. 23.

By deliverance, *Pſal.* 146. 47.

By waiting, praying, and ſhewing our exceeding miſeries unto God, *Pſal.* 123. 3.

By confeſſing and forſaking of ſin, *Priv.* 28. 13.

By praying for it, *Dan.* 2. 18.

By our mercy to the Saints, *Philem.* 7. 20.

Not by the works of righteouſneſſe, which we have done, &c. *Tit.* 3. 3.

XXIV

Juſtice of God, Generals.

JUſtice and Judgment are the habitation of his Throne, &c. *Pſal.* 89. 14.

He is plentiful in Juſtice, *Job* 37. 23.

He

He ſhall judge the world in righteouſneſſe, and miniſter Judgment to the world in uprightneſſe, *Pſal.* 9.8.

He is juſtifiable in all his actions, and juſt in all, *Job* 34.17.

Like for like.

Chriſt ſhall render unto every man, according to his works, *Mat.* 16.27.

With what meaſure we mete, it ſhall be meaſured unto us, *Mark* 24.

God will recompence every man according to his works, *Rom.* 2.3. *Prov.* 24.12. *Pſ.* 62.12.

Such as plow iniquity and wickedneſſe, ſhall alſo reap the ſame, *Job.* 4.8.

Thoſe who walk in the way of their deteſtable things, their way recompenſed on their own heads, *Ezek.* 11.31.

Wicked mens miſchievous dealing, ſhall returne upon their own heads, *Pſ.* 7.16.

The wicked are inſnared in their own net with their own hands, *Pſalme* 9.16.

Their ſword deviſing miſchief againſt others, ſhall enter into their hearts, *Pſ.* 9.6.

Malitious men preparing pits for others, fall into the ſame, *Pſ.* 57.6.

Wicked men are cut off in their own wickedneſſe, and bring upon them their own iniquitie, *Pſalme* 94.23.

Such returns are prayed for. *Pſ.* 109.16.

Such are by courſe to fall into their own nets, *Pſalm* 141.10.

It is a grievous puniſhment, to be filled with our own devices, *Prov.* 1.21.

Cauſers of the righteous to ſtray ſhall fall into their own pit. *Prov.* 28.10.

He that hath done the wrong ſhall receive the wrong, *col.* 3.25.

Leaders into captivity, and ſuch who kill ſhall be ſo uſed, *Rev.* 13.10.

Fained hypocriticall drawing neer to God, puniſhed with hardneſſe of heart, ſenſleſſe ſtupidity of wit:

and

and prudent men, *Isaiah* 29. 13.

Those who with unjust strength strengthen themselves, that proves their shame and confusion, *Isa.* 30. 2,3. 12,13.

Punishment according to the fruit of our doings, *Jer.* 21.19.

Recompencing according to the deeds and works of our own hands, *Jerem.* 25.14.

Babel to be rewarded according to her works, *Jer.* 50.29.

Eye for eye, tooth for tooth was to be given, &c. *Exod.* 21.24.

Upon disobedience, all the like evils threatned, as good things received, *Josh.* 25,15,16.

Such returns prayed for, *Psal.* 28. 4.

His eyes are upon all the sonnes of men, to give to every man according to his ways & all his doings, *Jer.* 32

Whatsoever a man sowes, that shall he reap also, *Gal.* 6.7.

So much sorrow given unto Babylon, as she glorified her self and lived in pleasure, *Rev.* 18.7.

Confusion of evill men prayed for, with double destruction, *Jer.* 17. 18.

The Lord is called the Lord God of recompences, *Jer.* 51.56.

The righteousnesse of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickednesse of the wicked shall be upon him, *Ezek.* 18.20.

He casts us down by our own counsels, *Job* 18. 7.

He catches us in a net by our own feet, *Job* 18.8.

Wisedome laughs at our destruction, as we refused her instruction, *Proverbs* 1. 24.

False accusers, the mischief fals on themselves, *Deut.* 19.19.

The wicked are to be taken in the devices which they have imagined, *Psal.* 10.2.

They are taken in the pit which they digged, *Psal.* 7. 15.

They are enclosed in their own fat, *Psal.* 17.10.

The

The wickeds ſword entring into their own heart, *Pſal.* 27.15.

The wicked fall into that pit which they have prepared, *Pſal.* 57.6.

Their own tongue falleth on themſelves, *Pſal.* 74.8.

As they delight in curſing and not bleſſing, ſo it ſhall come upon them, *Pſ.* 109. 17.

Compaſſers about the righteous, the miſchief of their own lips ſhall cover them, *Pſalme* 140. 9.

Wicked men fall into their own nets, whileſt the righteous eſcape, *Pſalm.* 9. 15.

Wicked men ſeeking for blood, lie in wait for their own lives, *Prov.* 1.18.

Deſpiſers of good counſel eat the fruit of their own way, and are filled with their own devices, *Prov.* 1.31.

We deſpiſing of Gods counſel he alſo laughing at our deſtruction, *Proverbs* 1.24.

He will repay fury to his adverſaries, according to their deeds, and recompence to his enemis, *Iſaiah* 51.18.

The turning away of the ſimple, and proſperity of fools, ſlayes and deſtroyes them, *Prov.* 1.22.

The wicked taken with his own iniquities, and held with the cords of his own ſins, *Prov.* 1.32.

They fall by their own wickedneſſe, *Prov.* 11.5.

More perticularly, Like for like, Evill.

Haman preparing a gallowes for *Mordecai*, was hanged thereon, *Eſth.* 7.9.

The bloody decree againſt the Jews, fals upon all their enemies, *Eſth.* 1.9.25.

Iſraels ſeventy years Captivity, was that the land might enjoy her Sabbaths, which they had taken away 2 *Chron.*

Achan troubling *Iſrael*, ſo he is troubled, *Joſh.* 36. 21.

Becauſe the people would not wait to receive inſtruction, therefore they did wait on, till he roſe up to the

the prey, *Zephaniah* 3.7.

Adonibezeks Thumbs cut off, as he cut off those of seventy Kings, *Judg.* 1.17.

As *Agag* had made many mothers childlesse, so his mother made childlesse, 1 *Sam.* 15.33.

The Gentiles as they refused to retain God in their knowledge: so given up unto a Reprobate mind, *Rom.* 1.28.

Babylon must be so rewarded, as she rewarded others, *Rev.* 18.6.

The serving of strange gods, in a strange land, as they served such in their own land, *Jer.* 5.19. and *Jer.* 16.13.

Babylon as slaying, so falling by the slain, *Jer.* 51.39.

Ephraims Altars, so Altars his sin. *Hos.* 8.11.

As *Israel* drove not out the Canaanites, so they not to be driven out, but to be thorns in their sides, *Judg.* 2.3.

Spoilers not spoiled, and treacherous Dealers not so dealt with, shall bee unlookt for spoyled, and dealt treacherously with, *Isa.* 33.1.

Forsakers of the Lord, and preparers a Table for the troop, and furnishing of drink-offerings unto that number, numbred therefore to the sword, and to bow down to the slaughter for their rebellion, *Isaiah* 65.12.

Burners of incense upon the mountains, and blasphemers upon the hils, therefore having their former work measured unto their bosome, *Isaiah* 65.7.

Idolaters, crying unto false gods not heard, therefore not saved in the time of their trouble, *Jerem.* 11.12.

False Prophets prophecying falsly of Gods Judgements with deceived hearts, consumed by sword and famine, which they falsly prophecied of, and destruction falling on the people, *Jer.* 4.15,16.

Israel polluted in her own gifts, *Ezek.* 10, 36.

Israels own way recompensed

penſed on their own heads, *Ezek* 22.31.

Iſrael removed and ſpoiled, becauſe blood is in their hand, *Ezek.* 23. 26.

Becauſe *Iſrael* not purged by God, ſhe ſhall not be purged untill his fury reſt upon him, *Ezek.* 24. 13.

Iſrael to be judged according to her doings and ways. *Ezek.* 24. 14.

Edom greatly offending, by taking vengeance upon *Iſrael*, Gods hand laid upon *Edom* by *Iſrael*, according to his wayes to know his vengeance, *Ezek.* 25.14.

The houſe of *Iſrael* endured, every one according to his wayes, *Ezek.* 36. 19.

Iſrael done unto according to their uncleannes, and tranſgreſſions, God hiding his face from them, *Ezek.* 39 24.

Daniels perſecutors devoured by the ſame lyons which ſpared him, *Daniel* 6.24.

Ephraims glory turned into ſhame for his ſinning againſt God, *Hoſ.* 3. 7.

Iſraels own doings before Gods face, be ſet them about, *Hoſ.* 7. 2.

Ephraim ſowing the wind, and reaping the whirl-wind, *Hoſ.* 8.7.

Iſrael aſhamed of his own counſell, *Hoſ.* 10 6.

As *Bethabell* ſpoiled in the day of battell where mothers with their children were daſht in pieces, ſo *Bethel* to do to *Iſrael*, and his king, for their great wickedneſſe, *Hoſ* 10.15.

Becauſe *Iſrael* refuſed to returne unto the land of *Ægypt*, the Aſſyrian to be his King. *Hoſ.* 11.5.

Iſrael devoured by the ſword, becauſe of his own counſels, *Hoſ.* 11.6.

As *Edom* hath done, ſo his reward to return upon his own head, *Obad.* 15.

That gathered of the hire of an harlot, returning to the hire of an harlor, *Micah* 1. 7.

The Caldeans ſpoil many Nations, the remnant to ſpoil him, *Hab.* 2,8.

The Lord of Hoſts did with his people anciently according to their ways and

doings, *Zecharish* 1.16.

A God crying not heard; ſo they crying, not heard, *Zech.* 7.12.

Jeruſalem, ſtoning the Prophets and thoſe who came to her, refuſing to hear Chriſt, her houſe is left deſolate unto her, *Mat.* 23.37, 38.

Deſpiſers of Gods Word, therefore caſt forth into a ſtrange land, to ſerve ſtrange gods continually without any favour, *Jer.* 16.13.

For driving away the Lords flock, and not viſiting of them, therefore the evill of their doings viſited upon them, *Jer.* 23.2.

As the King of Babel ſerved himſelf with Gods people, ſo many Nations and great Kings to ſerve themſelves of them alſo, recompencing them according to their deeds and works, *Jer.* 25.13,14.

For not proclaiming of liberty to their brethren, as God commanded; therefore a liberty proclaimed unto them to the ſword, to the peſtilence, to the famine and captivity, *Jer.* 34. 17.

Babel to be recompenſed, and have done to her according to all that ſhe hath done, *Jer.* 50. 29.

Babylon deſtroyed for the vengeance of his temple, *Jer.* 51.11.

Babylon and all the inhabitants of Chaldea rendred all their evill that they have done in Zion in their ſight, *Jer.* 51.11.

The violence done to the Church, and to her fleſh, to be upon Babylon, *Jer.* 51.35.

As Babylon hath cauſed the ſlain of Iſrael to fall, ſo at Babylon ſhall fall the ſlain of the earth, *Jer.* 51. 49.

The Church prayes for the like of her puniſhments to come upon her perſecutours, *Lament.* 1.29. and 6. 64.

Iſrael not ſpared, but recompenſed according to her wayes and abominations, *Ezek.* 7.39.

The King and people done unto according to their way,

way, and according to their deſerts judged, *Ezekiel.* 7. 27.

Idolaters in heart, ſetting up of idols, anſwered according to the multitude of their idols, *Ezek.* 14. 4.

Iſraels houſes burnt with fire, and judgements executed upon her in the ſight of many women, becauſe of her whoredomes and abominations, *Ezek.* 16. 41.

Iſraels way recompenſed on her own head, *Ezek.* 16. 43.

Iſraels oath and Covenant broken, recompenſed upon her own head, *Ezek.* 17. 19.

Every one of the houſe of Iſrael to be judged accor to his wayes, *Ezek.* 18. 30.

Like for like, in good for evill.

The righteous rewarded according to their righteouſneſſe, and recompenſed according to the cleanneſſe of their hands, *Pſalm.* 18. 20.

With the pure he will ſhew himſelf pure, *Pſalme* 18. 26.

A vertuous woman ſhall have of the fruit of her hands *Prov.* 31. 31.

The taking of thoſe Captives, unto whom Gods people were Captives, *Iſaiah* 14. 2.

After the bread of adverſity and the water of affliction, a ſight of their Teachers with a voice behind them for direction, *Iſa.* 30. 20.

For waſte and deſolate places in the land of deſtruction thoſe ſwallowing them up, ſhall be too narrow for the inhabitants, and ſwallowers up be far away, *Iſa.* 49. 19.

For loſt children, thoſe after given, complaining for want of place and room, whence comes admiration at ſo great a change, *Iſa.* 49. 20.

Inſtead of the thorn and the brier, the comming of the firre tree and the myrtle tree, *Iſa.* 55. 13.

The ſons of them that afflicted the Church, com-

ming bending before them, and thoſe who deſpiſed us bowing down at the ſoales of our feet, *Iſa.*60. 14.

Inſtead of forſaking hatred and deſolation, to be made an eternall excellency and the joy of many generations, *Iſa.*60. 15.

Mourners in Zion to have given them, for aſhes, mourning, the ſpirit of heavineſſe, beauty, the oyle of joy, the garment of praiſe, and to be called trees of righteouſneſſe, and the planting of the Lord for his glory, *Iſa.*61. 31.

For ſhame, to have double, and for confuſion, to rejoyce in our portion, two double portions of joyes for our miſeries with everlaſting joyes upon us, *Iſa.*6. 7.

The Church profeſſes the praiſes and loving kindneſſes of the Lord, to render according unto his great goodneſſe, mercies, and according unto the multitude of his loving kindneſſes beſtowed, *Iſa.*63. 7.

The Captivity of his people returned when they do ſeek him with their whole heart, and gathered from out of all the Nations where in they were ſcattered, *Jer.* 29. 14.

He that ſcattered *Iſrael*, gathering of him, and keeping him as a herd doth his flock, *Ier.*31. 10.

Like as he brings all the evill upon his people, ſo he wilbring to them al the good promiſed them, *Ier.*32. 42.

Comfort to *Ieruſalem* according to all the evill brought upon it, *Ezekiel* 14. 22.

Her that halted made a remnant, and her that was caſt afarre off, a ſtrong Nation, and her that was driven out, and afflicted, gathered, *Mic.* 4. 7.

All who undo the Church afflicted, her that halted, gathered, and her driven out gathered, and praiſe, and fame in every land, wherein they have found ſhame, *Zeph.* 3. 19.

Iſrael as a curſe among the Heathen, ſo ſaved and made a bleſſing, *Zecharie* 8. 12.

As

As God thought to punish Israel when their fathers provoked him; so again did he think, in those dayes to do well unto Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah, *Zech* 8.13.

We must do to others, as we wish them to do unto us, *Mat.*7.12.

Turbulent spirits; therefore is judgment farre from them, &c. *Isa.*59.9.

XXV

Word of GOD

Generals.

IT never returns in vain, but performes that for which it was sent, *Isa.* 55. 11.

People like Sodome and Gomorrah, are commanded to hear it, *Isa.* 1.10.

h We ought as it were to eat Gods words, and to make them the rejoycing of our hearts, *Jer.* 15. 6.

His precepts should be our heritage for ever, *Psal.* 119.106.

y Men full of frailties and weaknesses, may keep Gods word, *Ioh.* 17.6.

w The word must neither be added to, nor taken from *Rev.* 22,19.

h It should be our delight and our counsellour, *Psal.*

That which in this life we have, is but a taste, *Psal.* 34.8.

In God, his word is to be praised, *Psal.* 56.4,10.

h It should be our meditation all the day, *Psal.* 119. 87.

h His precepts should be our heritage for ever, *Psal.* 119. 106.

h It should be read and meditated of day and night, rising, lying down, talked of by the way, *Deut.* 6. 7.

We shou'd prevent the dawning and night watches to meditate therein, *Psal.* 119.147.

We must not adde thereto, least we be reproved and found lyars, *Prov.* 30. 6.

Obedience thereunto is all that God requires of us,

To keep his Commandements, To love him,

To ſerve him with all our heart, and ſoul, *Deut.* 10. 12.

In our obedience and walking therein, there is a wilderneſſe as well as a Canaan-ſervice, *Deut.* 12. 8,9,10.

Man liveth not by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God, *Deut.* 8.3.

It ſhould dwell in us richly in all wiſdome, *Col.* 3.16.

It is not bound, 2 *Tim.* 2.9.

It came not by any private interpretation, but holy men of God, ſpake as they were moved by the holy Ghoſt, 2 *Pet* 1. 21.

☞ It may be kept with a little ſtrength, *Rev.* 3. 8.

What

☞ It is truth, *Pſ.* 119. 151. *Iohn* 17.

☞ It is the power of God unto ſalvation to every one that believeth, *Rom.* 1.16.

☞ It is the ſword of the Spirit, *Epheſ* 6.18.

It is the way of truth, *Pſal.* 119.92.

It is the Scripture of truth, *Daniel* 10.21.

Vſe.

☞ Thereby we may be kept from the paths of the deſtroyer, *Pſalm.* 17. 4.

☞ In our oppreſſions, meditations therein comforts, *Pſal.* 119.23.

The word is our beſt delight, and precepts thereof, our counſellors, *Pſal.* 119. 24.

☞ It is a helper in reproaches, *Pſal.* 119.42.

His precepts are the beſt ſongs in our pilgrimage, *Pſal.* 119.54.

Soundneſſe therein preſerves us from ſhame, *Pſal.* 119. 80.

☞ It keeps us from periſhing in our affliction, *Pſal.* 119.92.

☞ It quickens us, *Pſal.* 119. 93.

☞ It brings underſtanding, *Pſal.* 119.104.

☞ It is a lamp to our feet, and a light to our paths, *Pſ.* 119 50.

The

The Commandment is a lamp, and the Law is light, &c. *Prov.* 6.23.

It makes us wiſe unto ſalvation, 2 *Tim.* 3. 17.

It is profitable for doctrine, reproof, correction, and inſtruction in righteouſneſſe, 2 *Tim* 3.15.

By obedience unto it, we live and prolong our dayes, *Deut.* 5.23.

It is good to him that walks uprightly, *Mic.*2. 7.

It tries us many times ere deliverance come, *Pſal.*105. 19.

It is a healer of our ſinnes and our rebellions, *Pſalme* 107.20.

We thereby are kept from ſhame, *Pſal.* 119.6.

Attended unto, it cleanſeth our way, *Pſ.* 19. 9.

It teaches us that God afflicts us in faithfulneſſe, *Pſ.* 11975.

The hiding thereof in our hearts, keeps us from ſinning againſt God, *Pſal.* 119. 11.

It is the way to put away from us ſhame and rebuke, 119.22

By knowledg in the ſame we are enabled to talke of Gods wondrous works, *Pſal.* 119.27.

When our ſoul melteth for heavineſſe, it is our beſt comforter, *Pſal.*119.28.

Gods judgments laid before us, is the way to make us to chooſe the way of truth *Pſal.*119.30.

It teacheth us how to avoid the reproach of enemies, *Pſ.* 119.12.

In afflictions it comforts and quickens, *Pſal.* 119. 50.

It keeps from periſhing in affliction, *Pſalme* 119. 94.

Our ſteps ordered, therein keeps us from the dominion of iniquity, *Pſal.*119. 133.

In anguiſh it ſhould be our delight, *Pſalme* 119. 123.

We going aſtray are put in minde thereby how to recover our ſelves, *Pſal.* 119. 176.

It makes us to live, *Deut.* 5.33.

It fore-warns us, *Pſal.* 19.

Power

Power

It roots out, puls down, deſtroys throwsdown, builds and plants Nations, *Jer.* 1. 10.

It ſometimes is like a burning fire in the bowels, *Jer.* 20. 9.

God onely ſpeakes and it is done, *Gen.* 1. 1, 3. *Pſal.* 33.9.

Sometimes like new wine it may be ready to make one to burſt, *Job.* 32. 19.

It runneth very ſwiftly, *Pſalm* 147. 15.

It is like a fire and a hammer, *Jer.* 23.29.

It is quick and lively, ſharper then a two edged ſword, piercing even to the dividingaſunder of ſoul and ſpirit,

And is a diſcerner of the thoughts of the heart, *Heb.* 4. 12.

It breaks the rock, *Jer.* 23. 29.

Continuance.

It is founded for ever, *Pſ.* 119. 152.

It is clean and enduring for ever, *Pſal.* 19. 10.

It is for ever ſetled in heaven, *Pſal.* 119.85.

Heaven and earth ſhall paſſe away, but it ſhall not paſſe away, *Mat.* 24. 35.

Every one of his righteous judgements endureth for ever, *Pſal.* 119.160.

Nature.

It is perfect, converting the ſoule, ſure, making wiſe the ſimple, *Pſal.* 19.7.

His commandements are pure, enlightening the eys, *Pſ.* 19.8.

His judgments are true and righteous altogether, *Pſ.* 19.9.

It is right, *Pſ.* 33.4,

It is upright, *Pſalm* 119. 137.

It is very pure, therefore to be loved, *Pſalm.* 119. 140.

All his commandements are faithfull, *Pſal.* 119 86

Every word of God is pure, *Prov.* 30. 5.

Manner

Manner

We muſt make haſt, and not delay to keep it, *Pſal.* 119. 60.

It muſt be ſpoken without fear, *Phil.* 1. 14.

We ought not to receive it as the word of men, but as the word of God which worketh effectually in believers, 1 *Theſſ.* 1. 13.

It In obedience thereunto we muſt not turn to the right hand, nor to the left, *Deut.* 5.32.

It ought to be treaſured up in our heart, *Deuteron.* 11.18.

It ought to be engrafted in us, *Jam.* 1. 21.

It ought to be received with meekneſſe, *ibid.*

We ought as it were to eat Gods words, and make them the rejoycing of our hearts, *Jer.* 15. 6.

Trials.

It is the Lord that giveth us power to ſpeak a word in due time to him that is weary, *Iſaiah* 50.4.

The words of Gods Commandements ſhould be in our hearts, *Deut.* 6.6.

We ſhould ſpecially practiſe obedience to Gods word after abundance of mercies received, *Deuteron.* 6.12.

Then we are right in our obedience, when at all times our ſoul are broken, in longing for Gods righteous judgments, *Pſal.* 119.20.

When we are Companions of all ſuch that feare God, and keep his Commandements, *Pſalme* 119. 163.

Excellency.

They are all pure as ſilver, tried in a furnace of earth, purified ſeven times, *Pſ.* 12.6.

They are more to be deſired then gold, ſweeter alſo then the hony and the hony-combe, *Pſ.* 19.10.

His Teſtimonies are very ſure, *Pſ.* 93.5.

It is beter then thouſands of gold and ſilver, *Pſ.* 119.72.

It

It is ſetled for ever in heaven, P*ſal.*119. 89.

It is broad beyond all perfection, P*ſal.* 119.96.

It is a good heritage, and may be the rejoycing of our heart, P*ſal.* 119.111.

It is wonderfull, therefore to be loved, P*ſalm* 119. 129.

It is the word of his righteouſneſſe, P*ſal.* 119.123.

It is magnified above all his Name, P*ſal.* 138.2.

Chriſt bears up all things by it, *Heb.* 1.3.

It is the myſticall wiſedome of God, which God hath ordained before the world to our glory. 1 *Cor.*2.7.

His words ſhall raiſe the dead, *John.* 5.28.

Therein we think to have eternall life, they teſtifie of Chriſt, *John.* 5.39.

Thereby we ſhall be judged at the laſt day, *Rom.* 2. 16. *Job.* 12.48.

It is more to be deſired then gold, then much fine gold, P*ſal.* 19.10,11.

It is right, rejoycing the heart, P*ſal.* 19.8.

It is pure, enlightning the eyes, P*ſal.* 19.8.

It is ſure, making wiſe the ſimple, P*ſal.* 19.7.

All his wayes are mercy and truth to them that keep his Covenant and his Teſtimonies, P*ſal.* 25.10.

His word and his Command finiſhed all things to ſtand faſt, P*ſalm.* 147.15. P*ſ.* 111.8.

The law of his mouth is better then thouſands of gold and ſilver, P*ſalm.* 119. 72.

It ſhould be loved above gold, yea, above fine gold, *Pſal.* 119.127.

The entrance thereunto giveth light and underſtanding to the ſimple, P*ſal.* 119.130.

By it the heavens were made, P*ſal.* 33.6.

It is a tryed word, 2 *Sam.* 22.31.

Danger in neglecting it.

Thoſe who deſpiſe it ſhall be deſtroyed, P*rov.* 13.13.

Not to keep Gods Commande-

mandments, is death, *Prov.* 19.17.

When we depart from God the fountain of living waters, then we hew out unto our selves broken cisterns which can hold no water, *Jer.*2.13.

Their prayer abominable who turne their ear from it, *Prov.*28.9.

Truth thereof.

He remembers his word to a thousand generations, *Psal.* 105. 8.

It is true from the beginning, *Psal.* 119. 60.

It is the Scripture of truth, *Dan.* 10.21.

It is true and righteous altogether, *Psal.* 19. 10.

All his ways are mercy and truth, *Psal.* 25. 10.

His testimonies are very sure, *Psal.*39.5.

His truth reacheth to the clouds, *Psal.*108.4.

It is righteous and very faithfull, *Psal.* 119. 138.

All his Commandments are truth, *Ps.* 119. 151.

☞ There shall nothing of all the word of the Lord fall to the ground, 1 *King.* 10. 10.

It is the word of his righteousnesse, *Psal.* 119. 23.

☞ Nothing of all his words by *Moses* fell to the ground. *Josh.*1.22.

Encouragements.

Such are blessed, who keep his testimonies, and that seek him with their whole heart, *Psalme* 119. 3.

☞ Those who keepe the Commandment, keep their own soul, *Prov.* 19. 16.

Those who keep it, shal feel no evil thing, *Eccles.* 8.5.

Such who hear it and do it, are of Christs neerest kindred, *Luke* 8.21.

Our submission thereunto is our wisedome and understanding before men, *Deut.* 4.6.

Hearkning thereunto makes our peace like a river, our righteousnesse as the waves of the sea,

Our seed as the sand, the off-

off-ſpring of our bowels, like the gravell with a laſting name, *Iſa.*48. 44.

God meets ſuch who rejoyce in him, and worke righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.*64.5.

If Chriſts words abide in us, aske what we will, and he will do it, *Johan* 15. 7.

By obedience thereunto, we become friends unto Chriſt, *Johan* 15.24.

Their praiſe endures for ver, *Pſ.*111.10.

They are bleſſed that delight mightily in his Commandements, *Pſal.* 112.1.

Their ſeed ſhall be mighty on the earth, *Pſal.* 112.2.

Such who love the ſame, ſhall have great peace, and nothing ſhall offend them, *Pſal.*119.165.

It is commanded for our good and our children after us, that we may prolong our dayes upon the earth, *Deut.* 4.40. and 5 29.

By obedience thereuuto, we increaſe mightily, *Deut.* 63.

In keeping thereof, there is great reward, *Pſal.*19 11.

It is our righteouſneſſe to obey all Gods Commandments, *Deut.* 6.25.

God is faithfull, to keep mercy and Covenant with them to a thouſand generations who keep his Commandements, *Deut.*7.8.

By keeping of them we are loved, bleſſed, multiplyed, the fruit of our wombe, and of our goods bleſſed and fruitfull, *Deuteron.* 7. 13.

Thereby we are freed from noyſome ſickneſſes, have our enemies deſtroyed, *Deut.* 6.16.

It procures power to gather wealth, *Deut.* 8.18.

It is the way to have God go before us like a devouring fire, to conſume our enemies, *Deut.* 9.3.

It is the way to have ſeaſonable rain, both firſt and latter rain, a ſeaſonable gathering of the fruits of the ground, for the comfort of our beaſts, *Deuter.* 11. 12, 13.

It is the way to have long life, as heaven upon earth multiplyed, *Deut.* 11. 2.

Obedience thereunto is the

the way to put the dread of us upon others, *Deut.* 11.25.

It brings plenty of all ſorts of bleſſings, *Deut.* 28. 3.

We ought to be obedient to God, becauſe it is our life, and the length of our dayes, *Deut.* 30. 20.

This obedience is the way to make our way proſperous, and to have good ſucceſſe in all things, *Joſh.* 1.8.

Attaining.

By prayer we come to have power to keep it, *Pſal.* 119.5.

God muſt open our eyes, to ſee the wondrous things therein, *Pſal.* 119 18.

The leſſe worldly we are, the more we ſhall underſtand Gods word, *Pſal.* 119. 19.

God muſt make us to underſtand them to make uſe of them, *Pſal.* 19.27.

Sinne muſt be thruſt out, before the word can enter in *Pſ.* 119. 29.

Gods enlarging of the heart, to runne the way of his Commandments, *Pſal.* 119.32.

By Gods teaching we attain unto it, *Pſal.* 119.23.

God muſt give us underſtanding to keep it with our whole heart, and to go in his paths, *Pſal.* 119.34.

If we regard the word of God, we muſt not regard vanity, *Pſal.* 119.37.

God muſt ſtabliſh his word unto us, *Pſalme* 119 38.

By thinking on our ways, we come to turn our feet to his Teſtimonies, *Pſal.* 119. 59.

God muſt give underſtanding to learne, *Pſal.* 119. 73.

By abſtaining from ſinfull courſes, *Pſalme* 119. 101.

By binding our ſelves, to the performance thereof, *Pſ.* 119. 106.

By abſtaining from evill company, *Pſal.* 119. 115.

By believing that all our wayes are before God, *Pſal.* 119.168.

By having recourſe to, and

and seuing out the New-Covenant, *Jer.*31.32. and 32.39.

XXVI

Titles of Gods Word.

THe Law of God, *Gen.* 26.5.

The Law of the Lord, *Prov.* 20.17.

The law of liberty, *Jam.* 1.15.

The law of life, *Eccles.* 45.5.

Law of Faith, *Romans* 3.27.

Law of Truth, *Mal.* 2.6.

The Law of *Moses*, *John* 8.2.

The Spirit of life, *Rom.* 8.2.

A perfect Law, *Ps.* 10.7.

A Royall Law, *Jam.* 2.8.

The language of Canaan, *Isa.* 19.18.

A pure language, *Zeph.* 3.9.

The killing letter, 2 *Cor.* 3.9.

Life and death, *Pro.*4,22.

The life of God, *Eph.*4.18

The life of lives, *Deut* 32 47.

The life of man, *Prov.* 20.27.

The paths of life, *Ps.*16.11

The fountain of life, *Pro.* 14.27.

The tree of life, *Rev.*2.7.

The water of life, *John* 6.35.

The Rod, *Ps.* 32.4.

The staffe, *idem.*

The Steps *John* 23.11.

The Secrets, *Psal.* 25. 14.

The statutes, *Psal.* 19.8.

The Testimonies, *Psal.* 119.99.

The Testament, *Heb.* 8.9.

The truth, *Psal.* 119.160

The Verity, *Rom.* 3.7.

The Voice, *Psal.* 67.2.

The Vision. *Numb* 24.4.

The Will, 1 *Cor.* 2.7.

The witnesse, 1 *Joh.*5.9.

The writings, *Ex.* 32.16.

The works, *idem.*

Wisdome, *Prov.*8.14.

The breath of Gods lips, *Isa.*11.1.

The word of Gods lips, *Psal.* 17.4.

The secrets of Gods kingdome, *Mat.* 13.11.

The

The ſound of Gods voice, *Iohn* 37.2.
The wonders of Gods law, *Pſ.*119.18.
The breath of Gods law, *Pſal.*33.6.
The judgments, *Pſ.*119.13
The Spirit, *Iſ.*11.4.
The Goſpel of peace *Ep.*1.9
The Goſpel of Gods grace *Act* 20.24.
The Goſpel of God, *Rō.*1.1.
The arrows, *Iob.*6.4.
The anſwer, *Mic.*3.7.
The bands, *Pſ.*2.3.
The chords, *ibid.*
The breath, *Iob* 37. 10.
The charge, 1 *King* 2. 3.
The counſel, *Act.* 20. 27.
The deep things, 1 *Cor.*2.10
The faith, *Rom.*3.3.
The finger, *Exod.*31. 18.
The fulneſſe, *Eph.* 3.19.
The Grace, 1 *Pet.*4.10.
The kingdome, *Mat.*21.33
The mouth, *Jer.* 9.11.
The oath *Deut.*29.12.
The oracles, *Act.* 7. 58.
The ordinances, *Deut.*4.2
The proteſtation of God, *Nehem.* 9.34.
The paths, *Mic.* 6.9.
The power, *Rom.* 1. 6.
The precepts, *Pſ.*119.93.
The purpoſe, *Jer.*49.20.
The ſword of Gods mouth, *Prov.*2.16.
Teſtimonies of Gods mouth, *Pſ.*119. 88.
Gods charge, *Deut.* 11.1.
Gods counſels of old, *Iſa.* 25.1.
Gods comfort, *Pſal* 94.19
Gods doctrine, *Gal.* 1.10.
Gods face, *Pſal.* 27. 8.
Gods gate, *Pſal.* 118. 10.
Gods glory, *Iſa.* 66. 19.
Gods judgments, 1 *King* 2.3.
Gods meſſage, *Hag.* 1.13.
Gods ſpeech, *Deut.* 32.2.
Secrets, *Amos* 5.3.
Statutes, 1 *King.* 2.3.
Teſtimonies, *idem.*
Voice, *Ioſh.* 24. 24.
Way, *Pſ.* 27. 11.
Word, *Ier.* 1.2.
Yoake and band, *Ier.*5.5
Good and Evill, *Deut.*30. 15.
A good thing, *Rom.*10.15
The good part, *Luke* 10.42
A principall thing *Pro.*4.7.
A hammer, *Ier.* 23.29.
Health, *Prov.*3.8.
Saving health, *Pſal.*67.2.
A healing medicine, *Ier.* 30.15,16.
High ſentences, *Pſ.*78.2.

A holy knowledge, *Eccl.* 1.16.

A holy thing, *Mat.* 7. 6.

Instructions, *Prov.* 4. 13.

The Fathers instructions, *Prov.* 1. 8.

The joy of the heart, *Jer.* 15.16.

The judgements of the Lord, *Psal.* 119. 98.

Justice and equity, *Prov.* 1. 3.

The Key of heaven, *Mat.* 16. 19.

The Key of Gods Kingdome, *ibid.*

The Key of knowledge, *Luke.* 11. 52.

Knowledge *Jer.* 3. 15.

The knowledge of the truth, *Heb.* 10. 26.

The knowledg of God, *Prov.* 2. 3.

The knowledg of Gods wayes, *Job.* 21. 14.

A lampe, *Prov.* 6. 23.

A Lanthorne, *Prov.* 6. 25.

The book of the Law, *Josh.* 1. 8.

The book of the Lord, *Is.* 34. 16.

The book of life, 2 *King* 22. 8.

A Buckler, *Ps.* 9. 1, 4.

A Candle, *Mark* 4. 21.

A Candlestick, *Rev.* 2. 5.

Christs yoake, *Mat.* 11. 29.

Comfort, *Ps.* 119. 50.

The Commandment of God, *Ps.* 119. 68.

A holy Commandment, 2 *Pet.* 2. 21.

A large Commandment, *Psal.* 119. 96.

A pure Commandment, *Ps.* 19. 8.

A new Commandment, 1 *Joh.* 2. 18.

The Covenant of the Lord, *Deut.* 29. 9.

The Tables of the Covenant, *Deut.* 9. 9.

Counsell, *Ier.* 23. 22.

A Counsellour, *Psalme* 119. 24.

A Crown, *Eccl.* 1. 21.

A discerner of the thoughts, *Heb.* 4. 12.

The doctrine of the Apostles *Act.* 7. 41.

The doctrine of the Lord, *Act.* 13. 12.

The doctrine of Christ, 2 *Iohn.* 9.

Good doctrine, *Prov.* 4. 2.

Sound doctrine, 2 *Tim.* 4. 3.

Whole-

Wholesome doctrine, *ibid.*

The Arme of the Lord, *Isa.* 53. 1.

The Armor of God, *Eph.* 6, 13.

The Armor of righteousnesse, 2 *Cor.* 6. 11.

The Armor of light, *Rom.* 13. 12.

A blessing and a curse, *Deut.* 11, 26.

Bread, *Isa.* 55. 2.

Bread of sincerity, 1 *Cor.* 5. 8.

Bread of truth, *ibid.*

Divine inspiration, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16.

The eyes of the Lord, *Pro.* 22. 12.

Eye-salve, *Rev.* 3. 18.

Faith, *Gal.* 1. 23.

The doore of faith, *Act.* 14. 27.

A shield of faith, *Ephe.* 6. 16.

Faithfulnesse, *Isa.* 25. 1.

The fear of the Lord, *Prov.* 10. 27.

The fountaine of wisedome, *Eccles.* 1. 5.

The fountaine of life, *Prov.* 14. 27.

A Garment, *Psal.* 45. 8.

Glory, *Prov.* 22. 4.

A glorious Gospell, 1. *Tim.* 1. 11.

The Gospell of the Kingdome, *Matth.* 24 14.

The Gospell of Christ, *Rom.* 1. 16.

The Gospell of the Son, *Rom.* 1. 9.

The light of our pathes, *Psal.* 119. 105.

The light of the Lord, *Prov* 10. 27.

The light of Gods countenance, *Psal.* 67. 1.

The light of men, *Iob.* 1. 4.

The light of the living, *Iob.* 33. 3.

The Armor of light, *Rom,* 13. 12.

The marvellous light, 1 *Pet.* 2. 9.

A true light, 1 *Iob.* 2. 8.

Marrow, *Prov.* 3. 8.

Meat, *Iohn* 6. 17.

A portion, *Luk.* 12. 42.

Strong meat, *Heb.* 5. 12.

Spirituall meat, 1 *Cor* 10. 3.

Milke, 1 *Cor.* 3. 2.

The ministration of condemnation, 2 *Cor.* 3. 4.

The ministration of G righte-

teous neſſe, *ibid.*

The mothers teaching. *Prov.* 1. 8.

The myſtery of the Kingdome of heaven, *Matth.* 13. 11.

The myſtery of godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 3 16.

The myſtery of God, Chriſt, *Col.* 2. 2.

The myſtery of the Father, *ibid.*

The myſtery of Faith, 1 *Tim.* 1. 9.

Spirituall gifts, *Rom.* 1. 11.

Spirituall drink, 1 *Cor.* 10. 3, 4.

Spirituall meat, *ibid.*

Statutes of life, *Ezek.* 33. 4.

Statutes of the Lord, *Pſ.* 19. 8.

Statutes of *Iſrael*, *Pſal.* 81. 4.

Helmet of ſalvation, *Eph.* 6. 17.

The ſhield of ſalvation, 2 *Sam.* 26. 36.

The Wells of ſalvation, *Iſa.* 12. 3.

The way of God, *Pſal.* 27. 11.

The way of Gods Teſtimonies, *Pſal.* 119. 14.

The way of holines, *Iſa.* 35. 8.

The way of judgement, *Prov.* 6 8.

The way of life, *Prov.* 6. 23.

The way of righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.* 58. 2.

The way of peace, *Luke* 1. 79.

The way of wiſdome, *Pro.* 4. 11.

A good way, 1 *Sam.* 12. 23.

A Narrow way, *Matth.* 7. 13.

A perfect way, *Pſal.* 10. 1, 2.

A ſtraight way, *Act.* 13. 10.

An incorrupt way, *Pſal.* 18. 30.

Sound wiſedome, *Prov.* 8. 14.

Weapons of a Chriſtian, 2 *Cor.* 10. 4.

White rayment, *Rev.* 3. 18.

The word of the Covenant, *Ier.* 11. 3.

The word of Exhortation, *Act.* 13. 15.

The word of Chriſt, *Col.* 3. 19.

The

The word of good doctrine, 1 *Timothy* 4. 6.

The word of grace, *Act.* 20. 32.

The word of Gods mouth, *Pſal.* 78. 1.

The word of faith, *Rom.* 10. 8.

The word of knowledge, *Prov.* 1. 2.

The word of life, *Phil.* 2. 16.

The word of this life, *Act.* 5. 20.

The words of the Law, *Deut.* 31. 24.

The word of the holy One, *Iob* 6. 10.

The word of meekneſſe, *Pſal.* 45. 4.

The word of Prophecie, *Rev.* 1. 3.

The word of the Prophets *Act.* 3. 27.

The word of Reconciliation, 2 *Cor.* 5. 9.

The word of the Goſpel, *Act.* 15. 7.

The word of ſoberneſſe, *Act.* 26. 25.

Word of truth, *idem.*

The word of God, *Ier.* 1. 2.

A wholſome word, *Tit.* 2. 8.

A true word, *Rev.* 22. 6.

A ſure word, 2 *Pet.* 1. 9.

A ſtraight word, *Prov.* 8. 9.

A right word, *Pſal.* 33. 4.

A pure word, *Pſal.* 12. 6.

A powerfull word, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A precious word, 1 *Sam.* 3. 1.

A mighty word *Heb.* 1. 3.

A plain word, *Prov.* 8. 9.

A pleaſant word, *Eccleſ.* 12. 10.

A lively word, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A faithfull word, *Rev.* 22. 6.

A comfortable word, *Zach.* 1. 13.

Gods words, *Ezek.* 16. 1.

An engroſſed word, *Iam.* 1. 21.

Right ſtatutes, *Pſal.* 19. 8.

The ſtrength of all things, *wiſd.* 10. 12.

Aſſured ſtrength, *Prov.* 14. 26.

A ſong, *Deut.* 31. 19.

A new ſong, *Pſal.* 40. 3.

The Supper of the Lamb, *Revel.* 19. 9.

A great Supper, *Luke* 14. 16.

A ſword againſt Sathan, *Heb.* 4. 12.

The ſword of the Spirit, *Epheſ.* 6. 17.

A two-edged ſword, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A talent, *Matth.* 25. 15.

The treaſure of wiſedome and knowledge, *Col.* 2. 3.

Thunder, *Iob* 37. 5.

A Trumpet, *Ier.* 6. 17.

Tidings of Salvation, *Luke* 2. 10.

Glad tidings of peace, *Iſa.* 52. 7.

Good tidings of peace, *Rom.* 10. 13.

Good glad tidings, *Iſa* 40. 9.

Underſtanding, *Iob.* 15. 16.

Chains for the neck, *Prov.* 1. 9.

A Crown of glory, *Prov.* 4. 9.

The dew, *Deut.* 32. 2.

A great deep, *Pſal* 36. 6.

A draw-net, *Mat.* 13. 49.

Fire burning, *Jer.* 10. 9. *Mat.* 7. 16.

Frontlets, *Deut.* 6. 8.

Grapes, *Matth.* 7. 16.

A glaſſe, *Jam.* 23.

Gold tryed, *Pſal.* 19. 10.

Garments ſmelling of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Caſſia, *Pſal.* 45. 8.

Hyſop, *Pſal* 51. 7.

Honey and honey-combe, *Pſal.* 19 10.

An heritage. *Pſal.* 119. 111.

Leaven hid in meale, *Matth.* 13. 3.

The light of the world, *Rom.* 13. 12.

Light ſhining in darkneſſe, 2 *Pet.* 1. 19.

Merchandiſes of ſilver, *Prov.* 3. 14.

Mighty mountains, *Pſal.* 36. 6.

New cloth, *Matth.* 9. 16.

New wine, *idem.*

Oyle and ointment.

The pool of *Bethesda*, *Ioh.* 5. 2.

A plough, *Luke* 9. 62.

Rain and ſhowres, *Deut.* 32. 2.

Silver tryed in the fire, *Pſal.* 12. 6.

A ſickle, *Rev.* 14. 15.

A ſhield and buckler, *Pſal.* 91. 4.

A ſtar, *Matth.* 2. 2.

Hidden treaſures, *Luke* 16. 11.

Waters ſtill and deep, *Ezek.* 34. 18.

Waters

Waters and Wine, *Iſa.* 55. 1
The four winds of the earth, *Revel.* 7. 17.
A meſſage, 1 *Iob.* 5. 5.
A Net, *Hoſ.* 7. 12.
Ointment, *Iſa.* 1. 6.
An Ornament of grace, *Prov.* 1. 9.
Paths to walk in, *Pſal.* 27. 11.
The old paths, *Ieremiah* 6. 16.
Right paths, *Pſal.* 27. 11.
Paſtures, *Iohn* 9. 10.
Good paſture, *Ezek.* 34. 18.
Green paſture, *Pſal.* 23. 2
A pearle, *Matth.* 7. 6.
Peace, *Rom.* 14. 17.
A pleaſant Garden, *Eccle.* 40. 47.
The Prophets report, *Iſa.* 53. 1.
Profound deepneſſe, *Eccleſ.* 7. 26.
Riches, *Prov.* 22. 4.
Unſearchable riches, *Eph.* 3. 8.
Reſt, *Matth.* 11. 24.
Refreſhing Reſt, *Iſa.* 28. 12.
Strength, *Pſal.* 105. 5.
The Helmet of Salvation, *Epheſ* 6. 17.
The ſhield of ſalvation, 1 *Sam.* 26. 36.
The wels of ſalvation, *Iſa.* 12. 3.
A Sanctuary, *Pſal* 73. 17.
Scripture, *Acts.* 1. 16.
Scriptures of truth, *Dan.* 10. 11.
Scriptures of the Prophets, *Rom.* 16. 26.
Holy Scriptures, *Rom.* 1. 2.
The ſecrets of the Kingdom, *Matth.* 13. 11.
Seed, *Luke* 8. 11.
Immortal ſeed, 1 *Pet.* 1. 23.
The ſavour of life, 2 *Cor.* 2. 16.
The ſavour of death, *Idem.*
The ſearcher of the bowels, *Prov.* 20. 27.
A Shield, *Pſal.* 91. 4.
The ſpirit, 2 *Cor.* 3. 6.

XXVII

Truth of God.

Generals.

HE is not as man, that he ſhould lie, nor as the ſon of man that he ſhould repent; hath he ſaid it and ſpoken it, and ſhall not he make it good? *Num.* 23. 19.

All his paths are mercy and truth to ſuch as keep his covenant and teſtimony, *Pſ.* 25. 10.

His righteouſneſſe is like the great mountains, &c. *Pſal.* 36. 6.

His right hand is full of righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 48. 10.

It is great unto the clouds, *Pſal.* 57. 10.

His faithfulneſſe is eſtabliſhed in the heavens, *Pſ.* 89. 2.

He hath commanded his Covenant for ever, *Pſal.* 111. 9.

He keepeth truth for ever, *Pſal.* 146. 6.

He muſt be true, and every man a liar, *Rom.* 3. 4.

He is true, 2 *Cor.* 1. 18.

He is faithfull who hath promiſed, *Heb.* 10. 23.

Chriſt is the true God, Eternal life, 1 *Ioh.* 5. 20.

He is holy and true, *Revel.* 3. 7.

Juſt and true are Gods wayes, *Rev.* 15. 3.

His judgments are true and righteous, *Rev.* 19. 2.

We were begotten by the word of truth, *Iam.* 1. 18.

He is moſt juſt, *Iob* 34. 17.

None is like unto him, and his faithfulnes round about him, *Pſal.* 89. 8.

His mercy and truth go hand in hand, *Pſal.* 57. 3.

The Law is the truth, *Pſ.* 119. 143.

In Chriſt mercy and truth are met together, Righteouſneſſe and peace kiſſe each other, *Pſal.* 89. 10.

Truth, righteouſneſſe and meeknеſſe joyn in Chriſt, *Pſal.* 45. 4.

He hath ſworne, that as he thinks of things, ſo all things muſt come to paſſe, *Iſa.* 24.

We ſhould worſhip Gods name, becauſe of his mercy and truth.

His word being magnified above all his Name, *Pſal.* 138. 2.

His mercy is great unto the heavens, and his faithfulneſſe unto the clouds, *Pſal.* 57. 10.

All his Commandements are truth, *Pſal.* 86. 15.

He is plenteous in mercy and truth, *Pſal.* 86. 15.

Mercy and truth go before

fore his face, *Psal.* 89. 15.

The works of his hands are verity and judgement, *Psal.* 111. 7.

His testimonies are very sure, *Psal.* 93. 5.

He swore in his truth not to faile *David*, Psal. 89. 38.

He is the faithfull God, *Deut.* 32. 4.

His words be true, 2 *Sam.* 7. 28.

His faithfulnesse and salvation declared, *Psal.* 40. 10.

His works are all truth, *Dan.* 4. 27.

Christ taught the way of truth, *Mark.* 12. 14.

He who sent Christ is true, *Iohn* 10. 41.

Christ is the truth, *Iohn* 14. 6.

His Spirit is a spirit of truth, *Iohn* 14. 17.

God is the only true God, *Iohn* 17. 3.

His judgements against sinners is according to truth, *Rom.* 2. 2.

God is faithfull, 1 *Cor.* 1. 9.

The Word is the word of truth, *Ephes* 1. 13.

The Gospel is the word of truth, *Col.* 1. 4. 2 *Tim.* 2. 15.

God is gracious and righteous, *Psal.* 116. 5.

Gods testimonies are righteous and very faithfull, *Psal.* 119. 138.

The foundation of the Lord standeth sure, 2 *Tim.* 2. 19.

God is the true God and everlasting life, 1 *Iohn* 5. 20.

Continuance.

His words come to passe for ever, he doth not things without cause, *Ezek.* 14. 22.

His counsel endureth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thousand generations, *Psal.* 34. 11.

His righteousnesse endureth for ever, *Psal.* 111. 3.

His truth endureth for ever, *Psal.* 117. 2.

His faithfulnesse is unto all generations, *Psal.* 119. 89. see *Psal.* 100. 5.

The righteousnesse of his testimonies are for everlasting, *Psal.* 119. 144.

His faithfulnesse and mercy are continued, *Psal.* 99 24

It endureth to all generations for ever, *Psal.* 111. 3. *Psal.* 119. 90. *Tru-*

Trials.

He desires truth in the inward affections, *Psal.* 31.6.

It is our shield and buckler, *Psal.* 91.5.

When we know it, it makes us free, *Iob*, 8.32.

We seal that God is true, receiving of Christs testimony, *Iob.* 3.33.

We ought to give glory to God for his mercy and his truths sake, *Psal.* 115. 1.

All his works are done in truth and uprightnesse, *Psal.* 111.8.

The word is the word of his righteousnesse, *Psal.* 119. 123.

God is the true God and everlasting life, 1 *Iob.* 5.20.

He is abundant in kindnesse and truth, *Exod* 34.6.

He is the Lord God of truth, therefore our spirits are committed into his hands, *Psal.* 31. 5.

His mercy is in the heavens, and his faithfulnesse reacheth unto the clouds; *Psal* 36. 5. and 10. 4.

Hearing is begged from Gods faithfulnesse, *Psal.* 143. 1.

Christ was a minister of the Circumcision for the truth of God to confirm the promises, *Rom.* 15. 8.

Christs undertaking the office of the Mediator, was, that he might be a merciful and a faithful high Priest in things concerning God, *Heb.* 2. 14.

His righteousnesse is an everlasting righteousnesse, and his law is truth, *Psalme* 119. 142.

The anointing which is from above, which teacheth us all things, is truth and no lie, 1 *Iob.* 2. 7.

The Spirit is a witnes of our justification and sanctification, because he is the truth, 1 *Iohn* 5. 6.

Christs coming into the world was, that he might bear witnes to it, *Iob.* 18.32.

His counsels of old are faithfulnes & truth, *Isa.* 25. 1.

Strengthening Promises.

That he will be mindfull of

of his Covenant, *Pſal.* 111.1

That he keeps Covenant and mercy with his ſervants, 1 *King.* 8. 23.

That he will not forſake the Covenants of their Fathers which he ſware unto them, *Deut.* 4. 21.

That he keepeth truth for ever, *Pſal.* 146. 6.

That though we beleeve not, yet abideth he faithful, he can not deny himſelfe.

That the Lord is not ſlack concerning his promiſe, as we count ſlackneſſe, but is long ſuffering to us-ward, 2 *Pet.* 3. 9.

That his promiſe ſhall be performed becauſe he is faithful, *Iſa.* 49. 7.

He ſpeaks and will do it, *Ezek.* 22. 14.

That heaven and earth ſhall paſſe away, but his word ſhall not paſſe away, *Matth.* 24. 35.

That it is eaſier for heaven and earth to paſſe away, rather then for one Tittle of the Law to faile, *Luke* 17. 19.

That he who calleth is faithfull, who will alſo do it, whatſoever he hath promiſed, 1 *Theſ.* 1. 24.

That he is faithfull, who will ſtabliſh us and keep us from evill, 2 *Theſ* 2. 3.

That he is faithfull who hath promiſed, *Heb.* 10. 23.

Experience.

He remembred his mercy and his truth to the houſe of *Iſrael*, *Pſal.* 98. 3.

He hath remembred his Covenant for ever, the words which he hath commanded to a thouſand Generations, *Pſal.* 105. 8.

His faithfulneſſe is remembred unto all Generations, *Pſal.* 89. 1.

He remembred his holy promiſe unto *Abraham* his ſervant,

And he brought forth his people with joy, and his choſen with gladneſſe, *Pſal.* 105. 42.

God remembred his Covenant, and repented, and forgave his people many and many a time, *Pſalme* 106. 44, 45.

A-

Abrahams ſervant bleſſed God for his truth, *Gen.* 24. 7.

Gods mercy and truth, not taken away from *Solomon*: Pſal. 89. 24.

His truth to *Abrahm* acknowledged, *Nehem.* 9. 9.

His faithfulneſſe praiſed in the Congregation of the Saints, Pſal. 89. 5.

Nothing of all he promiſed by his ſervant *Moſes* failed, but all came to paſſe, *Ioſh.* 1. 13.

He gave the land which he ſware to their fathers, *Ioſh.* 21. 24.

There failed nought of any good thing, which the Lord had promiſed to his people, *Ioſh.* 21. 43. and 23. 14.

God let none of *Samuels* words fall to the ground, 1 *Sam.* 3. 19.

All his promiſes are kept to *Iſrael*, 1 *King.* 8. 25.

Nothing of all his threatnings fall to the ground, 1 *King.* 10. 10.

All the things which *John* ſpake of Chriſt were true, *Iohn* 10. 41.

All his promiſes made to *David* accompliſhed, 2 *Chro.* 5. 15.

Cyrus was ſtirred up to fulfill his word, *Ezra* 1. 1.

Jeboram was ſpoiled becauſe of Gods promiſes to *David*, 2 *Chron.* 21. 7.

Chriſt as God hath promiſed, was incarnate in the fulneſſe of time, *Gal.* 4. 4.

All things fore-typified of Chriſts incarnation, ſufferings and death, were all finiſhed ere his Aſcenſion, when on the Croſſe he cried out it is finiſhed, *Mat.* 27.

Truth of God, Experiences thereof.

In promiſes and threatnings.

HE promiſed after the floud no more to drown the world with water, *Gen.* 8. 21.

Accompliſhed by ſetting the Rain-bow for a ſigne betwixt him and us, *Gen.* 8. 13, 15.

He threatned *Adam*, that when he ſhould eat of the tree

tree of knowledge of good and evill in the midſt of the Garden of *Eden*, he ſhould die the death, *Gen.*2.17.

Accompliſhed, *Gen.* 3.24.

He promiſed *Abraham* and his ſeed, the Land of *Canaan*, and that they ſhould be ſtrangers their a hundred years, and then come forth with ſafety, *Gen.* 15.19.

Accompliſhed when all the hoſt of *Iſrael* came out of *Egypt* with great joy, *Ex.* 12.21.

He promiſed before his peoples going out of *Egypt*, to give them favor in the eyes of the *Egyptians* to borrow jewels of gold and ſilver, *Exod.* 3.22.

Accompliſhed, *Exod.* 12.35.

He promiſed that he would remember *Abraham* with a Son in *Sarahs* old age, *Gen.* 17.19.

Accompliſhed, *Gen.* 21.2. to *Sarahs* admiration.

He promiſed to be with *Iacob*, and bring him ſafe into *Egypt*, *Gen.* 46 3.

Accompliſhed, *Gen.* 47.11.

He threatned *Pharoah* and all his hoſt, and promiſed that he would drown them all in the red ſea, making it to ſtand up like a wal on both ſides of his people, *Exod.* 14.22.

Accompliſhed, *Exod.* 14.28.

He promiſed to *Moſes* to go forth at mid-night, and kil all the firſt born of *Egypt*, *Exod.* 11.5.

Accompliſhed, *Exod.* 12.29.

The *Iſraelites* murmuring at *Zim*, for want of bread God promiſeth Manna and Quailes, *Exod.* 16.9.

Accompliſhed, *Exod.* 16.13.

The Lord promiſeth the people to be conducted by a cloud in the day, and by a pillar of fire in the night, *Numb.* 9.22.

Accompliſhed, *Numb.* 10.11.

The Lord threatned that the peoples Carcaſſes for their diſobedience, ſhould fall in the Wilderneſſe for their murmuring, *Numb.* 14.29.

Ac-

Accompliſhed, *Num.* 26. 64.

The Lord promiſed to make one of the 12 Rods of the tribes to bloſſome *Num.* 17. 4.

Accompliſhed, *Num.* 17. 10.

The Lord promiſed in the deſert of *Zin* unto *Moſes*, ſpeaking to the rock that it ſhould bring forth water, *Numb.* 20. 7.

Accompliſhed, *Moſes* in ſtead of ſpeaking, ſmiting the rock in anger, *Numb.* 26. 12.

When the people had ſinned, and firie Serpents ſent in the wilderneſſe to ſting them, the Lord promiſed to heal them by looking up to the Serpent of braſſe erected, *Numb.* 21. 8.

Accompliſhed, *Numb.* 21. 9.

The Lord promiſed *Phineas* an everlaſting poſterity, becauſe of his zeal, *Numb.* 23. 11.

Accompliſhed, 1 *Sam.* 3. 22.

God promiſed that *Sarah* ſhould have a ſon in her old age, *Gen.* 17. 17.

Accompliſhed, *Geneſis* 21. 1, 2.

The Lord promiſed *Moſes* though he did not enter the land of *Canaan*, yet to ſee it, and his glory a little, *Exod.* 33. 19, 20, 21.

Accompliſhed, *Deut.* 34. 1, 2, 3.

The Lord promiſed that the waters of *Jordan* ſhould ſtand up on both ſides, untill the people paſſed over on drie ground, *Ioſh.* 3. 7.

Accompliſhed, *Ioſh* 6. 20.

He promiſed that the walls of *Iericho* being ſeven times encompaſſed round, ſhould fall down at the blaſt of Trumpets the ſeventh time, *Ioſh.* 6. 4.

Accompliſhed, *Ioſh.* 6. 20.

The Lord promiſed to deliver the people of *Ai* unto *Iſrael.* *Ioſh.* 8. 2.

Accompliſhed, *Ioſh* 6. 28.

The Lord promiſed to deliver unto *Ioſhua*, all the land of the *Canaanites*, *Ioſh.* 10. 8.

Accompliſhed, *Ioſh.* 11. 20.

The Lord promiſed to drive out the *Canaanites*, from among his people, *Ioſh.* 23 5. Ac-

Accompliſhed ſo far as was fitting, *Iudg.* 2. 21.

The Lord promiſed *Gedeon* to deliver *Iſrael* by three hundred onely, after he had asked ſignes, *Iudg.* 6. 36.

Accompliſhed, *Iudg* 6. 40.

The Lord promiſed to deliver *Midians* hoſt to the *Iſraelites*. by three hundred of the people.

Accompliſhed, *Iudg.* 7. 20

Iephtah is ſet a work, and promiſed to be a means to ſave *Iſrael*, *Iudg.* 11. 1.

Accompliſhed, *Iudg* 11. 23.

The Children of *Iſraal* twice beaten by *Benjamin*, go by direction of God the third time and prevaile, *Iudg.* 20. 28.

Accompliſhed, *Iudg.* 20. 35.

Hannah prayeth and is promiſed a ſon, 1 *Sam.* 1. 9.

Accompliſhed, 1 *Sam.* 1. 19.

The Lord threatned to have war with *Amaleck* for ever, and to put his name out under Heaven, *Numb.* 24. 20.

Accompliſhed, 1 *Sam.* 15. 1. 8.

The Lord threatned *Saul* to put him from his kingdom for his diſobedience in the buſineſſe of *Amaleck*, 1 *Sam.* 13. 20.

Accompliſhed, 1 *Sam.* 31. 8.

David anointed King of *Iſrael*, is promiſed to have the *Philiſtims* delivered unto him, 2 *Sam.* 5. 19.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Sam* 5. 20.

God promiſeth to deliver the *Philiſtims* to *David* when he heareth the tops of the Mulberie trees to ſtir, 2 *Sam.* 3. 24.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Sam.* 3. 23.

The Lord threatned *David* that in the matter of *Vriah*, that his wives alſo ſhould be gon in into by *Abſolon* before *Iſrael*, 2 *Sam.* 12. 12.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Sam.* 16. 22.

The Lord appointeth to deſtroy the good counſell of *Achitophell*, becauſe of *Abſolon*. 2 *Sam.* 17. 8.

Ac-

Accompliſhed, 2 *Sam.* 17. 11.

The Lord promiſed *Solomon*, whatſoever he would aſk in a dreame, 1 *King.* 3. 6.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 3. 12.

The Lord promiſed *Solomon* upon upright walking all proſperity, otherwiſe a rent, 1 *King.* 9. 4.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 11. 11.

The Lord threatned that *Ieroboams* altar ſhould rent, in ſigne of the certainty of thoſe things threatned againſt him, 1 *Kings* 13. 3.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 13. 5.

The Prophet prophecies againſt *Ieroboams* Altar, ea ting, and forbidden to eate is threatned, 1 *King.* 13. 8.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 13. 21.

The Propheciemade by the Prophet againſt the altar, 1 *King.* 15. 2.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 23. 13.

Ieroboam ſending his wife to the Prophet to enquire of *Elijahs* death threatned, 1 *King.* 14. 7.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 14. 17.

Baaſha is threatned by the prophet *Iehu*, and his poſterity with ruin, 1 *K.* 16. 4

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 9. 35.

The Lord threatned the rebuilders of *Iericho*, to lay the foundation in his firſt born, and to ſet up the gates thereof in his youngeſt, *Ioſh.* 6. 22.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 16. 34.

Eliah promiſeth from God, that the widdows barrell of meale and the oyle ſhould not waſte, 1 *King.* 17. 14.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 17. 16.

The Lord threatned that there ſhould be no rain for three years, but by *Eliahs* word, 1 *King.* 17. 1.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 18. 44.

The Lord promiſed, to deliver the great multitude of

of *Benhadabs* armie unto *Ahab*, 1 *King.* 20. 13.

Accompliſhed 1 *King.* 20. 20.

The *Syrians* ſaying God to be the God of the hills, but not of the valleyes, are promiſed to be overthrown, 1 *King.* 20. 28.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 20. 29.

Ahab poſſeſſing himſelfe by unjuſt means of *Naboths* Vineyard, is threatned with the ruine of him and his poſterity, 1 *King.* 21. 22.

Accompliſhed, 1 *King.* 22. 28.

The Lord threatned *Ahaziah* for ſending to *Baalrephon* the God of *Ekron* with death, 2 *King.* 1. 16.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King* .1. 17.

Eliſha promiſeth from God, a ſon to the *Shunamite*, 2 *King.* 4. 16.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 4. 17.

Eliſha by the word of the Lord, death being in the pot, healeth the pottage, not to be deadly, 2 *Ki.* 4. 40.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 4. 14.

Naaman the *Syrian*, is promiſed from God to be healed of his leproſie, by waſhing himſelfe ſeven times in *Iordan*, 2 *King.* 5. 10.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 5. 14.

Eliſha propheſieth from God, of the great plenty which ſhould be in the *Syrian* Camp, 2 *King.* 7. 1.

Accompliſhed, 2 *King.* 7. 6.

Iehu is appointed with promiſe of ſucceſſion, to ſmite the houſe of *Ahab*, 2 *King.* 9. 7.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Kin.* 9. 37.

The Lord promiſed that the poſterity of *Iehu* ſhould raigne after him till the fourth generation, 2 *King.* 10. 30.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Kin* 15. 12.

Iſrael walking very abhominably, are removed away for ever as God had threatned, *Ier.* 18. 11. 2 *Kin.* 12. 28.

Accompliſhed, 2 *Kin.* 17. 23.

The Lord promiſed to ſend a blaſt upon *Rabſhakeh* the King of *Aſſyria*, to de-

ſtroy

stroy him, 2 *King.* 19. 7.

Accomplished, 2 *King.* 19. 35.

Ierusalem is threatned with ruine; *Iosiah* is spared for his tenderneſſe of heart, 2 *King.* 22. 19.

Accomplished, 2 *King.* 24. 3.

Zedekiah threatned with ruin, if he yeelded not to go out to the King of *Babell*, 2 *King.* 25. 4.

Accomplished, 2 *King.* 25. 6.

XXVIII

Love of God.

Generals.

IF any man love God, the ſame is known of him, 1 *Cor.* 6. 3.

We love him becauſe he loved us firſt, 1 *Iohn* 4. 19.

The eye hath not ſeen, the ear heard, neither hath it entred into the heart of man, &c. 1 *Cor.* 1. 2.

God is love, and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him, 1 *Iob.* 4. 16.

Whom God loves, he loves unto the end, *Iob.* 13. 1.

Gods love to us ought to make us to love the brethren, 1 *Iohn* 4. 11.

Gods love to us is ſuch, that nothing paſt, preſent, or to come, can ſeperate us from the love of God in Jeſus Chriſt. *Rom.* 8. 29.

He loveth the ſtranger in giving him food and raiment, *Deut.* 10. 8.

God hath beſtowed ſuch love upon us, that we ſhould be called the ſons of God, 1 *Iohn* 2. 1.

Trials.

Whom the Lord loveth he chaſtiſeth, and ſcourgeth every ſon whom he receiveth, *Heb.* 12 6.

Who ſo keepeth Chriſts word in him, verily is the love of God perfected, and hereby we know that we are in him, 1 *Iohn* 2. 5.

Gods love appeared in that Chriſt laid down his life for us, 1 *Iohn* 3. 16.

His love dwels not in ſuch

ſuch who have not compaſſion of their poor brethren, 1 *Iohn* 3. 17.

Herein Gods love appeared, not that we loved him, but that he loved us, and gave Chriſt to be a propitiation for our ſins, 1 *Iob.* 4. 10.

Whom God loves he rebukes, that they may be zealous and amend, *Revel.* 3. 19.

He that hath much love to God, it argues much forgivenes from God, *Luke* 7. 47.

God loves us when we love Chriſt, and beleeve that he came out from God, *Iohn* 16. 27.

Who ſo keeps his word, in him is the love of God perfected, hereby we know that we are in him, 1 *Iohn.*

Chriſt hath loved us, even as the Father hath loved him, &c. *Iohn* 15. 9.

It is Chriſts Commandement to love one another, even as he hath loved us, *Iohn* 15. 12.

So he loved the world that he gave his only begotten Son for it, to bring us to everlaſting life, *Iohn* 3. 16.

Hereby the love of God is known to us, becauſe he laid down his life for us, 1 *Ioh.* 3. 16.

The manifeſtation of his love to us ſeen, becauſe that he hath ſent his onely begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him, 1 *Iob.* 4. 9.

He that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and he in him, 1 *Ioh.* 4. 16.

This is the love of God, that we keep his commandements, which are not grievous, 1 *Iob.* 4. 20.

Nature.

It is a free love and a healing love, *Hoſ.* 14. 4.

It is an everlaſting love, cauſing him with mercy to draw us, *Ier.* 31. 3.

It is a conſtant love continuing unto the end, *Iohn* 13. 1.

It is ſuch a love which made him to waſh away our ſins in his own bloud, *Rev.* 1. 5.

Causes.

His own free love without any deserving on our part, *Deut.* 7.7.

Atteining.

By Gods quickening of us, when we were dead in sins, together with Christ, *Ephes.* 2.4,5.

The Fathers love in calling us the sons of God, 1 *Ioh.* 1.3.

Gods circumcising of the heart to love him with all our heart and soul that we might live, *Deut.* 30.6.

By shedding his love abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 5.5.

Keeping.

By keeping his commandements we shal abide therin, even as Christ hath kept his Fathers commandments and abideth in his love, *Iob.* 15.10.

By being built up in our most holy faith, and praying in the Holy Ghost, *Judges* 20.21.

By Christs constant declaration and manifestation of his Name unto us, &c, *Ioh.* 17.26.

XXIX

Voice of God.

BLessings shal overtake us if we hear it, curses if not, *Deut.* 28.2.

Sin makes us to flee from it and be afraid, *Gen.* 3.10.

God doth more delight in obedience thereunto then in sacrifices, 1 *Sam.* 15.22.

One slain by a Lion for not obeying it, 1 *King.* 18.11.

God thundreth mervelously therewith, *Job* 37.4.

It is upon the waters, *Ps.* 29.3.

It is powerful of majesty, *Psalme* 29.4.

It was so terrible at giveing of the Law, it could not be endured, *Heb.* 12.19.

It breaketh the Cedars, divideth the flames of fire,

Shaketh the wilderneſſe, *Psal.* 29.5,6.

It maketh the Hindes to calve, *Psal.* 29.9.

It

It discovereth the forrests, *Psal.* 29. 9.

It melts the earth, *Psal.* 46. 6.

It is a mighty voice, *Psal.* 68. 33.

Hardneſſe of heart hinders us from hearing thereof, *Psal.* 95. 7.

The waters flie at the voice of his thunder, *Isa.* 30. 31.

At the uttering thereof there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, *Ier.* 51. 61

It muſt be obeyed, *Deut.* 13. 4.

He thunders from heaven when he utters his voice, 2 *Sam.* 22. 14.

At giving the Law was a voice with no ſimilitude, *Deut.* 4. 13.

Chriſt knocks at the door of our heart, and will come in, if any man will hear his voice, *Rev.* 3. 20.

It hath a great noiſe at its out-going, *Job.* 37. 2.

The great day of the Lord hath a voice, *Zeph.* 1. 14.

Riding on the heavens which were of old, he ſends forth his voice, and that a mighty voice, *Psal.* 68. 33.

It is the voice of the Lord that rendreth recompence to his enemies, *Isa.* 66. 6.

The ſound of the Cherubims was heard, even as the voice of the Almighty God, *Ezek.* 10. 5.

The terror of God by the creature marching at Gods command, is ſaid to be his voice, *Joel* 2 11.

When he uttereth his roaring voice, the inhabitants of the earth muſt mourn, and the earth wither, *Amos* 1. 2.

Chriſts ſheep hear his voice, *John* 10. 37.

Every one that is of the truth, heareth his voice, *Job.* 18. 37.

Dead ſouls at hearing of this voice ſhall live, *John* 5. 25.

At hearing thereof our hearts ſhould not be hardned, *Heb.* 3. 7. & 4. 7.

It ſhook the earth, *Heb.* 12. 37.

It comes from an excellent glory, 2 *Pet.* 1 17.

XXX

The Picture of the Wrath of God, anatomized in 32. Heads.

Generals.

ANger is not in God, *Ier.* 3. 12.

In wrath God remembers mercy, *Heb.* 3. 2.

None knoweth the power of his wrath, for according to his power, so is his anger, *Psal.* 9 11.

His wrath from heaven is revealed against all ungodlines and unrighteousnesse of men, who with hold the truth in unrighteousnesse, *Rom.* 1. 18.

He many times turns away his anger, and stirs not up all his wrath, *Psal.* 106. 45.

His wrath burns like fire *Heb.* 12. 29.

His wrath burns into the bottome of hell.

Consumes the earth with her increase.

And sets on fire the foundations of the mountains, *Deut.* 32. 22.

It caused the rent of the ten Tribes, and removed them for ever into bondage, 2 *King.* 17. 18.

The Saints may be in that case, as to cry out to be hidden from it in the grave, untill it be overpast, *Iob* 13. 14.

The Hypocrites in heart, heapt up wrath, *Iob* 36. 13.

God speaks to the wicked in his wrath,

And vexes them in his sore displeasure, *Psal.* 2. 5.

When his wrath is never so little kindled, they are blessed that trust in him, *Psal* 2. 12,

God is angry with the wicked every day, *Psalme* 7. 11.

The way to cease anger is to turn to God, *Psalme* 85. 3, 4.

His wrath may lie heavy upon his dear children, being assaulted with all his waves, *Psal.* 88. 7, 16.

The

The expectation of the wicked is wrath, *Proverb.* 11. 23.

The foundations of the heavens move at his wrath, 2 *Sam.* 22. 8.

His wrath consumes like stubble, *Exod.* 15. 7.

He causes his fury to come forth like fire, to burn unquenchably, *Ier.* 4. 4.

It rules over the wicked with a mighty hand, and with an out stretched arme, and fury poured out, *Ezek.* 20. 24.

He in wrath straitens the steps of our strength, and

Causeth our own Counsels to pull us down, *Iob* 18. 7.

GENERALS.

On the Body effects of Wrath.

In our ease to be broken asunder, *Iob* 16. 12.

His filling us with wonderfull plagues, *Exod.* 3. 20.

His making us cursed in our coming in, and in our coming forth, *Deut.* 28. 19.

His sending on us wonderfull and unheard of plagues of long continuance, even all of Egypt, *Deut.* 28. 59.

His rejoicing to poure plagues upon us, *Deut.* 28. 63

His heaping up mischiefs and sending plagues upon us, *Deut.* 32. 23.

His suffering us to be so afflicted, as not to swallow our spittle, *Iob* 7 19.

His causing terrors to affright us on every side,

Driving us to our feet, *Iob* 18. 11.

His making of our successors astonished at our punishments,

As they who lived with us were affrighted by them, *Iob* 18. 20.

To have terrors take hold of us as waters,

And his causing his tempest to steal us away in the night, *Iob* 27. 20.

His casting us into the mire, so as we become like dust and ashes, *Iob* 30. 3.

His raining of snares fire and brimstone, and a horrible tempest upon us, *Psal.* 11. 6.

His making of us a fiery oven,
And his ſwallowing of us up in his wrath,
Fire to devoure us, *Pſal.* 21. 9.

His bowing of us, and troubling of us greatly,
His making us to go mourning all the day long, *Pſal.* 38. 6.

His making of us feeble and ſore broken, *Pſal.* 38. 8.

His making of us halt, having ſorrow continually before us, *Pſal.* 38. 17.

His making innumerable evils to compaſſe us about, *Pſal.* 28. 12.

His plaguing of us all the day long, and
His chaſtening of us every morning, *Pſalme* 37. 14.

His making of us become like a bottle in the ſmoake, *Pſal.* 119. 83.

His making of our puniſhments become greater then the ſin of *Sodome*, which was overthrown in a moment, *Lamentations* 6. 4.

His overthrowing us, and compaſſing us with his net, *Iob* 19. 6.

His cauſing his arrows to ſtick faſt in us,
His hand to preſſe us ſore, *Pſal.* 38. 2.

His conſuming us by a blow of his hand, *Pſal.* 39. 14.

His fierce wrath going over us,
His terrors cutting us off, *Pſal.* 88. 16.

His cauſing his whirlwind to go out againſt us in fury.

His caſting down our beauty from heaven to earth, ſo
As he remembreth not his footſtool, *Lam.* 2. 1.

His turning his hand againſt us all the day, *La.* 3. 3.

His building againſt us, and his compaſſing us about with gall and travell, *Lam.* 3. 5.

His being to us as a Bear lying in wait,
As a Lion in ſecret places, *Lam.* 3. 10.

His bending his bow againſt us, And his making us the mark of his arrow, *Lam.* 3. 12.

His

His being to us as a lion, and as a young lion, to teare and destroy without any rescue, *Hos.* 5. 15.

His multiplying our wounds, without ceasing, and

His breaking us with a tempest, *Iob* 9. 16.

His making of us fall one upon another, as upon a sword, when none pursueth, *Lev.* 26. 37.

His making us to be like a leafe driven to and fro, and like dry stubble, *Iob* 13. 25.

His making trouble and anguish prevaile against us, as a King ready to battell, *Iob* 14. 26.

Our not feeling of quietnesse, nor saving of that we desire, *Iob* 20. 20.

His making of us in the midst of our sufficiencie be in straights,

Every hand of the wicked being against us, *Iob* 20. 10.

To have our wounds stink and corrupt, *Psal.* 38. 5.

To be close beset behind and before, *Psal.* 139. 5.

To be covered with a cloud in Gods anger,

To have our beauty cast down from heaven to earth, *Lam.* 2. 1.

His pulling us in pieces, and turning aside our wayes to make us desolate, *Lam.* 3. 11.

His filling us with bitternesse, and making us drunk with wormwood.

Effects.

Thereof more particularly on the body.

To be smitten with a consumption; feaver, inflammation, extreame burning, with the sword, blasting, mildew, until we perish, *Deut.* 28. 22.

To be smitten with the botch of *Egypt*, incurable Emerods, scabs, itch, *Deut.* 28. 27.

To grope at noon day, like a blind man in darknesse, *Deut.* 28. 29.

To be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and bitter destruction,

To have the teeth of beasts sent upon us, And

And the poiſon of Serpents of the duſt *Deutre.* 32. 24.

To be poured out as milk and curdled as cheeſe, *Job* 10. 10.

To have witneſſe renewed againſt us,

And to have indignation upon us,

To have changes of war againſt us, *Job* 10. 7.

To be broken with breach upon breach,

To have God run upon us like a giant, *Job* 16. 14.

To have all our members as a ſhadow, *Job* 17. 17.

To have our ſtrength hunger-bitten, *Job* 18. 12.

To have a fire not blown conſuming us, *Job* 20. 26.

To have evill come upon us, when we expect good, and

Darkneſſe when we expect light, *Job* 30. 26.

To be ſpoke unto by God in his wrath, and

Vexed in his ſore diſpleaſure, *Pſal.* 2. 5.

To be broken with a rod of iron, and

Daſht in pieces like a potters veſſell, *Pſal.* 2. 9.

To be made as the fat of Lambs, and

Conſumed away like ſmoak, *Pſal.* 37. 20.

To be caſt down and not able to riſe up, *Pſal.* 36. 12.

To have our root rottenneſſe,

And our bloſſome to grow up as duſt,

As fire devouring ſtubble and chaff, *Iſa.* 5. 24.

To be melted and tryed, *Ier.* 9. 9.

The breaking in pieces of men and women, young men and maids,

Shephard and floock,

Captives and Rulers,

Husbandmen and oxen, *Ier.* 22. 23.

To have our young men and old lie in the ſtreets, *Lam.* 2. 21.

To have a fire come from the midſt of us to devour us, *Ezek.* 28. 18.

His caſting of our carcaſſes upon our Idols,

So his ſoul to abhor us, *Lev.* 26. 30.

His ſuffering of us to be ſtoned to death, *Deut.* 21. 21.

To

To have our carcaſſes meat unto all the fouls of the aire, and beaſts of the field,

Having none to drive them away, *Deut.* 28. 26.

To be left few in number of a great multitude, *Deut.* 28. 59.

To be brought into bondage, and ſold for

Bondmen and

Bondwomen, *Deut.* 28. 68.

To go away by the breath of our mouths, *Job* 14. 30.

To have our light put out,

And the ſpark of our fire not ſhine, *Job* 18. 5.

To have deſtruction ready at our ſides, and

The firſt born of death to devour our ſtrength, *Job* 13. 18.

To periſh for ever like our dung, *Job.* 20. 7.

To fly away like a dream, and

Not to be found; and

Chaſed away like a viſion of the night, *Job* 20. 8.

To ſuck the poiſon of aſps, and

The Vipers tongue to ſlay us, *Job* 20. 17.

To have the heavens reveale our iniquity,

The earth to riſe up againſt us,

HEAD.

To be ſtript of glory

And to have our crown taken from our head, *Iob* 19. 9.

To have our miſchiefe and wicked dealing return upon our own head and pates, *Pſal.* 7. 7, 16.

To have ſackcloth and aſhes, with baldnes brought upon all heads and loins, *Amos* 8. 10.

To have head and taile, branch and root, cut off in one day, *Iſa.* 9. 14.

His continual whirl-winde which ſhall fall upon our heads, *Jer.* 30. 32.

To be conſumed by the breath of our noſtrils, *Iob* 4. 9.

FACE.

To have our faces foule with weeping,

And the ſhadow of death up-

upon our eye-lids, *Iob* 16.16.
To be filled with wrinkles, *Iob* 16.8.

EYES.

To have our eyes dim with ſorrow, *Iob* 17.7.
To have eyes conſumed with grief, *Pſal.* 6.7.
To have our ſtrength fail,
And the light of our eyes to go from us, *Pſal.* 38.10.
To have our eyes fail with tears, *Lam.* 2.11.

EARES.

To have a dreadfull ſound into our ears, *Iob* 14.21.

TEETH.

To break our teeth with gravel ſtones,
To cover us with aſhes, *Lam.* 3.16.
To have our fleſh in our teeth,
Our teeth in our hand, *Iob* 13.14.

NECK.

His taking us by the neck and ſhaking us in pieces, *Iob* 16.12.

BOWELS & BELLY

To have our bowels boile without reſting,
The dayes of our affliction preventing us, *Iob* 30.27.
To have our bellies cleave unto the earth, *Pſal.* 44.25.
To have our bowels troubled, *Lam.* 1.19.

LOINES.

To have our loines filled with loathſome diſeaſes,
And to have no ſoundneſſe in our fleſh, *Pſalme* 38.7.

KNEES, LEGS.

To be ſmitten in the knees with a ſore incurable botch,
From the ſeale of the foot unto the crown of the head, *Deut.* 28.35.

BONES and FLESH.

To have our bones to cleave

cleave to our skin,
And to our flesh, *Iob* 19. 20.

To have our bones full of the sins of our youth, which shall lie down with us in the grave, *Iob* 20. 11.

Our bones to be burnt with heat, *Iob* 30. 30.

Our bones to be broken, *Psal.* 37. 15.

To have no soundnesse in our flesh because of Gods anger,

Nor any rest in our bones, *Psal.* 38. 3.

To have fire from above sent into our bones,

Prevailing against us, *Lam.* 1. 13.

To have our bones broken, *Lam.* 3. 4.

To have our flesh cloathed with worms,

And clods of dust, *Iob* 7. 5.

Feet.

To have our feet put into the stocks,

All our parts narrowly looked to,

To have a print set upon the heels of our feet, consuming as a rotten thing,

And as a moth-eaten garment, *Iob* 13. 27.

To have our way fenced that we cannot passe,

And darknesse set in our wayes, *Iob* 19. 8.

His inclosing our ways with hewen stone,

And making our paths crooked, *Lam.* 3. 9.

To be cast into a net of our own feet,

To walk upon snares, *Iob* 18. 8.

To have a net spread for our feet,

Being turned back and desolate,

Faint all the day long, *Lam.* 1. 13.

To have our feet turned within us, *Lam.* 1. 19.

To have our steps numbred, *Iob* 14. 16.

To have a grinne take us by the heel, and

The Robber to prevaile against us, *Iob* 18. 9.

Skin.

To

To have our skin black upon us, *Iob* 30. 30.

To have our flesh and skin made old, *Lam.* 3. 4.

To have our skin broken and become loathsome, *Iob* 5. 7.

To have our skin black as an oven,

Because of the famine, *Lam.* 5. 12.

To have our sackcloth sowed on our skin,

Our horn defiled in the dust, *Iob* 16. 15.

HEART.

His meeting us as a beare that is robbed of her whelps,

Renting the caule of our hearts,

Devouring us as a Lion, *Hos.* 13. 8.

His sending of faintnesse of heart upon us, in the land of our enemies, *Lev.* 26. 36.

To be smitten with hardnesse of heart, *Exod* 7. 13.

To roare because of disquietnesse of heart, *Psal.* 58. 8.

To have our heart pant, *Psal.* 38. 10.

To have our heart faint, *Lam.* 1. 21.

To have the joy of our heart to cease,

And our dancing turned into mourning, *Ezek.* 5. 10.

To be smitten with blindnesse,

Making astonishment of heart, *Deut.* 28.

To have our hearts waxed grosse;

And our ears dull of hearing, *Matth.* 13. 15.

His appointing over us terror, consumption, and the burning ague, causing sorrow of heart, *Lev.* 26. 18.

To have our own sword enter into our own heart, *Psal.*

REINES.

To have Gods archers compasse us about,

To cleave our reines asunder, *Iob* 16. 33.

To cause the arrows of Gods quiver enter into our reines, *Lam.* 3. 13.

LIVER.

To have our Liver poured on the ground becauſe of the children,

And ſwounding in the ſtreets, *Lam.* 2. 11.

GALL.

To pour out Gall on the ground, *Iob* 16. 33.

MEAT.

To have our meat turned into the gall of aſps within us, *Iob.* 20. 14.

In the filling of our bellies,

To have God caſt the fury of his wrath upon us

Raining it upon us when we are eating, *Iob* 20. 23.

Our Prieſts and Ancients to periſh whilſt they look for food to relieve their ſouls, *Lam.* 1. 18.

To have women eat their fruit, *Lam.* 2. 20.

His making that which our ſoul abhors to be our pleaſant meat, *Iob* 6. 7.

To have the ſtay of bread and water taken away, *Iſa.* 3 1.

To ſigh and ſeek bread, *Lam.* 1. 11.

To have our delicate feeders deſolate in the ſtreets and,

To have thoſe cloathed with ſcarlet to embrace dunghils, *Lam.* 4. 5.

To eat our meat with the perill of our lives, becauſe of the ſword, *Lam.* 5. 6.

To have the fathers to eat the ſons,

And the ſons to eat the fathers in the midſt of us, *Ezek.* 5. 10.

To eat and not be ſatisfied,

And to have our caſting down in the midſt of us, *Micah* 8. 9.

His cauſing of ſcarcity of bread,

His breaking of our ſtaffe of bread,

His cauſing us to eat by waight,

And not be ſatisfied, *Lev.* 26. 26.

Soul & Spirit.

His setting of the terror of his wrath in array against us, *Iob* 6. 4.

His making of us to be full of Confusion, *Iob* 10. 15.

His making of us unable to look up, *Psal.* 40. 12.

His making terrors to come round about us daily,

Like water compassing us about together, *Ps.* 88. 16.

To have the sorrows of death to compasse us about,

The paths of hell to get hold upon us,

With trouble and sorrow, *Psal.* 116. 3.

His causing his terrors as in a solemn day to be assembled round about us, *Lam.* 2. 22.

His making us believe that he hides his face from us,

And counts us for his enemies, *Iob* 13. 14.

His face hiding from us, *Psal.* 88. 14.

His affrighting of us and making us ready to die from our youth, whilst we suffer his distracting terrors, *Psal.* 88. 15.

His hiding his face from us, *Micah.* 3. 8.

His spewing us out of his mouth, *Rev.* 3. 18.

His causing our souls to chuse strangling and death,

Rather then life, *Iob* 7. 15.

His making our souls weary of life, *Iob* 10. 1.

His making terrors round about us, pursue us as the winde,

Our welfare passing away as a cloud, *Iob* 30. 15.

His causing our souls to be poured out upon us, *Iob* 30. 15.

His sore vexing of our souls, *Psal.* 6. 3.

His putting our soul as amongst lions,

Lying among them who are set on fire,

Whose teeth are spears and arrows,

And their tongues a sharp sword, *Psal.* 44. 22.

To have our soul bowed down unto the dust, *Ps.* 44. 25

His making our soule cleave to the dust, *Psalme* 119. 25.

His causing us to weep incessantly because the Comforter that should refresh our soules is far from us, *Lam.* 1. 16.

His causing our souls in shew to be cast off, *Ps.* 88. 14.

His removing our soules far from peace,

And making us to forget prosperity, *Lam.* 3, 7. & 1, 11.

His making us to be seized with fears and tremblings,

As to melt away, *Exod.* 15. 15.

To have a doubting life, fearing day and night,

Having no assurance of our life, *Deut.* 28. 66.

His causing us in the evening to wish for the morning,

And in the morning to wish for the evening, *Deut.* 28. 6, 7.

His causing of us to raise bitter curses, and acclamations, *Iob* 2. 1.

His causing of our griefe in sence to be heavier then then the sand of the sea,

And his word swallowed up, *Iob* 6. 3.

His putting of his arrows in us,

The poyson thereof drinking up our spirits, *Iob* 6. 9.

His suffering us to cry out impatiently, *Iob* 7. 12.

His fillingus with bitternes,

Nor suffering us to take breath, *Iob* 8. 18.

His making us afraid of all our sorrows, *Iob* 8. 28.

His making us cry out to be hidden in the grave,

And kept secret untill wrath be over, *Iob* 13. 14.

His causing us possesse moneths of vanity.

And wearisom nights, *Iob* 7. 3.

His causing us to have restlesse wearinesse all the night long, *Iob* 7. 4.

His fearing us with dreams

Affrighting us with visions, when we expect rest, *Iob.* 7. 13, 14.

His making us fly at the shaking of a leaf,

As fleeing away, *Lev.* 26. 36.

His causing our distraction to come often,

Distributing sorrows upon us in his anger, *Iob* 21. 17.

Our crying to God to be not heard,

Nor regarded, *Iob.* 30, 20.

His lifting us up to the winde,

And making us ride upon it,

Diſſolving our ſubſtance, *Iob.* 30. 32.

His cauſing us to go mourning without Sun,

To be a brother to dragons,

A companion to Owls, *Iob* 30. 39.

His cauſing our harp to be turned into mourning,

And our organ into the voice of them that weep, *Iob* 30 31.

His bringing us into deſolation for a moment,

Conſuming us utterly with terror, *Pſal.* 38. 13.

To be weary of groaning,

All night to make our bed to ſwim and water our couch with tears, *Pſal.* 6 6.

To have our life ſpent becauſe of grief,

And our years ſpent becauſe of ſighing, *Pſal.* 31. 10.

Our being ſore broken into the place of dragons,

Being covered with the ſhaddow of death, *Pſal.* 44. 20.

To be full of heavineſſe without any comfort, *Pſal.* 69. 20.

To call upon God, and not be anſwered,

To ſeek him early, and yet not finde him, *Prov.* 1. 28.

To have our calamities come ſuddenly,

And to be broken without remedy, *Prov.* 6. 15.

To be filled with our own wayes, *Prov.* 14. 14.

To have our own wickedneſſe correct us,

And our backſlidings to reprove us, *Jer.* 2. 15.

To be melted and tryed, *Jer.* 9. 9.

To have his wrath kindled againſt us,

And counted as one of his enemies, *Job.* 19. 11.

To have our triumphing ſhort,

And our joy but for a moment, *Job.* 20. 5.

To have our candle often put out, *Job* 1. 17.

To heap up wrath when God

God binds us, *Iob* 36. 13.
Not to ſtand in judgment;
Nor in the congregation of the righteous, *Pſal.* 1. 5.
To have our iniquities go over our heads, as a heavy burden, too heavy for us, *Pſal.* 38. 4.
To have our ſouls far removed from peace, *Lam.* 1. 11.
His cauſing our ſouls in ſhew to be cut off, *Pſalme* 88. 14.
To be fed with wormwood, having gall to drink, *Ier.* 17. and 25. 15.
To be drunk and ſleep a perpetuall ſleep,
Not to awake, *Ier.* 51. 52.
To be ſet in great bitterneſſe for want of ſolemn meetings, *Lam.* 1. 4.
In nakedneſſe to ſigh and turn back-wards, *Lam.* 1. 8.
To come down wonderfully and have no comforter, *Lam.* 1. 9.
To have matchleſſe ſorrow inflicted in the day of wrath, *Lam.* 1. 12.
The increaſing of our mourning and lamentation, *Lam.* 2. 5.
His hedging us about that we cannot go out,
And making of our chain heavy, *Lam.* 3. 7.
To have our prayers ſhut out when we cry and ſhout, *Lam.* 3. 8.
His covering himſelf with a cloud that our prayers ſhould not paſs through *Lam.* 3. 44. *Ezek.* 8. 18.
To be gathered like lead or tinne,
And melted in the day of Gods wrath, *Ezek.* 22. 20.
Not to be purged from our filthineſſe, untill God have conſumed us,
And made his fury reſt upon us, *Ezek.* 24. 13.
His drawing of ſwords againſt the beauty of our wiſedome,
To defile our brightnes, *Ezek.* 28. 7.
To have our ſun go down at noon,
And our earth darkened at noon day, *Amos* 8. 9.
To have our mourning like that of an only ſon,
And a bitter day,
To cry unto the Lord and not be heard, *Mic.* 3 8.

To be under such calamity,

That neither silver nor gold shall profit us, *Zeph.* 1. 9.

To be ruled over with a rod of Iron,

And to be broken like a potters vessel,

Dashed to pieces, *Rev.* 2. 27.

To bring upon us the fruit of our thoughts, *Ier.* 6. 14.

To weep sore in the night,

Tears being in in our eyes amongst all our lovers, *Lam.* 1. 2.

To have our sighes many, *Lam.* 1. 21.

To have our feasts turned into mourning,

To have our songs turned into lamentation, *Amos* 8. 10.

His breaking the power of our pride, *Lev.* 26. 19.

To have no ease in captivity,

Nor rest to the soal of our feet,

But to have a trembling heart,

Failing of eyes,

And sorrow of minde, *Deut.* 28. 65.

To have our grief heavier then the sand of the Sea, *Iob* 6. 3.

To possesse the sins of our youth, *Iob* 13. 26.

Nor to depart out of darknesse, *Iob* 14. 30.

In our reputation.

His making us to be a wonder unto many, *Psal.* 7. 7.

His bringing of such desolation, upon us, that at the report thereof,

Our ears shall tingle, *Ier.* 19. 3.

His utterly destroying, making us an astouishment, with a hissing,

With a perpetuall desolation, *Ier.* 29. 9.

At Gods awaking to have our image despised as a dream, *Psal.* 37. 20.

To have hypocritical mocker sin feasts gnash upon us with their teeth, *Psal.* 35. 16.

His making us a terror to our selves,

And

And our friends, *Ier.* 20. 4.

His causing our servants to rule over us, *Lam.* 5. 8.

To be removed from our habitations,

All who honoured us, despising us, *Lam.* 1. 8.

To put our remembrance from under heaven, *Exod.* 7. 14.

To be an astonishment,

A Proverbe amongst strange Nations, *Deut.* 28. 37.

To have sojourning strangers exalted, and we driven low, *Deut.* 28. 43.

To have strangers lend us, and we not them,

They to be the head and we the taile, *Deut.* 28. 44

To scatter us amongst all the Nations,

To serve unknown gods, *Deut.* 28. 64.

To have our remembrance perish from off the earth,

And to have no name in the street, *Iob* 18. 17.

To be a reproach to our neighbour enemies,

To be a fear to our acquaintance, *Psal.* 31. 11.

To be forgotten as the dead out of minde, like a broken vessel, *Psal.* 31. 12.

To have false witnesses rise up against us, laying things unknown to our charge, *Psal.* 35. 11.

To have reproach break our hearts, *Psal.* 69. 20.

To be an execration in a strange land, an astonishment, curse and reproach,

Seeing our country no more, *Ier.* 42. 18, 8. *Ier.* 44.

To be a derision to our people, and their songs all the day, *Lam.* 3. 18.

To be made the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people, *Lam.* 3. 45.

To gather all our lovers round about us,

And discover all our nakednesse unto them, *Ezek.* 16. 37.

To be brought to ashes on the earth, in the sight of all that behold us, *Ezek.* 28. 18.

To have all that know us be astonished at us among the people,

To be a terror, never to be any more. *Ier.* 20. 4.

In our children.

His cauſing us to eat the fleſh of our ſons and daughters, *Lev.* 26. 2.

His cauſing of wilde beaſts to rob us of our children, and cattell,

And to make us few in number, *Lev.* 26. 22.

To be curſed in the fruit of our body, land, increaſe, cattell, and ſheep, *Deutre.* 28. 18.

To have our ſons and daughters given to another people, our eyes to fail for them all the day long,

Without any might in our hand, *Deut.* 28. 32.

To have ſons and daughters and not enjoy them,

They going into captivity, *Deut.* 28. 41.

To eat the fruit of our bodies greedily,

Without compaſſion of others of our friends, *Deut.* 28. 53.

To have our children curſed in the gate, far from ſafety, none to deliver them, *Iob* 5. 4.

To have our children miſerable, and to make reſtitution, *Iob* 20. 10.

To have our iniquity laid up for our children and to know it, *Iob* 21. 19.

Our eyes to ſee our childrens deſtruction, and to drink of the wrath of the Almighty, *Iob* 21. 19.

To have our children muliplyed for the ſword,

And our off-ſpring not to be ſatisfied with bread, *Iob* 27. 44.

To have our young men die by the ſword, and our ſons and our daughters by famine, *Ier.* 11. 22.

To have our children delivered up to famine,

Our bloud to be poured out by force of the ſword,

Our wives to be widows and bereaved of their children,

Our men put to death, our young men ſlain by the ſword, *Ier.* 19. 3.

To have all our mighty men in the midſt of us trod under foot, An aſſemblie called to cruſh our young men,

Having

Having our Virgins trodden as in a wine-preſſe, *Lam.* 1. 15.

To have our young men and virgins ſlain by the ſword, unpitied, *Lam.* 2. 21.

To have our precious ſons eſteemed as earthen pitchers, *Lam.* 4, 2.

To have our women and maids raviſhed, *Lam.* 5. 11.

The flame to dry up our branches, *Iob* 13. 30.

To have our roots dried up beneath, and above our branches cut off, *Job* 18. 16.

To have neither ſon nor nephew among the people, nor any remaining amongſt our dwellings, *Job* 28. 20.

In our Goods.

His cauſing our ſeed to be ſown in vain, for the uſe of our enemies, *Lev.* 26. 6.

His ſending upon us the curſing vexation, and rebuke in all we put our hands to,

Untill we be deſtroyed and periſh quickly, *Deut.* 28. 20.

To plant a vineyard, and not to eat of the grapes, *Deut.* 30. 33.

To have our beaſts killed before our eyes, not to eat of them,

Violently taken from us, not to be reſtored, none being to reſcue them, *Deut.* 28. 31.

To have the fruit of our land, and all our labours eaten up, by a nation we know not, *Deut.* 28. 33.

His making the heavens iron and the earth as braſſe, *Lev.* 26. 18.

Deut. 28. 31.

His cauſing us to ſpend our goods in vain, ſo that the earth ſhall not yeeld her increaſe, nor trees fruit, *Levit* 26. 20.

His bending his bow like an enemy againſt us,

His right hand like an enemy deſtroying al things pleaſant to our eyes, *Lam.* 2. 4.

His making of our good not to be in our hands, *Iob* 21. 6.

To be curſed in our baſket and ſtore, *Deut.* 28. 17.

His making the rain from heaven powder and duſt,

Un-

Untill we be destroyed, *Deut.* 28. 24.

To carry out to the field much seed,

And bring in little, it being eaten by the locust, *Deut* 28. 38.

To have olive trees all over, and yet not anoint us with the oile,

The olive to cast her fruit, *Deut.* 48. 40.

To have all the trees of the land consumed by locusts, *Deut.* 28. 42.

To have our seed time cut off, 1 *Sam.* 2. 31.

To perish by a blast of God, *Iob* 5. 3.

To have our harvest eaten up by the hungery out of the thorns,

And the robber to swallow up our substance, *Iob* 5. 5.

To have our hope perish, Iob 8. 13.

To have our hope cut off and like a spiders web, Iob 8. 13.

To vomit up again swallowed down riches, God casting them out of our belly, Iob 20. 15.

To restore our labours, and not swallow them, and to have no joy in them, Iob 20. 18.

To have the increase of our houses depart, and our goods flow away, Iob 20. 28.

To have the just enjoy, our riches, and the innocent our silver, *Iob* 27. 17.

To have our way turned upside down, *Psal.* 146. 9.

To be flung out of our possession, *Ier.* 10. 18.

To have riches in the midst of our dayes, and in the end to prove a foole, 17. 4.

To have God take away his corn and wine from us, in the season thereof,

And to recover his wooll and his flax, given to cover our nakednesse, *Hos.* 7. 9.

In our habitations.

By burning against a Kingdome like a flaming fire, that devours round about, *Lam.* 2. 4.

His pouring out his fury like fire upon our habitations, *Lam.* 2. 1. His

His ſwallowing up a kingdome and all her pallaces and ſtrong holds,

Like an enemie, *Lam.* 2. 4, 5.

His making of us weary,

And all our congregations deſolate, *Iob* 16. 2.

His making of our Cities waſte, *Levit.* 26. 33.

His making the Land deſolate,

And Cities waſte, *Levit.* 26. 36.

His making us periſh in the Land of ſtrangers, *Lev.* 26. 38.

To be removed unto all the Kingdoms of the earth, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To build an houſe and not dwell therein,

To marry a wife and not enjoy her, *Deut.* 28. 30.

To take root ſuddenly, but have our habitations curſed, *Iob* 5. 3.

To have our houſes fall and not ſtand,

When we lean upon them for ſupport, *Iob* 8. 15.

To have our light darkneſſe in our tabernacle,

And our light to be put out with us, *Iob* 18. 6.

To have terrour dwell with us,

And brimſtone ſcattered in our habitations, *Iob* 18. 15.

To have all darkneſſe in our ſecret places, *Iob* 20. 26.

To have our houſes be as mothes, *Iob* 27. 18.

To be ſet in ſlipery places,

Caſt down into deſtruction, *Pſal.* 73. 18.

To have our habitations made heaps and dens of dragons;

Without inhabitants, *Ier.* 9. 11.

To have the land and our houſes over runne, with dreadfull wilde beaſts, *Ier.* 5. 25.

To have all our wayes to mourn,

And all our wayes deſolate, *Lam.* 1. 4.

Our chiefeſt habitations to be like a menſtruous woman amongſt our enemies, *Lam.* 1. 17.

To ſwallow up all our habitations without pitty,

Through

Throwing down our ſtrong holds to the ground,

To pollute our Kingdome, and Princes, *Lam.* 2. 2.

To cut off in anger all the horn of the kingdome,

And the withdrawing of Gods hand from againſt the Enemy, *Lam.* 2. 3.

To take away our habitations violently, *Lam.* 2. 6.

To make our ramparts and walls lament together and languiſh, *Lam.* 2. 8.

To have our city gates ſunk to the ground,

To have the bars of them broken & deſtroyed, *La.* 2. 9

To have all the land devoured with the fire of Gods jealouſie, *Zeph.* 1. 18.

To be made as *Sodome* and *Gomorah*, the breeding of nettles and ſalt-pits,

And a perpetual deſolation, with making the land deſolate, and cities waſte, *Levit.* 26. 36.

His making the peſtilence cleave unto us, untill he have deſtroyed us from our habitation, *Deut.* 28. 31.

The whole land to be carried captive, and given over to idolatry, *Deut.* 28. 36.

To have our confidence rooted out of our tabernacles, bringing us to the king of terrors, *Iob* 18. 14.

To have terror dwel with us, and brimſtone ſcattered in our habitations, *Job* 18. 15.

In Church affaires.

His deſtroying of our high places,

And caſting down of our images, *Levit.* 26. 30.

His bringing of our ſanctuaries into deſolation, ſo as our in dwelling enemies ſhall be aſtoniſhed, *Levit.* 26. 33.

The cauſing of our ſabbaths and ſolemn feaſts to be forgotten,

With the deſpiſing both of King & Prieſt, *Lam.* 2. 6.

To give our ſanctuary into the hand of the enemy, polluting the houſe of God with noiſe, *Lam.* 2. 7.

To have our Law be no more,

To

To have our Prophets be without vision, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have the stones of the sanctuary poured out in every street, *Lam.* 4 1.

To have our Priest, and Prophets slain in the sanctuary, *Lam.* 2. 20.

To have God shut out all the Saints prayers for us, *Ezek.* 4. 14.

In our friends.

To put our brethren far from us,

And utterly to estrange our brethren far from us, *Iob* 19. 13.

To have our kinsmen to fail us, our familiar friends to forget us, *Iob* 19. 14. and 15. 16

To be abhorred of inward friends, and those that loved turned against us, *Iob* 19. 19.

To have our lovers, friends and kinsmen to stand a far off from our grief, *Ps.* 38. 11.

To have lovers, friends and acquaintance be put far from us,

And our acquaintance into darkness, *Psal.* 88. 18.

All friends dealing treacherously being become enemies, *Lam.* 1. 2.

To call for our lovers, but to be deceived by them, *Lam.* 1. 18.

To be scorned of friends,

Yet our eyes to poure our tears unto God, *Iob* 16. 20.

By our Enemies.

To wax old because of our enemies, *Psal.* 6. 7.

To have the punishment of the sword, *Iob* 9. 29.

His walking contrary to us in fury *Levit.* 26. 28.

His suffering us to be killed all the day long,

And counted as sheep to the slaughter, *Psal.* 44. 18.

His causing of changes of war against us, *Iob* 16. 10.

Gods shewing himselfe marvellous against us, *Iob* 10. 16.

His causing his troops to come together, raising up their way against us,

Incamping round about our

our tabernacles, *Job* 14.12.

His hunting us like a fierce lion, *Iob* 10. 10.

His causing us believe that he is become cruel unto us,

And become strong against us, *Iob* 30. 21.

Gods own fighting against us with an outstretched hand and a strong arm, in anger, in fury, and in great wrath, *Ier.* 21.4 5.

His covering us with anger, slaying us without pity, *Lam.* 3. 43.

To have the sword, of famine and pestilence sent upon us,

And to be as the fig which cannot be eaten, *Ier.* 29. 7.

The failing of our strength not to be able to rise up before enemies, *Lam.* 1. 14.

To spread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord commanding our enemies to camp round about us, *Lam.* 1. 17.

His making of the poor to pine away in their iniquities, in their enemies land,

To make Gods arrows drunk with our bloud, and to devour our flesh, *Deut.* 32. 32.

To have the sword abroad bereaving, our home being as death unto us, *Lam.* 1. 19.

His setting his face against us, causing us to be slain before our enemies,

Those that hate us to rule over us; to flie when none pursueth us, *Lev.* 26. 16.

The bringing of a snare to avenge the quarrel of his Covenant,

His sending the pestilence into our greatest assemblies,

His delivering us into the hands of our enemies, *Lev.* 26. 25

His scattering us amongst the heathen,

And his drawing out a sword against us, *Lev.* 26. 33.

His making us have no power to stand against our enemies, *Lev.* 26. 37.

His smiting us with the edge of the sword, destroyed utterly,

With all the beasts amongst us, *Deut.* 13. 15. To

To be ſmitten before our enemies: Going forth one way,

And flying ſeven wayes before them, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To be oppreſſed and ſpoiled evermore, having none to deliver and ſave us, *Deut.* 28. 29.

To be inceſſantly oppreſſed alwayes, and cruſhed,

To be mad for the ſight of our eyes which we ſhall ſee, *Deut.* 28. 33.

To ſerve our enemies in hunger, nakedneſſe, and want of all things,

To have our enemies put a yoak of iron about our necks, untill we be deſtroyed, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To have a devouring nation, cruel, fierce, and altogether mercileſſe brought againſt us,

Who ſhall not at all pity, but uſe all cruelty to all ſexes to deſtruction, *Deut.* 28. 49.

To have the ſword without, and terrour within to deſtroy us, all ſorts of ſexes and ages, *Deut.* 28. 35.

To be waited for of the ſword, *Iob* 14. 22.

To have our enemies to tear us in their wrath,

To gnaſh upon us with their teeth,

And ſharpen their eyes upon us, *Iob* 16. 9.

To have enemies gape upon us, ſmite us upon the cheek deſpitefully, and gather againſt us, *Iob* 16. 10.

To be ſpoiled on every ſide, gone, our hope removed like a tree, *Iob* 19. 10.

Our flying from the iron weapon, to be ſtruck through with a bar of ſteel, *Iob* 20. 24.

To have thoſe who ſeek our life, lay ſnares for us,

And to ſpeak michievous things againſt us,

And imagin deceit all the day long, *Pſal.* 38. 12.

To have lively and ſtrong enemies; and thoſe who hate us wrongfully, multiplyed, *Pſal.* 38. 19.

To have evill come upon us we know not whence, and miſcheife to come we ſhall not put off,

With ſuddaine unknown

known destruction, *Isa.* 47. 11

To have serpents and Cockatrices sent amongst us, and such as will not be charmed, *Isa.* 8. 17.

To have the weapons of our strength for our enemies, *Ier.* 21. 4.

To have strange enemies come amongst us, who shall deliver such as are for death, to death, captivity and sword, *Ier.* 43. 11.

To have enemies like a floud overflow the Land, and the Cities and habitations,

So as all shall cry and howle, *Ier.* 47. 2.

To have no rest in captivity, all our persecutors overtaking us in straights, *Lam.* 1. 3.

To have our enemies to hear of our trouble, and rejoyce at it, without comfort, *Lam.* 1. 20.

To have our enemies to chase us sore, like a bird without cause, *Lamen.* 1. 32.

To have strangers the terrible of the nations brought against us, *Ezek* 28. 7.

To spread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord commanding them to incamp against us, *Lam.* 1. 17.

By his Word.

His hewing us by his Prophets,

And his slaying us by the words of his mouth, *Hos* 6. 5

His fighting against us with the sword of his mouth, *Rev.* 2. 27.

His breaking us in pieces with words, *Iob* 19. 22.

To have a famine not of bread, but of the Word of God, amongst us, *Amos* 8. 11.

To have the Kingdome of heaven taken from us,

And given to a Nation, bringing forth the fruits thereof, *Matth.* 21. 31.

By hearing to hear and not understand,

And by seeing to see and not perceive, *Matth.* 13. 14.

In

In Sinne.

His causing us to possesse the sins of our youth, *Iob* 13. 6.

His making us unable to look up for iniquities, that uncessantly take hold upon us, *Psal.* 40. 12.

To have double recompence for all our sin, *Ier.* 17. 8.

To pine away for the iniquities of our fathers with them, *Lev.* 26. 39.

To have our strength to fail because of sin, and to be consumed, *Psal.* 31. 10.

To have our transgressions sealed up as in a bag,

To have our iniquities sowed up, *Iob* 14. 17.

To have our sorrow ever before us, *Psal.* 38 17.

To roar all the day long because of sin, *Psal.* 32. 3.

To have our iniquities go over our head like a heavy burden too heavy for us, *Psal.* 38. 4.

In Rulers.

To have our beauty de part; to have our Princes become like Harts that find no pasture,

Going without strength before the pursuer, *Lam.* 1. 6.

To have our Elders sit silent on the ground, having cast dust upon their heads, girded with sackcloth,

Our Virgins to hang the head on the ground, *Lam.* 2. 18.

To have our Kingdomes and Princes to be amongst the Gentiles, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have our Princes hang by the hand, and our Elders not to be honoured, *Lam.* 5. 12.

To have those clothed with scarlet, imbrace dunghils, *Lam.* 4. 5.

In prosperity.

To remember our former prosperity in bitternesse, and to want helpers, *Lam.* 1. 7.

In our prosperity to have the destroyer come upon us,

To have vanity be our re-

recompence, *Iob* 13. 31.

Not to see the rivers and flouds, and brooks of honey and butter, *Iob* 20. 17.

Our retainers not prospering, *Iob* 20. 26.

To have our turning away slay us, and our prosperity destroy us, *Prou.* 1. 32.

His making us forget prosperity, *Lam.* 1. 17. and 1. 11.

By Death.

To be driven from light to darkenesse, and chased out of the world, *Iob* 18. 18.

To be reserved to the day of destruction, brought forth to the day of wrath, *Iob* 21. 30.

To have our remainder buried in death, our widows not to weep, *Iob* 27. 15.

To be turned to hell with all that forget God, *Psal.* 9. 7.

To bring upon us our iniquity, being cut off in our own wickednesse, *Psalme* 94. 23.

Never to enter into Gods rest, *Psal.* 95. 11.

To die without instruction, in the midst of our folly to go astray, *Prou.* 5. 23.

To have our carcasses as dung upon the open field, and

To be as the harvest-handfull, which none gathereth, *Jer.* 9. 22.

To die of grievous deaths; Not to be lamented:

To be as dung upon the face of the earth,

To be consumed by famine,

And our carcasses to be meat for the fowles of heaven and earth, *Jer.* 16. 4.

To have our lives cut off in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon us, *Lam.* 3. 23.

To fall in the field and not be brought together nor gathered,

And to be given for meat unto the beasts of the field, and unto the fowles of heaven, *Ezek.* 29 5.

To passe away as the chaff driven away before the whirl winde,

And as the smoak of the chimney, *Hos.* 13. 13.

To be hewen down and cast

cast into the fire, *Matth.* 7. 19.

To have our plagues come in one day, death, mourning, famine, *Jer.* 7. 33.

To die in our sins, *John* 8. 2.

Not to enter into Gods rest, *Heb.* 3. 11.

To have no inheritance in the Kingdome of God no Christ, 1 *Cor.* 6. 9.

To have the blackneſſe and darkneſſe of tempeſt reſerved for us for ever, *Iude* 10. 13.

To have Chriſt deny us in the world to come, *Mat.* 3. 12.

To make an account of every idle word in the day of Judgment, *Mat.* 12. 39.

Not to ſee life: To have the wrath of God abiding on us, *Iohn* 3. 36.

To burn up as chaffe in unquenchable fire, *Matth.* 3. 12.

To be ſent to everlaſting fire prepared for the devil and his angels, *Matth.* 25. 31.

To be bound hand and foot & caſt into outter darkneſſe,

Where ſhall be weeping and gnaſhing of teeth, *Mat.* 22. 13.

To have our part taken out of the book of life, and drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured without mixture, into the cup of his indignation,

And tormented in fire and brimſtone, in the preſence of the Lamb and of the holy Angell, *Revela.* 14. 10.

His putting of us away like droſſe, *Pſal.* 119. 119.

Its cauſing us to crie unto the hills and mountaines, to cover us from the preſence of the Lamb, *Revel.* 6. 16.

To ſeek death, and not to finde it, to deſire to die, and death flie from us, *Revel.* 9. 6.

XXXI

Knowledge of God.

Generals.

GOd, even only God knows the hearts of the children of men, 1 *King.* 8. 39.

All his works are known unto him from the bgining, *Acts* 15. 18.

None can teath him knowledge, since he judgeth these that are on high, *Iob* 21. 22.

It is wickednesse to demand whether or not, there be knowledge in the most high, *Psal.* 73. 11. *Iob* 22. 12.

He is perfect in knowledge, *Iob* 36. 8.

Man is nothing that God should take knowledge of him, or make account of him, *Psal.* 144 3.

Those who know him not, and call not upon him, are in danger of his wrath poured out on them, *Psal* 79. 6.

We rather are known of him, then know him, *Gal.* 4. 6.

The riches both of the knowledge and wisedome of God are a great depth,

His judgments are unsearchable, and his wayes past finding out, *Rom.* 11. 33.

He knows our reproach, our shame, and our dishonour, *Psal.* 69. 19.

He knoweth our frame, he remembreth that we are but dust, *Psal.* 103. 14.

Thereby the depths are broken up, *Prov.* 3. 20.

We ought not to glory in our might, wisedome, riches, but that we understand and know God, *Ier.* 9. 23.

This knowledge is more required then burnt offerings, *Hos.* 6. 6.

He knoweth the proud a far off, *Psal.* 138. 6.

He knoweth our down-sitting and up-rising, *Psal.* 139. 2.

He is acquainted with all our wayes, *Psal.* 139. 9.

He who teacheth man know-

knowledge, muſt of neceſſity know all things *Pſalme* 94. 10.

There is not a word in our tongue, but the Lord knoweth them, *Pſal.* 139. 4.

He knows our ſpirits and way, even when our ſpirits are over-whelmed, *Pſalme* 142. 2, 3.

He is moſt of all known and loved of us, by experience of his wonderful mercies, *Ezek.* 20. 34.

He knoweth our hearts, *Luke* 16. 15.

The hearts of all men, *Act.* 1. 24.

Such knowledge is too wonderful for us, ſo high that we cannot attain unto it, *Pſal.* 1396.

Knowledge paſt.

He knew *Ephraim*, and *Iſrael* was not hid from him, *Hoſ.* 5. 3.

He knew his people in the wilderneſſe in a land of great drought, *Hoſ.* 13. 5.

He knew the wrath of *Moab*, and ſtopt it, *Ier.* 48. 30.

He knew *Abrahams* fear, *Gen.* 22. 12.

He know *Iſraels* ſorrows, *Exod.* 3. 7.

He knew *Senacheribs* abode, 2 *King.* 19. 27.

He knew the proud dealings of the Egyptians, *Neh.* 9. 1.

He knew *Jobs* wayes, *Iob* 32. 2.

He knew *Iſraels* tranſgreſſions and mighty ſinnes, *Amos* 5. 12.

He knew the thoughts of the Scribes, *Act* 15. 8.

He knew the Phariſes, *John* 5. 42.

He knew the unbelievers from the beginning, *John* 5. 46.

Chriſt knew all things, ſhould come unto him, *Joh.* 18. 4.

His knowledg preſent.

He knoweth the way we take, *Job* 23. 10.

He knoweth the place of wiſedome, *Job* 28. 23.

He keepeth our ſoul, knoweth all ſecrets, *Prov.* 24. 10.

He knows the goings forth and rage of his enemies against him, *Isaiah* 37. 28.

He knowes our thoughts and our works, *Isa.* 66. 18.

He knows us before he formed us in the belly, and before we came out of the wombe, *Ier.* 1. 5.

He knowes the quality of those things that proceed out of our mouth, *Ier.* 16. 17.

He knows all the devices of our enemies against us, *Ier.* 20. 11.

He knows the things that come in our minds every one of them, *Ezek.* 11. 6.

He knows the things that we have need of, *Mat.* 6. 8.

He is a God of knowledg, by whom purposes are established, 1 *Sam.* 2. 3.

He knows the thoughts of men, that they are but vanity, *Ps.* 94. 11.

Israels wildernesse-walke known, *Deut.* 2. 7.

He knows the imaginations of the wicked, *Deuteron.* 31. 32.

David known of God 1 *Chron.* 17. 18.

Moses is known by name, *Exod.* 3. 3.

He knows our works, *Iob* 34. 35.

He knows all the fowls in the mountains, *Psal.* 50. 11.

He knoweth the works of mighty men to overturn them in the night, so that they are destroyed, *Iob* 34. 25.

He knows our pains taking, and goodnesse in good things, *Ps.* 40. 10.

He knoweth the secrets of the heart, *Psal.* 44. 21. *Luke* 16, 15. *Act.* 1. 24.

He knows our foolishnes *Ps.* 69. 5.

He onely knows the hearts of the children of men 1 *King* 8. 39.

He understandeth the way of wisdome, and knoweth the place thereof, *Iob* 38. 32.

He knows our works, *Isa.* 66. 18.

He knowes the thoughts of man, *Ps* 94. 11.

He knows wicked mens trea-

treacherous dealing, *Isaiah* 48.8.

He knows all our enemies counsel against us, *Ier* 18.21.

He knows what is in man *Iob.* 2,25.

He knows his sheep, *Iob.* 10. 14.

He knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are but vain, 1 *Cor.* 3. 20.

He knoweth our love to him, 1 *Cor.* 8.3.

He knowes all his, 2 *Tim.* 2.9.

Depth of Wisdome and Knowledg are in him.

He knows how to deliver his Saints out of temptation 2 *Pet.* 2 9.

He knows that Churches works and tribulation, poverty and dwelling, charity. service, faith, patience, works, *Revelations* 2. 9, 13.

He knows what we are, *Iob.* 10 7.

He knows vain men, *Iob* 11.11.

He knows the way that the wicked take, *Iob* 23. 10.

He knows the dayes of the upright, *Psal.* 37.18.

He knoweth our integrity *Psal.* 39.9.

He knoweth our foolishnesse, and our sinnes are not hid from him, *Psalme* 99. 5.

Trials.

He is known by the judgements which he executeth, *Psalme* 9. 16.

The more we know him, the stiller we are, *Ps.* 48.3.

He is known for a refuge in the Churches places, *Ps.* 48.3.

The consumption of wicked men makes it known, that God rules in Jacob, *Ps.* 59.13.

Those who know him truly, will deal righteously and mercifully with others, *Ier.* 22. 16.

It is God who must give us a heart to know him, *Ier.* 24.1.

He is most of all known and loved of us by his wonderfull undeserved mercies, *Ezek.* 20 24

No man knoweth the Son, but the Father,

And no man knoweth the Father save the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him, *Mat.* 11.27.

Such knowledg is too wonderful for us, *Psal.* 139. 6.

XXXII.

Predestination, Election.

WE were ordained for to walk in good works, *Ephes.* 2.10

Iacob was chosen for Gods peculiar treasure, *Psalme* 135.4.

We were chosen to salvation, 2 *Thes.* 2.13.

We were elected by the foreknowledge of the father, 1 *Pet.* 1.2.

Some disobedient, whereunto they were appointed, 1 *Pet.* 2.8.

Christ was the Lambe of God, appointed before the foundation of the world, 1 *Pet.* 1.10.

We were elected according to the foreknowledg of God the Father; unto sanctification of the Spirit, &c. 1 *Pet.* 1.2.

The elect, their names were written in the book of life, before the foundation of the world, *Rom.* 17.8.

Israel was chosen, *Isa.* 44.1.

Ieremie knowne ere he came out of the belly, *Ier.* 1.5.

Esau ere born hated, and *Iacob* loved, *Mal.* 1.2.

It is a Kingdome prepared from everlasting before the foundation of the world, *Matth.* 25.39.

Those given of the Father shall come, *Ioh.* 6.37.

Christ was delivered to suffer, by the determinate counsell and foreknowledg of God, *Act.* 3.23.

Such were added to the Church as shall be saved, *Act.* 2.47.

Paul a chosen vessel to bear Gods name, *Act.* 9.15.

Pharoah hardened, that Gods power may be seene upon him, *Rom.* 9.17.

Ves-

Veſſels of mercy aforehand prepared to glory, *Rom.* 9. 25.

Thoſe foreknown were alſo predeſtinate to be made conforme unto the image of his Sonne, &c. *Rom.* 1. 29.

He foreknew his people, *Rom.* 11. 12.

Moreover whom he did predeſtinate, them alſo he called, &c. *Rom.* 8. 30.

A remnant ſaved according to the Election of Grace, *Rom.* 11. 5.

The Goſpel was ordained before the world to our glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 7.

Paul was ſeparated from his mothers wombe, *Galat.* 1. 15.

We are choſen in Chriſt before the foundation of the world, *Epheſ.* 1. 4. 11.

We were predeſtinate unto the adoption of children, by Jeſus Chriſt unto himſelf, *Epheſ.* 1. 5.

We were choſen when we were predeſtinate according to the purpoſe of him who worketh all things after the counſell of his own will, *Epheſ.* 1. 11.

There is a faith of Gods Elect, and of the knowledg of the truth, which is according unto godlineſſe, *Tit.* 1. 1.

The *Theſſalonians* are ſaid to be the Elect of God, 1 *Theſſ.* 1. 4.

The Jews according to the Election beloved for thei Fathers ſakes, *Rom.* 11. 28.

XXXIII.

Providence.

His providing for the young lions their food His hunting the prey of the lion, and filling the appetite of the young lions, *Iob* 38. 39.

His making the wildernes the houſe of the wild aſſes, *Iob* 39. 6.

In his book all our members were written, which in continuance were faſhioned when as yet there was none of them, *Pſal.* 139. 16.

The Lord directeth our

steps, *Proverbs* 16. 9.

The disposing of the lot is of God, *Proverbs* 6. 33.

Many seek rulers favours, but every mans judgment comes from the Lord, *Prov.* 29. 26.

We are called according to Gods purpose before the world was, 2 *Tim.* 1. 9.

It came of God to harden their hearts against Israel for their destruction, *Josh* 2. 20.

The renting away of the ten Tribes from *Rehoboam*, 1 *King.* 12. 15.

Is there any evill in the city, and the Lord doth it not? *Amos* 3. 6.

The sufferings of Christ were fore-ordained before the foundations of the world 1 *Pet.* 1. 20.

Disobedient men are appointed thereunto, 1 *Pet.* 2. 8.

Men of old ordained to this condemnation, *Iude* 4.

We should do our indevour, and not to be too carefull but rely upon God for outward things, *Math.* 6. 25.

All who are ordained unto eternall life, shall believe, *Acts* 13. 48.

Ioseph acknowledged Gods providence in all his crosses, *Gen.* 45. 5.

None by care-taking can add one cubit to his stature, *Mat.* 6. 27.

The lillies of the field they grow, and toil not, neither spin, *Mat.* 6. 29.

If God clothe the withering grasse, much more will he cloth men, &c. *Mat.* 6. 3.

Infidelity makes us to distrust Gods providence, *Mat.* 6. 30.

We ought not to be too carefull for to morrow, because Gods Providence takes that care from day to day, *Mat.* 6. 34.

We must in the first place seek heavenly things, and so Gods Providence adds unto us a supply of all other things. *Math.* 6. 33.

XXXVI.

Gods all-seeing eye.

HE seeth all under the whole heaven, *Iob* 28. 24.

He looketh unto the ends of the earth, *Iob* 28. 24.

His eyes are upon our wayes, *Iob* 24. 23.

Wicked men think that he will never see, *Psalme* 10. 11.

Hee sees all things, and beholds mischief, & wrong to requite it, *Psalm.* 10. 4.

His eye-lids behold the children of men, *Psalme* 11. 4.

He seeth not as man seeth 1 *Sam.* 16. 7.

His countenance beholds the upright, *Psalme* 11. 7.

When he looks down from heaven, he sees all gone aside, *Psal.* 14. 2.

A thousand years are but as yesterday, when it is past, and as a watch of the night in his sight, *Ps.* 90. 4.

His eyes behold the things that are equall, *Ps.* 17. 2.

He looketh from heaven, he beholdeth all the sonnes of men,

From the place of his habitation hee beholdeth all the inhabitants of the earth *Ps.* 33. 14.

His eyes are upon them that fear him, such as hope in his mercy, *Psal.* 33. 18.

His eyes are upon the righteous, *Psal.* 34. 14.

He sees all the misdemeanours of wicked men, against his servants, *Psal.* 35. 22.

He looks down from heaven, *Psal.* 53. 2.

His eyes behold the Nations, *Psal.* 66. 7.

Our adversaries are all before him, *Ps.* 69, 19.

He looks from heaven, and visites his vine, *Psal.* 80. 14.

His looking on the earth, causeth it to tremble, *Psal.* 104. 32.

He humbleth himself to behold the things that are done in heaven and in the earth

earth, *Psalme.* 113.6.

His eies are every where, beholding the evil and the good, *Pſ.* 15.3.

He ſees all our actions, and our ſlowneſſe to goodneſſe, and mercy to others, *Iſa.* 66.1.

He ſees the lewdneſſe of all our abominations,

His eyes are upon the wayes of all the ſonnes of men, to give every one according to his works, *Ier.* 32.18.

He ſees all our wrongs, vengeance and imaginations againſt us, *Lam.* 3.59.

He ſaw the works of the Ninevites, returning from their evil way, *Ionah* 2.10.

The eyes of the Lord, they run to and fro through the whole earth, *Zech.* 4.12.

He ſeeth wickednеſſe alſo, will he not then conſider it? *Job* 11.11.

Hell is naked before him, and deſtruction hath no covering, *Job* 26.6.

His eye ſeeth every precious thing, *Job* 28.10.

God ſeeth all our wayes, and counteth all our ſteps, *Job* 32.4.

His eyes are upon the wayes of man, and he ſeeth all his goings, *Job* 34.21.

There is no darkneſſe nor ſhadow of death, can hide themſelves from him, nor workers of iniquity, *Job* 34.22.

He that planted the ear and the eye, doth eaſily hear and ſee all, *Pſal.* 94.9.

Our ſubſtance was not hid from him, when we were made in ſecret and curiouſly wrought in the lower parts of the earth.

His eyes did ſee our ſubſtance, being yet imperfect, *Pſal.* 139.16.

Hell and deſtruction are before him, how much more our hearts, *Prov.* 6.11.

All things are naked and open unto the eyes of him, with whom we have to doe, and all creatures are manifeſt in his ſight, *Hebrews* 4.13.

His eyes run to and fro throughout the whole earth, 2 *Chron.* 16.9.

Our ſecret good actions done in ſecret, are ſeen and re-

rewarded openly, *Matth.* 6.4.

XXXV.

Works of GOD.

Of Creation,

Generals.

GOd does all, *Isa.* 24. 44.

All his workes are done in truth, *Ps.* 33. 6.

He doth great things and unsearchable, marvellous things past finding out, *Iob* 5. 9.

Many are his wondrous works which he hath done, and his thought towards us ward passing number, *Psal.* 4.5.

He onely doth wondrous things, *Psal* 72.18.

Whatsoever he doth it shall be for ever, nothing can be added to it, nor diminished from it, 1 *Cor.* 3. 14.

In all his works he hath set this over against that, that man might finde nothing after him *Eccles.*7. 14.

A man cannot finde out his work under the Sun, *Eccles.*8.17.

We cannot know his Works who made all, *Eccles.* 11.5.

Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world, *Acts* 15. 18.

All his works were made in wisedome, *Psalme* 130. 5.

His wondrous works declare the neerneſſe of his Name, *Ps.*95.1.

There are no works like his Works, *Ps.*68.8.

His Works are very great, and his Thoughts very deep, *Ps.*92.5.

His Works are many and most wonderfull, all made in wisdome, *Psal.* 104. 24.

They are great, and sought out of all them that have pleasure therein, *Psal.* 111.2.

The Works of his hands are Verity and Judgment, *Psal.*111.7.

Whatsoever he pleased, that

that he did in heaven and in earth, and in all deep places, *Psal.* 135. 7.

He alone doth great wonders, *Ps.* 136. 4.

His works are marvellous, *Psal.* 139. 14.

He hath made all things for himself, *Prov.* 16. 4.

He created all things by Jesus Christ, *Ephes.* 3. 9 *Ioh.* 1. 3.

All things were created for the manifestation of the wisdome of God, *Ephes.* 3. 10.

Declaration unto posterity of his wondrous Works, breeds hope in God, *Psal.* 78. 6.

God onely doth wondrous things, *Psalme* 27. 8.

In Heaven and Earth.

His creating of heaven and earth, *Gen.* 1. 1. *Psal.* 115. 15. & 21. 2. & 134. 8. & 134. 3.

His speaking of the Word, and doing, and all stood fast *Psal.* 33. 9.

His making of the heavens, *Ps.* 96. 5. and 102. 25.

His making of them by wisdom, *Psal.* 36, 5.

His making the heavens, and all the host of them, by the breath of his mouth, *Psal.* 33. 6.

His stretching out the heavens like a curtain, *Psal.* 142.

His garnishing of the heavens by his spirit, *Job* 26. 13.

His spreading out of the heavens alone, and treading upon the waves of the Sea, *Job* 9. 8.

His spreading out the sky, which is strong like a molten looking-glasse, *Job* 36. 37.

His stretching out the heavens like a curtain,

His spreading them out like a tent to dwell in, *Isa* 40. 22.

His making of all things, and stretching out the heavens alone, *Isaiah* 44. 24.

His making the earth by his power,

His establishing it by his wisdome.

His

His ſtretching out the heavens by his diſcretion, *Jer.* 10.12.

His making of heaven and earth by his great power, and ſtretched out arm, *Jer.* 32.17.

His building his ſtory in the heavens, and founding his troop on the earth, *Amos* 9.6.

His bringing out the hoſt of heaven by number,

His calling of them all by names, by the greatneſſe of his power, *Iſa.* 40.26.

In the Sun, Moon, and Stars.

His creating of the Sun, Moon, and ſtars, being the Works of his hands, *Pſalme* 8.3.

His preparing the light of the Sunne, *Pſalme* 74.16

His appointing the moon for ſeaſons, and the Sun to know his going down, *Pſ.* 104.20.

His making of the Sun, Moon, and ſtars, *Pſ.* 136.6,7.

His telling the number of the ſtarres, and calling them all by their names, *Pſ.*147.4.

His making of Arcturus, Orion, and the chambers of the South, *Iob* 9.9.

His making the Seven ſtars and Orion, *Amos* 5.8.

His binding the ſweet influences of Pleiades, and looſing the bonds of Orion, *Iob* 38.30.

In the Earth.

His making of the earth, man and beaſt by his great power and his out-ſtretched arm, *Ierm.* 27.7.

His eſtabliſhing the ends of the earth, *Prov.* 30.4.

His eſtabliſhing the world upon the Seas, and eabliſhing it upon the floods, *Pſal.* 24.2.

His laying the meaſures of the earth, *Iob* 38.5.

His laying the foundations of the earth, *Iob* 38.4.

His laying the corner ſtone, and foundations of the earth, *Iob* 38.6.

His

His founding of the world and the fulneſſe thereof, *Pſalme* 89. 11.

His ſetting the borders of the earth, *Pſalme* 74. 17.

His laying the foundation of the earth ſo as it ſhould not be removed for ever, *Pſ.*104.5.

His ſtabliſhing the earth that it abideth, *Pſalme* 119. 90.

His ſetting faſt the mountains, being girded with power by his ſtrength, *Pſ.* 69. 6.

His ſtabliſhing the Creation for ever, and making a decree which they ſhould not paſſe, *Pſal.* 148 6.

In the Waters.

His covering the earth with them, as with a garment,

His cauſing the waters to ſtand above the mountains, *Pſal.* 104. 6.

His ſetting a bound over the waters, that they cannot paſſe to cover the earth, *Pſ.*104.9.

His making of the Sea, and his hands preparing the dry land, *Pſal.*95. 25.

His laying the beams of his chamber in the waters, *Pſ.*10. 5.

His ſhutting up the Sea with doors, when it breaks forth, *Job.*38 8.

His placing the ſand for the bounds of the Sea which it cannot paſs through the waters thereof, roar and toſſe themſelves, yet they cannot prevail, *Jeremie* 3. 22.

His forming of the mountains, and creating of the wind, *Amos* 4.13.

In the Seaſons.

His commanding of the morning, and cauſing the day-ſpring to know his place *Job*38. 12.

His making ſummer and winter, *Pſ.*74.17.

In Mankinde.

Our fearfull and wonderfull making, *Pſalme*, 149 14.

His faſhioning of all hearts alike, His

His considering of all our works, *Ps.* 33. 15.

His creating of rich and poor, *Prov.* 22. 2.

Man vvas not created for the woman, but the woman for the man, 1 *Cor.* 11. 9.

Creatures.

His forming of the crooked serpent, *Job* 26. 13.

His making of Behemoth, *Job* 40. 15.

XXXVI.

Works of Providence.

Generals.

HIs magnifying of man and setting his heart upon him, *Job* 7. 17.

His teaching us more then the beasts of the earth,

His making us wiser then the fowls of the heavens, *Job* 35. 11.

His works which vve behold ought to be magnified *Job* 36 24.

His turning of all things about by his counsels, that he may by them do on the face of the earth, whatsoever, he commandeth them, *Job* 37. 12.

His setting the dominion of heaven on the earth, *Job* 38. 32.

His performing of all things for us, *Psal.* 57. 2.

His crowning the year with his goodnesse, and his paths dropping fatnesse, *Ps.* 65. 11.

His holding our soul in life, and not suffering our feet to be moved, *Psalme.* 66. 9.

His daily loading us with his benefits: *Psal.* 68. 18.

His doing of wonders, and declaring his strength among the people, *Psal.* 7. 7.

His satisfying the earth with the fruit of his works, *Psal.* 104. 13.

His giving of all their meat in due season, *Ps.* 104. 27.

His Work is honourable and glorious, *Ps.* 111. 3.

His giving unto all life, breath and all things, *Acts* 17. 25.

Hee

He hath made his wonderfull Works to be remembred, *Pſal.* 111.4.

He did ſhew unto his people the power of his works, that he might give them the heritage of the heathen, *Pſal.* 111.6.

His upholding of all that fall, and raiſing up of all thoſe who be bowen down *Pſ.* 145. 112.

His turning upſide down the way of the wicked, *Pſ.* 146. 9.

His gathering the outcaſts of his people, *Pſal.* 147. 2.

His ſetting of the baſeſt men in high places, *Dan* 4. 17.

His delivering and reſcuing.

His working ſignes and wonders in heaven and earth, *Dan.* 6. 27.

His bringing his judgements to light every morning,

His revealing the deep and ſecret things,

His knowledg whats in darkneſſe, and the light dwelling with him, *Dan.* 2. 22.

His giving of wiſdome, and might, *Dan.* 2. 23.

His increaſing the Nations, and deſtroying them, *Job.* 12. 23.

His paſſing by us and we ſee him not, *Iob.* 24. 7, 9.

His inlarging of the Nations and ſtraitning them, *Iob* 12. 23.

His often ſpeaking when we do not perceive the ſame *Iob* 33 14.

His working great matters and deliverances with man, *Iob* 33. 30.

In the Heavens and Clouds.

His right hand ſpan the heavens,

Their ſtanding together when he cals, *Iſaiah* 48. 13.

His clothing the heavens with blackneſſe, making ſackcloth their covering.

His commanding the Sun not to riſe, and ſealing up the ſtars, *Iob* 9. 7.

His giving the Sun for a light by day, and the Moon and ſtarres for a light by night

night, *Jeremie* 31 35.

His meating out heaven with a ſpan, *Iſa.* 40.12.

Clouds.

His binding up the waters in his thick clouds, the cloud not being rent under them, *Iob* 26.8.

His lifting up his voyce to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover us, *Iob* 38.34.

By watering his wearying the thick cloud, and ſcattering his bright cloud, *Iob.* 37. 11.

His diſpoſing of his clouds, and cauſing of their light to ſhine, *Iob* 3ſl. 16.

His ballancing of the clouds, *Iob* 37.16.

His numbring of the clouds in wiſedome, and ſtaying of the bottles of heaven, *Iob* 38.37.

His making the clouds his chariot, and walking upon the wings of the wind, *Pſ.* 124,3.

His covering of the heavens with clouds, and preparing of rain for the earth.

His making of graſſe to grow upon the mountains *Pſ.* 147. 18.

His holding back the face of his throne, and ſpreading the cloud upon it, *Iob* 26. 9.

Light.

His forming the light, and creating darkneſſe, *Iſaiah* 45.7.

His ſpreading his light upon the ſpreadings of the clouds, *Iob* 36.29, 30.

His covering the light and commanding it not to ſhine by the interpoſing cloud, *Iob* 36.32.

His parting of the light which ſcattereth the Eaſt-winde upon the earth, *Iob.* 38.24.

His covering himſelf with light, as doth a garment, *Pſ.* 104.2.

Snow, Rain, Ice.

His ſaying to the ſnow, Be thou on earth:

Likewiſe the ſame to the ſmall rain, and to the great rain

rain of his ſtrength, *Job* 37. 6.

His giving rain upon the earth, and ſending waters upon the fields, *Job.* 5. 10.

His cauſing the deep to congeal in the heart of the Sea, *Exod* 15 8.

His treaſuring up the ſnow and hail, *Job* 38. 22.

His viſiting the earth, and watering it,

His greatly inriching it with the River of God, which is full of water, *Pſal.* 65. 9.

His preparing of corn, when he hath ſo watred it, *idem.*

His watring the ridges thereof abundantly,

His ſetling the furrows thereof,

His making it ſoft with ſhowers,

His bleſſing the ſpringing thereof, *Pſal.* 65. 10.

His giving the former and latter rain in their ſeaſon, *Joel* 2 23.

His giving of froſt by his breath,

His ſtraitning the breadth of the waters, *Job* 37. 10.

His paths dropping upon the Paſtures of the Wilderneſſe,

His cauſing the little hils to rejoyce on every ſide, *Pſal.* 65. 12.

His giving of ſnow like wool, his ſcattering the hoar froſt like aſhes, *Pſalme* 147. 17.

His caſting forth of ice like morſels, *ibid.*

His ſending out his word, and melting them, *Pſalme* 147. 14.

His ſending of the ice, and the hoary froſt of heaven, *Job* 38. 29.

His making ſmall the drops of rain, pouring down rain, according to the vapour thereof, *Job* 36. 27.

His watering the hils from his chambers, *Pſalm.* 104. 13.

Lightning, Thunder.

His making lightnings with rain, *Jer.* 10. 13.

His dividing a watercourſe for the overflowing of the waters, and making a way for the lightning, and

and thunder, *Iob* 38.25.

His present sending of lightnings to go and come readily, *Iob* 38.35.

His making of lightnings for the rain, *Psal.*135.7.

Winde.

His causing of his winde to blow, that the waters may flow, *Psal* 147.14.

The bringing the wind out of his treasures, *Psal.* 135.7. *Ier.* 10. 13.

His commanding and raising the stormy winde which lifteth up the waves, *Psal.* 107.25.

His gathering of the winde in his binding the waters in a garment, *Iob* 26. 8.

In the Earth.

His treading on the high places of the earth, *Amos* 4.13.

His shaking the earth out of her place, causing the the pillows thereof to tremble, *Iob* 9.6.

His giving of the earth in the hands of the wicked, *Iob* 9.24.

His stretching out the North over the empty place

And hanging the earth upon nothing, *Iob* 26.7.

His spreading abroad the earth by himself, *Isa.* 44. 24.

His making the goings of the evening and morning to rejoyce, *Ps.* 65. 8.

His looking on the earth to make it to tremble,

His touching the hils, that they may smoak, *Psal.* 104.32.

His turning the wildernesse into a standing water,

And dry ground into water-springs, *Psal.* 107. 35.

His turning the rock into a standing water,

And the flint into a fountain of waters, *Psal.* 114. 8.

His causing the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth, *Psal.* 135.7. *Ier.* 10.33.

His sending forth his Commandement upon the earth,

His making of his word to run very swiftly, *Ps.* 147. 15.

His causing of the uttermost parts of the earth to be afraid at his tokens, *Psa.*65.8.

Waters.

His with-holding the waters, causing them to dry,

His sending them out to overturn the earth, *Job.* 5. 15.

His compassing the waters with bounds, till the day and the night come to an end, *Job* 26.12.

His dividing the sea by his power,

His smiting through the proud by his understanding, *Job* 26. 12.

His cutting out of rivers amongst the rocks,

And overturning of mountains by the roots, putting out his hand upon the rocks, *Job* 28.9.

His cutting out the rivers amongst the rocks, *Job.* 28. 10.

His binding the earth from overflowing, *Job* 28. 11 His straightening the breadth of the waters, *Job* 37.10.

His gathering of the waters of the sea as a heap, his laying up the depths in storehouses, *Psal.*33.7.

His willing the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumults of the people, *Psal* 65.7.

His turning the sea into dry land, that his people went through on foot, there rejoycing, *Psa* 66 6.

His stuling the raging of the sea, and stilling of them when they arise, *Psal.*92.5.

His removing the waters, and making them flie at the voice of his thunder

Their going up to the mountains, and down to the vallies, unto the place that he hath founded for them, *Psal.*104.7,8.

His sending the springs into the vallies, which run amongst the hills, *Psalm.* 104.10.

His turning rivers into a wilderness.

And the water springs into a dry ground, *Psal.* 107.33.

His measuring the waters

ters in the hallow of his hand,

His comprehending the duſt of the earth in a meaſure, *Iſa.* 40. 12.

His making the rivers Iſlands,

His drying up the pools, *Iſa.* 42. 15.

His ſaying to the deep be dry,

And drying up the rivers, *Iſa.* 44. 27.

His drying up the ſea at his rebuke, making the rivers a wildernes, *Iſa.* 50. 2, 3.

His voice cauſing multitudes of waters in the heavens, *Jer.* 10. 13.

His dividing the ſea, when the waves thereof roar, *Jer.* 31. 35.

His rebuking the ſea and making it dry,

And drying up all the rivers, *Nahum.* 1. 4.

His cauſing with the blaſts of his noſtrils the waters to gather together,

The floods to ſtand upright as a heap, *Exodus* 15. 8.

Mountains.

His cauſing the mountains to quake, and the earth and hills to quake at his preſence, yea the world and all that dwell therein, *Nahum.* 1. 5.

His making waſte mountains and hills, and drying up all their herbs, *Iſa.* 42. 15.

His weighing the mountains in ſcales, and the hills in a ballance, *Iſa.* 40. 12.

His removing the mountains and they know not,

His overturning them in his anger, *Job.* 9. 5.

His putting forth his hand upon the rock, and overturning of mountains by the roots, *Ieb.* 28 9.

Man and Great men.

His removing and ſetting up of Kings,

His pouring contempt upon Princes, cauſing them to wander in a wildernesſe where is no corn, *Pſal.* 107. 4.

His giving of wiſedome to the wiſe, and knowledg to them that know underſtanding, *Dan.*2.21.

His turning of wiſe men backwards, and making their kowledg fooliſh,

His making Diviners mad

His fruſtrating the tokens of the lyars, *Iſa.*24 25.

His bringing the Princes to nothing,

His making the Judges of the earth as vanity, *Iſa* 40.23.

His loſing the bond of Kings, and girding their loins with a girdle, *Iob* 12. 18.

His leading of Princes away ſpoiled, and overthrowing the mighty, *Iob* 12.19.

His pouring contempt upon Princes, and weakning the ſtrength of the mighty, *Iob* 12.21.

His leading of Counſellours away ſpoiled, and making the Judges fools, *Iob* 12.17.

His removing away the ſpeech of the truſty, And taking away the underſtanding of the aged, *Iob* 12. 20.

His taking away the heart of the chief people, *Pſal.* 107.4.

His cauſing them to wander in a wilderneſſe, where is no way, *Iob* 12. 24.

His giving of ſalvation unto Kings, *Pſ* 144.10.

His taking the wiſe in their own counſels, and carrying headlong the counſel of the froward, *Iob* 5.13.

Poor-men.

His bringing poor, and making rich,

His bringing low and lifting up, 1 *Sam.*2.7,8.

His delivering the poor in affliction, and opening their ear in oppreſſion, *Iob* 36.5.

His ſetting the poor on high from affliction,

His making him families like a flock of ſheep, *Pſal.* 107.41.

His raiſing up the poor and needy out of the duſt, and lifting him out of the dunghill,

That he may ſet him with the Princes of his people.

Pſ

Pſalme 113. 7, 8.

His ſaving of the poor from the ſword, and from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty, *Job* 5. 15

Mankinde.

His ruling in the kingdome of men,

His giving it to whomſoever he will, *Dan.* 4. 17.

His giving of light to them that ſit in darkneſſe, and in the ſhadow of death,

His guiding our feet in the way of peace, *Luke* 1. 79.

His teaching us to profit,

His leading us by a way that we ſhould go, *Iſa.* 48. 17.

His opening the ears of men, and ſealing their inſtruction, *Job* 33. 16.

His withdrawing a man from his purpoſe, and hiding pride from him, *Job* 33. 17.

His ſpeaking in a dream in a viſion of the night, in ſlumbering and in a deep ſleep, *Job* 33. 15.

His putting down one, and raiſing another, *Pſal.* 75. 7.

His cauſing our cloths to be warme, when he quieteth the ſouth-wind, *Job* 37. 17.

His making us to dwell in ſafety onely, *Pſal.* 4. 8.

His girding us with ſtrength, and making our ways perfect, *Pſal.* 18. 31.

His making our feet like hinds feet, and ſetting us upon high places, *Pſal.* 18. 33.

His teaching our hands to warre, ſo that a bow of ſteel is broken in our arms, *Pſal.* 18. 34.

His making us to lie down in green paſtures,

His leading us by the ſtill waters, *Pſ* 23. 2.

His making of wars to ceaſe unto the end of the earth,

His breaking the bow, and cutting the ſpear aſunder,

His burning the chariot in the fire, *Pſ.* 46. 9.

His chooſing out our inheritance for us, *Pſal.* 47. 4.

His holding up from the wombe.

His taking us out of our mothers bowels, *Psalme* 71.6.

His opening his hand to fill all with good.

His hiding his face, and troubling the creatures, *Ps* 104.29.

His taking away their breath that they die and return to dust, *Psal* 104.29.

His sending forth his Spirit, that they are created upon the face of the earth, *Psalme* 104.3.

His making the hungry to dwell in a wilderness, and to prepare a city for their habitation, *Psal.* 107. 36.

His blessing of men that they are multiplied greatly, *Psal* 107.38.

His making the barren woman keep house, and be a joyfull mother of children, *Ps* 112.9.

His keeping all our bones, that not one of them is broken, *Psal.*34.20.

His teaching our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, *Psalm.* 44. 1.

His giving of all meat in due season, *Psal.* 145.15.

His opening his hand and filling the desire of every living thing, *Psalme* 145.16.

His executing of judgement for the oppressed, *Ps.* 146.7.

His giving of food to the hungrey, *Ps.* 146.7.

His loosing of the prisoners *ibid*

His raising them that are bowed down, *Ps.* 146.8.

His preserving the strangers, and relieving the fatherlesse and widow *Psal.* 146.9.

His lifting up of the meek.

His casting of the wicked to the ground, *Psal.* 147.6.

His strengthening of the bars of our gates.

His blessing of our children within them *Psalm* 147.13.

Ministers.

His confirming the word of his servant,

His

His performing the counsel of his messengers, *Isa.* 44.26.

His creating the fruit of the lips peace, peace to him that is neer, and to him that is afar off, *Isa.* 57. 19.

His making peace, and Creating of evil, *Isa.* 45. 7.

His declaring unto man his thought, *Amos* 4. 13.

His strengthening the spoiled against the strong, *Amos*, 5. 9.

Affliction.

His pouring us out as milk, and crudling us as cheese, *Iob.* 10. 10.

His breaking down without possible repairing again

His shuting up a man without any opening, *Iob.* 12. 14.

His discovering deep things out of darkenesse,

And bringing out to light the shadow of death, *Iob.* 12. 22.

His making of peace in his high places, *Iob.* 25. 2.

His sending a messenger unto us one of a thousand. *Iob* 33. 23.

His exalting on high those that be low, that those who mourn may be exalted *Iob* 5. 13.

His killing and making alive,

His wounding and healing. *Deut.* 32. 39.

His giving of us songs in the night, *Iob.* 35. 10.

In our being bound with cords & fetters of affliction, his shewing us our works & transgressions, and wherin we have exceed d,

His opening our ear to Disciplin, and commanding us to return from our iniquity, *Iob* 36. 8 9.

His putting of wisdome in the inward parts,

His giving of understanding to the heart, *Iob.* 3. 8.

His giving counsell, to our reines, and his instructing of us in the night season, *Ps.* 16. 7. his restoring our soul,

His leading us in the paths of righteousnes for his name sake, *Ps.* 23. 3.

His planting his people, his afflicting his people and

casting them out, *Psalme* 44 2.

His casting us off, and putting us to shame,

His not going forth with our armies, *Psal.* 44.9.

His setting the solitary in families,

His bringing out those that are bound with chains, *Ps.* 68.6.

His making us meet darkneſſe in the day time, and grope at noon day as at night, *Job* 13. 14.

His correcting of man, and teaching him knowledg, *Ps.* 94.10.

His remembring us in our low eſtate, *Psal.* 136. 23.

His bringing the blind, by a way which they knew not,

His leading them in paths which they have not known,

His making darkneſſe light before them, and crooked things ſtraight, *Isaiah* 42.16.

His giving of power to the faint,

And increaſing of ſtrength to them that have no might *Isaiah* 40. 29.

His turning the ſhadow of death into the morning,

His making the day dark with night, *Amos* 5. 8.

Enemies.

His diſappointing the purpoſes of the crafty, ſo that their hands cannot perform their enterprize, *Job* 5. 12.

His bringing of the counſels of the wicked to nought,

His making the devices of the people to none effect, *Ps.* 33.10.

His driving out the heathen with his hand, *Psalme* 44.2.

His making us to turne back from our enemy,

His making us a ſpoil unto them that hate us, *Ps.* 44.10.

His giving us like ſheep appointed for meat,

His ſcattering us among the heathen, *Psalme* 44. 11.

His ſelling of us for nought *Ps.* 44.12.

His making of us a reproach to our neighbours,

His making us a ſcorn and

and derision unto them that are round about us, *Psal.* 44.13.

His making his people a by-word among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people, *Psal.* 44. 14.

His treading down our enemies for us, *Psal.* 108. 13.

His redeeming us from our enemies, *Psalme* 126. 34.

Darknesse.

His making us grope in darknesse without light,

His making us stagger like a drunken man, *Job* 12. 25.

His setting an end to darknesse, and searching out of all perfection, even the stones of darknesse, and the shadow of death, *Job* 33.3.

His bringing of hidden things out to light, *Job* 28. 11.

His bringing our soul from the pit, to be enlightned with the light of the living, *Job* 33.30.

Beasts and Goods.

The roaring of the lyon, and the voice of the fierce lion, & the teeth of the yong lions breaking, *Job* 4.10.

The old lyons perishing for want of prey, and the scattering of the stout lyons whelp abroad, *Job* 4. 11.

His providing the young ravens their food, *Job* 38,37.

His giving of goodly wings to the Peacock,

His giving of wings and feathers unto the Ostrich, *Job* 39.

His depriving us of wisdome and understanding, *Job* 39.16.

His giving of strength to the horse, and clothing his neck with thunder, *Job* 39. 19.

His making the hawk to fly by his wisdome, *Job* 39. 36.26.

His causing the Eagle to mount up at his command, *Job* 39.27.

His drawing out the Leviathans

viathan with a hook, *Iob* 41. 1.

His causing the pastures with the flocks of the valleys all covered with corn to sing, *Psal.* 65. 13.

His satisfying our mouth with good things.

His renewing our youth like the Eagles, *Psal.* 103. 5.

His causing the grasse to to grow, cattel and food for the service of man, *Psal.* 104. 14.

His causing of wine that maketh glad the heart of man, *Ps.* 104. 15.

His causing of oile which maketh the face to shine,

His causing of bread to strengthen man, *Psalm.* 104. 15.

His not suffering our cattell to decay, *Psalm.* 107 38.

His suffering them to be minished and brought low through affliction, oppression and sorrow, *Psalm.* 107. 38.

His making grasse to grow on the mountains, *Ps.* 147. 8.

His giving of the beasts food, and to the young ravens which cry,

His sending of peace in our borders, and filling us with the flower of wheat, *Ps.* 146. 13.

Sinns.

His pardoning and passing by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage, *Mica* 7. 8.

His forgiving all our sins,

His healing all our diseases. *Ps.* 103. 3.

His redeeming our life from destruction, *Psalme* 103 4.

His crowning us with loving kindnesse and tender mercies, *Psame* 103. 4.

His not dealing with us after our sins, nor rewarding us after our iniquities, *Psal.* 103. 10.

His removing our transgressions from us as far as the east is from the west, *Ps.* 103. 12.

Seasons.

Seasons.

His changing the times and seasons, *Dan.* 2.21.

His washing away things that grow out of the dust of the earth.

We are willed to *command* him concerning the works of his hands, *Isa.* 45. 11.

In our Prerogative.

His quickening of us together with Christ, *Ephes.* 2 5.

His redeeming us from under the Law to receive the adoption of sonnes, *Gal.* 4.4.

His loving us, and washing our sinnes in his own blood, *Rev.* 1. 5.

His sealing of us, and giving us the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts, 2 *Cor.* 1.22.

His raising us together, and making us to sit in heavenly places in Christ Jesus, *Ephes.* 2.6.

His making us of both one, and breaking down the stop of the partition wall, *Eph.* 2.14.

His begetting us again unto a lively hope through the resurrection of Christ from the dead, by his abundant mercy, *Ephes.* 1. 3.

XXXVII.

Eternity of God.

HE reignes for ever and ever, *Exod.* 15. 19.

He shall dwell for ever, *Psal.* 9. 7.

His throne is for ever, Ps. 45 6.

He ruleth by his power for ever, *Psal.* 6.8.

He is from everlasting, *Psal.* 93.1.

He shall endure for ever, *Psal.* 102. 12.

He is the same, and his years shal have no end, *Ps.* 102.27.

His glory shal endure for ever, *Psal.* 102. 31.

Christ

zedeck, *Pſalme* 110. 1,6.

His righteouſneſſe endureth for ever, *Pſalme* 111. 3.

His Kingdome is an everlaſting Kingdome, *Daniel* 4.9.

His Dominion endureth through all generations, he ſhall reign for ever, *Pſalme* 146. 10.

Whatſoever he doth, be for ever, *Eccleſiaſt.* 3. 14.

His name is from everlaſting, *Iſa* 63 16.

His dominion ſhall be for ever unto the end, *Dan.* 8.13.

He is the ſame, and his years ſhall not fail, *Heb.* 1. 12.

XXXVIII.

Strength of God.

Generals.

IT is he who girds us with ſtrength to the battel, 2 *Sam.* 22.40.

We ſhould give unto the Lord, glory and ſtrength,

Strength and gladneſſe are in God's palace, 1 *Chron.* 16.27.

He is wiſe in heart and mighty in ſtrength, no proſpering againſt him, *Job* 9. 4.

He is wiſe in heart, and mighty in ſtrength, no proſpering againſt him, *Job* 9. 4.

If we ſpeak of ſtrength, loe he is ſtrong, *Job* 9.19.

He is mighty in ſtrength and wiſdome, *Job* 38 5.

He is our ſtrength and our redeemer, *Pſalme* 19. 14.

He is exalted in his own ſtrength, *Pſalme* 21. 13.

He is our ſtrength and our ſhield, *Pſal.* 28.7.

He is the God of our ſtrength, *Pſ.* 43.2.

He is the ſtrength and ſaving ſtrength of his people *Pſ.* 8.8.

He is the rock of our ſtrength, *Pſ.* 6 2.

He is the ſtrength of our heart, and our portion for ever, *Pſ* 73.26.

When he ſhews ſtrength with

with his arme, he ſcatters the proud in the imaginations of their hearts, *Luke* 1.51.

His ſtrength is in the clouds, *Pſal.* 68.34.

He hath a mighty arme, ſtrong is his hand, and high is his right hand, *Pſal.* 89. 13.

When he marches to ſave his people, he marches in th greatneſs of his ſtrength *Iſa.* 63.1.

He hath ſtrength, *Prov.* 4.18.

Strength and beauty are in his ſanctuary, *Pſalme* 96. 6.

God is the glory of our ſtrength, *Pſalme* 89.16.

Power of his ſtrength.

IT brought the people out of Egypt, *Exodus* 3. 14.

Thoſe who ſtumble he girds therewith, 1 *Samuel* 2.4.

The channels of the Sea appear, the foundations of the world are diſcovered at his rebuke, and at the blaſt of the breath of his noſtrils, 2 *Sam.* 22.16.

He delivereth us thereby from our ſtrong enemies, 2 *Sam.* 22.18.

Thereby he gives ſtrength to his King, and exalts the horn of his anointed, 1 *Sam.* 2.10.

He is our ſtrength and power, to make our way perfect, 2 *Sam.* 22.35.

He is our refuge and ſtrength, a very preſent help in trouble, *Pſalme* 46. 1.

He commands ſtrength to his Saints, and ſtrengthens that which he hath wrought in us, *Pſalme* 68. 28.

Thereby he ſetteth faſt the mountains being girded with power, *Pſalme* 65. 6.

The God of Iſrael it is he who giveth ſtrength and power to his people, *Pſal.* 78.35.

Thereby he divides the ſea, cleaves the fountain, and the flood, and dries up the mighty waters, *Pſ.* 74.13.

Do-

Doing wonders, he hath declared his ſtrength amongſt the people, *Pſal.* 77.14.

He hath laid help for the Saints upon one who is mighty, *Pſ.* 89.19.

He is clothed with ſtrength wherewith he hath girded himſelf, having thereby ſet the world, that it cannot be moved, *Pſal.* 93.1.

He is God the Lord, the ſtrength of our ſalvation, who covers our head in the day of battel, *Pſalme* 140. 7.

It is he our ſtrength which teacheth our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, *Pſal.* 144.1.

His way is ſtrength to the upright, *Prov.* 10. 29

We ought to be confident and not fearfull, becauſe the Lord Jehovah is our ſtrength and ſong, and is become our ſalvation, *Iſa.* 12.2.

He is ſtrength to the poor, a ſtrength to the needy in their diſtreſſe, &c. *Iſa.* 25.4.

He is ſtrength to his people who turn the battel to the gate, *Iſa.* 28.6.

It is he that giveth power to the faint, and to increaſe ſtrength in them that have no might, *Iſa.* 40.29.

The God of heaven giveth Kings a Kingdome, ſtrength and glory, *Daniel* 4.32.

Uſe.

To truſt in God, that ſtrength, *Pſ.* 18 2.

To joy in the Lords, ſtrength, *Pſal.* 21. 1.

To deſire to be judged by his ſtrength, *Pſalme* 54. 1.

To reſolve therefore to wait upon God, *Pſalme* 59. 9.

Therefore to reſolve to ſing unto God, being our refuge and the God of our mercy, *Pſalme* 59. 17.

Therefore to aſcribe ſtrength unto God the Lord *Pſal.* 71.17.

Therefore to walk in the ſtrength of the Lord God, *idem.*

Therefore to ſhew it forth

forth unto their generation, and his power unto that to come, *Pſ.* 71.18.

To ſhew unto the generation to come the praiſes of the Lord, his ſtrength and the wonderfull works that he hath done, *Pſalme* 78.4.

To pray God to gird up his ſtrength and come and ſave them, *Pſalme* 80. 2.

To ſing aloud unto God our ſtrength, *Pſalme* 81 1.

To deſire it unto us, *Pſ.* 86.16.

In diſtreſſe, to cry out unto God for his zeal, and his ſtrength, and the ſounding of his bowels and his mercy, *Iſa.* 63.15.

When in danger the Saints adhere unto other helps, yet it is in the Lord their God, *Zech.* 12 5.

Trials.

It is a cauſe of our ruine to forget the God of our ſalvation, and not to be mindfull of the God of our ſtrength, *Iſa.* 17.10.

The Saints in exigencies may come to think that their ſtrength and hope are paſſed from the Lord, *Lam.* 3.18.

Encouragements.

That the Lord will give ſtrength unto his people, *Pſ.* 29.11.

That he is the Saints ſtrength in the time of trouble, *Pſal.* 37.39.

That wiſdom and knowledg makes a man ſtrong, and increaſe in ſtrength; *Prov.* 24 5.

That the Lord is our ſtrength and ſong, being become our ſalvation, *Pſ.* 118. 14.

That they who wait upon the Lord, do renew their ſtrength, and do mount up with wings as Eagles, *Iſa.* 40 31.

That in the Lord we have righteouſneſſe and ſtrength, that men ſhould come unto him, *Iſa* 45. 24.

That though other helps fail, yet the Saints joy that God is their ſtrength, *Iſa.* 49.5.

That

That God in dangers ſaves his people from future danger, by his right hand, and by the arme of his ſtrength, *Iſa.*62.8.

That the Lord is our ſtrength, our fortreſſe, and our refuge in the day of affliction, *Ierem.* 16.19.

That the Lord is their ſtrength, and will make their feet like hindes feet, *Hab.* 13.

XXXIX.

Power of God.

Generals.

NOthing is too hard for him, *Gen.* 18.4.

There is none that can do according to his might, *Deut.*3.24.

None knoweth the power of his anger, *Pſalme* 90. 1.

Through the terriblenes thereof his enemies doe ſubmit unto him, *Pſalm* 66. 3.

There is no wiſdome, power or underſtanding againſt him, *Prov.* 21. 30. *Iſa.*24.19.

His hand is not ſhortned at all, that it cannot redeem, *Iſa.*50.2.

None can ſtay his hand, or ſay unto him, what doeſt thou? *Daniel* 4. 25. *Nahum* 1.3,5.

He is excellent in power, and in Judgment, *Iob* 37. 23.

He is able to abaſe thoſe who walk in pride, *Dan.* 4. 27.

None can underſtand the thunder of his power, *Iob* 26.14.

It belongeth unto him, *Pſ.* 62, 11.

There is an exceeding greatneſſe of power to make us believe, *Epheſ.*1.19.

Excellency.

It was *Davids* ſong, *Pſal.* 59.16.

He thirſted to ſee his power and his glory, *Pſal.* 63.2.

He is excellent in power, and

and in judgement, *Iob* 37. 23.

His right hand is glorious in power, *Exod.* 15. 6.

It is a great power, *Num.* 14. 17.

It is a mighty power, *Deuteronomie* 4. 37. 1 *Sam.* 44. 6.

Particulars.

He hath power to help, 2 *Cor.* 29. 8.

He is able to recompence the obedient all losses, 2 *Chron.* 25. 9.

He divideth the sea, *Iob.* 26. 12.

He thereby overturneth the mountains by the roots, *Iob*, 28. 9.

He scattereth enemies thereby, *Psa.* 59. 1.

The earth shakes, the heavens drop at his presence, *Psa.* 68. 8.

He calleth all the stars by their names, by the greatnesse of his might, *Isa.* 40. 26.

He hath power to deliver, *Isaiah.* 50. 2.

He is mighty to save, *Isa.* 63. 1.

He hath power to forgive sins, *Mat.* 9. 9.

He is able to succour, those who are tempted, *Heb.* 2. 18.

He is able to save from death, *Heb.* 7. 5.

Trials.

He hath made the heavens thereby, &c. *Ier.* 10. 12.

He hath made the earth and all that is therein by his great power, and outstretched arm, *Ierm.* 2. 75.

He exalteth thereby, *Iob.* 26. 22.

Sometimes he slayes not, but scattereth men thereby, and throwes them down, *Psal* 95. 11.

Through the greatnesse thereof, his enemies are made to submit unto him, *Ps.* 66. 4.

He ruleth thereby for ever, *Psal.* 66. 7.

By the greatnesse there-

of, he can preſerve thoſe appointed to dye, *Pſal.* 79. 11.

He ſaves many times rebellious people to make his mighty power known, *Pſal.* 106. 8.

His eternall power and Godhead was ſeen in the creation of the world, *Rom.* 4. 20.

He is of power to ſtabliſh us according to the Goſpel, *Rom.* 16. 25.

He will raiſe us up by his power, 1 *Cor.* 6. 14.

He is to be praiſed in the firmament of his power, *Pſ.* 150. 1.

Preaching of the Croſſe is the power, of God, 1 *Cor.* 1. 18.

Chriſt is the power of God, 1. *Cor.* 1. 24.

We ſhall live with God by his power towards us, 2 *Cor.* 13. 4.

All things are upheld by the might of his power, *Heb.* 1. 30.

He is able to do abundantly above all that we can think or ſpeak, *Epheſ.* 3. 20.

XL.

Greatneſſe of God.

HE is great, and greatly to be praiſed, and his greatneſſe is unſearchable, *Pſal.* 135. 36.

He is great and of great power, his underſtanding is infinite, *Pſal.* 147. 5.

He filleth heaven and earth, *Ier.* 23. 24.

He is greater then men, *Job* 35. 12.

The heaven, even the heaven of heavens cannot contain him, 1 *King.* 8. 27.

He is great and above all gods, *Pſ.* 135. 5. & 95. 3.

He is great, and we know him not,

The number of his yeers cannot be ſearched out, *Job.* 36. 26.

There is none ſo great as our God, *Pſal.* 77. 13.

There is none who is great like the Lord, and his Name great in might, *Ier.* 10. 6.

He

He is greater then all gods, *Exod.* 18. 11.

He is great and greatly to be praiſed in the city of our God, and in the mountain of his holineſſe, *Pſal.* 48. 1.

He is great and greatly to be praiſed, and to be feared above all gods, 1 *Chr.* 16. 25. *and* *Pſal.* 96. 4.

By the greatneſſe of his arm he ſtills the Churches enemies in their dangers, and makes them to be quiet to let them alone, *Exod.* 15. 16.

His mercies are ſuteable unto his greatneſſe. *Num.* 14. 19. *Nehem.* 9. 22. 1. *Chron.* 21. 13.

We are not able to endure a ſight of his greatneſſe, *Deut.* 5. 24.

Greatneſſe ſhould be aſcribed unto him, *Deut.* 32. 3.

He got himſelf a name of greatneſſe and and terribleneſſe, by driving out the Nations from before his people, 1 *Chron.* 17. 21.

His is the greatneſſe and the power, and the glory and the majeſty, 1 *Chron.* 29. 11.

Through the greatneſſe of his power he makes his Enemies ſubmit unto him, *Pſal.* 66. 3.

Through his greatneſſe his people were redeemed and brought out of Egypt, *Deut.* 9. 26.

He ſhould be praiſed according to his excellent greatneſſe, *Pſal.* 150. 2.

He is a great God and a great King above all gods, *Pſal.* 95. 3. 2. *Chron.* 2. 5.

He is great in Zion, and high above all the people, *Pſal.* 99. 2.

By the greatneſſe of his might he calleth all the hoſt of heavenly bodies by their names, *Iſa.* 40. 26.

He travelleth to deſtroy his enemies, and help his Church in the greatneſſe of his ſtrength, *Iſaiah* 63. 1.

The excreeding greatneſſe of his power is ſeen to them who beleeve, *Epheſ.* 1. 19.

He is great, for there is none like him neither is there any God beſides him, &c. 2 *Sam* 7.22.

As h is a great God, ſo he doth great things and unſearchable, marvellous things without numb r, *Job* 5.9.

Things paſt finding out, yea, and wonders without number, *Job* 9.10.

He is very great, and clothed with honour and majeſty, *Pſalme* 104.1.

It is confeſſed that he is great and above all gods, *Pſ.* 135.5.

As he is great, ſo he alone doth great wonders, *Pſal.* 136.4.

He is the great God that formed all things, *Pro.* 26.10.

In the midſt of us, *Iſa.* 12.6.

There is none like unto the Lord, great, and great in might, *Ier.* 10.6.

The Lord is the great, the mighty God, called the Lord of hoſts, 1 *Chron.* 11.9.

Great in counſel, and mighty in work, *Ier.* 32.18,19.

It is the great God who makes known what ſhall come to paſſe hereafter, *Dan.* 2.45.

He is the great and dreadfull God, keeping Covenant and mercy, to him that love him, *Dan.* 9.4.

He is greater then all, *Iohn* 10.29.

He is greater then Chriſt conſidered as he is the Mediatour, *Iohn* 14.28.

He is greater then our heart, and knoweth all things, 1 *John* 3.20.

XLI.

Goodneſſe of God.

Generals.

HE out of his goodneſſe prepares mercies for the poor, *Pſ.* 68.10.

He

He is good and his mercie endureth for ever, *Iſa.* 63. 11.

His goodneſſe layed up for them that fear him, is unexpreſſable *Pſalme* 3. 19.

He is good and upright, and therefore will teach ſinners in the way. *Pſal.* 25. 8.

He prevents his Saints with the bleſſings thereof, *Pſ.* 21. 3.

His Name is good, *Pſal.* 54. 6.

His loving kindneſſe is good, *Pſal.* 69. 16.

He is good to his Iſrael, even to the clean in heart, *Pſalme* 73. 1.

He is good and does good, *Pſal.* 119. 68.

He is good unto all, and his tender mercies are over all his works, *Pſalme* 145. 9. *Ier.* 33. 11.

He is good, and a ſtrong hold in the day of trouble, *Nahum.* 1. 9.

He is abundant in goodneſſe and truth, *Exod.* 34. 6.

The earth is full thereof, *Pſ.* 33. 5.

It is ſaid to be a high prerogative to dwell in his courts, and to be ſatisfied with the goodneſſe of his houſe. *Pſ* 65. 4.

He is called the Saints goodneſſe, and their fortreſſe, *Pſ.* 144. 2.

It is mentioned unto God for a ſtrong plea for mercy, to utter thereupon the memorie of his great goodneſſe, and to ſing of his righteouſneſſe, *Pſalme* 145. 7.

It is an expreſſion of the Church, to mention his mercies and loving kindneſſes, according unto all he hath beſtowed out of his great goodneſſe, &c. *Iſa.* 63. 7.

It is ſo great, that men are ſaid in the latter dayes to take ſuch notice thereof, as to fear the Lord and his goodneſſe, *Hoſ.* 3. 5.

His beauty therewith is ſaid to be unexpreſſably great, when corn and wine ſhould make the young men and maids cheerfull, *Zech.* 9. 17.

As he is good, ſo the

fruit of his ſpirit is in all goodneſſe, *Rom.* 11. 32.

Tryals touching it.

It is ſuch as makes men to fear and tremble for the greatneſſe thereof, *Jerem.* 33.9.

The greatneſſe thereof is matter of delight unto his ſaints, *Nehemiah* 9. 25.

He blots out the ſaints tranſgreſſions for his goodneſſe ſake, *Pſ.*25. 7.

It is matter of thankfulneſſe and praiſe, *Ezra.*3.11. *Pſal.* 107.1.

He is good unto them that wait for him, and to the ſoul that ſeeks him, *Lam.*3. 25.

We ought to rejoyce for all the good he does to his people, *Exodus* 18.9.

As one of his greateſt favours, he made all his goodneſſe to paſſe before *Moſes*, *Exod.* 33.19.

It was an encouragement which *Moſes* uſed to *Hobab*, for to ſtay with him, the participation thereof, *Num.* 10.32.

It is matter of bleſſing of God for all his goodneſſe and truth of promiſe unto his ſaints, 1 *King.* 8. 66. 2 *Chron.*7.10.

Complaint is made not to have ſerved God in his great goodneſſe, unto that he gave his people in a good land and far, *Nehe.*9.35.

After all the ſaints ſufferings, it revives them and gives them hope, *Pſal.* 27. 13.

It endureth continually, *Pſa.* 25. 1.

The yeer is crowned therewith, *Pſal.*65. 11.

It is matter of high praiſe, *Pſal.*107. 8.

It is had recourſe unto for the wheat, and for oyl, for wine and for the young flock, &c. And to have their ſouls as a watered garden, *Jer.*31.12.

It is a rich goodneſſe not to be deſpiſed, *Rom.* 2. 4.

It ſhould lead us unto repentance, *Rom.*2.4.

It

It is joyned with ſeverity to make us ſtand in awe, *Rom.* 11.22.

It is goodneſſe to us if we continue in his goodneſſe, *Rom.*11.22.

It is Gods good pleaſure that we attain and fulfill all the good pleaſure of his goodneſſe, unto the work of faith with power, 2 *Theſ.* 1.11.

XLII.

Wiſdom of GOD.

Generals.

GOd who is wiſdome underſtandeth the way thereof, 1 *Kings* 3.28.

He is mighty in ſtrength and wiſdome, *Iob.*36.5.

Thereby he made the heavens, *Pſ.*136.5.

He thereby can number the clouds, *Iob.*38.37.

Thereby he founded the the earth, *Pro.*3.19.

The world was eſtabliſhed thereby, *Jer.*12.*and* 51.5.

Wiſdome and might are his, *Dan.*2.20.

His fooliſhneſſe is wiſer then men, 1 *Cor.*1.25.

When the world was ſo wiſe not to know God, out of his wiſdome he made the fooliſhneſſe of preaching to ſave beleevers, 1 *Cor.*1.21.

Chriſt is the power of God and the wiſdom of God, 1 *Cor.*1.24.

It is a myſterie, 2 *Cor.*2.7

It is a hidden myſterie, a wiſdome, ordained before the world was, 2 *Cor.* 2.7.

It is known unto the Church to be a manifold wiſdome, *Epheſ.*3.10.

In Chriſt are hid all the treaſures of wiſdome and knowledge, *Col.*2.3.

He is onely wiſe, *Jude* 25

Trials.

It cauſeth us to do righteous judgement, 1 *Kings* 3.28.

Out of his wiſdome he puts wiſdom in the inward parts, *Iob.*38.36.

It foretold of the wicked-

wickednesse of men, *Luke* 11.49.

Christ is made unto us of God, wisdom, righteousnesse, &c. 1 *Cor.* 1.30.

It is God who gives the Spirit of wisdome and revelation, *Ephesians* 1.7.

The word of Christ should dwel in us richly in all wisdome, *Col.* 3.18.

The Lamb onely was worthy to receive riches and honour, and wisdom, *Rev.*5.12.

XLIII.

That God doth all.

HE turned the Egytians hearts to hate his people, *Ps.* 105.25.

He made the wicked for the day of evil, *Prov.* 16.3.

His mingling of a perverse spirit amongst the *Egyptians* to cause them to erre *Isa* 19.14.

He gave *Jacob* for a spoil, and *Israel* for a prey unto the robbers, *Isa.*42.24.

Who can say that any thing cometh to passe, and the Lord commanded it not? *Lam.*3.27.

See a deceived Prophet deceived of God, *Ezek.* 14.9.

Wicked men in their destroying others work for God, *Ezek.* 29.20.

God threw out all the Kings of the Canaanites before Joshua, *Jos.*11.8. and 22.3.

It came of God to harden the Canaanites hearts for their destruction, *Josh.* 2.20.

The renting away of the ten tribes from *Reboboam*, came of God, 1 *King.*12.5.

There is no evill in the city but the Lord does it, *Amos* 3.6.

At Gods command *Iudah* was carried away captive, and Jerusalem overthrown, 2 *King.*24.3.

The Lord removed Israel also out of his sight, and sent them into captivity for ever, 2 *Kings.* 17.23.

It

of It was through the anger
le the Lord against Jerusa-
a m, that *Zedekiah* rebel'd
gainst the King of *Assyria*,
2 *King* 24.20.

There is no peace to him that goes out, nor to him that comes in because the Lord doth vex them with all adversity, 2 *Chron.* 15. 56.

Iehoshaphats time was quiet, because the Lord gave him rest round about, 2 *Chron.* 20.29.

Ahaziahs destruction coming to visit *Joram* was of God, so falling with him, 2 *Chron.* 22. 7.

Iosh was overthrown by God with a small company of Syrians, 2 *Chron.* 24. 4.

Amaziah refused good counsell, because his destruction came of God, 2 *Chron.* 25.20.

XLIV.

WISDOME

Generals.

THe Saints may misse of discerning their wisedome, *Iob* 6.13.

Wicked men die without wildome, *Iob* 4. 21.

Some may seem to be so wise, as if wisdome should die with them, *Iob* 12. 2.

A wise man should not utter vain knowledg, nor fill his belly with the East winde, *Iob* 15 2.

We ought not to restrain wisdome unto our selves, *Iob* 15. 8.

Wise relations usually come from our fathers, *Iob.*

A wise man may be profitable unto himself, *Iob* 22. 2

The places of wisdome and understanding are hard to be found, *Iob* 28. 12.

Man knoweth not the price thereof, *Iob* 28.13.

It

It is infinite in value, beyond the price of silver or gold or precious stones, *Job* 28.15,16.

God uuderstandeth the way and place thereof, *Job* 28.23.

Great men are not alwayes wise, neither do the ancient understand judgment, *Job* 32.9.

Such are fittest to give ear unto knowledg, *Job* 34.7.

God is mighty in strength and wisdome,. *Job* 36.5.

It is God who putteth wisdome in the inward parts, and giveth understanding to the heart, *Job* 38.36.

It is God who deprives us of wisdome and understanding, *Job* 39.16.

Our mouth should speak of wisdome and of understanding, *Ps.* 49.2.

Our heart should be applyed unto wisdome, *Psal.* 90.12.

In all our troubles, we ought to walk wisely in the perfect way untill God come, *Psalme* 101.2.

All Gods works were made in wisdome, *Psalme* 104.4.

Fools despise wisdome, and instruction, *Proverbs* 1.7.

In wisdome we should be wise for our selves, *Proverbs* 9.12.

Wise children make glad Fathers, *Prov.* 10.1.

Scorners seek it, and finde it not, *ibid.*

Folly is joy unto such as are destitute thereof, *Prov.* 15.21.

A fool hath no heart unto it, *Prov.* 16.17.

It is too high for a fool, the knowledg thereof, *Prov.* 24.7.

There is more hope of a fool, then of one that is wise in his own conceit, *Prov.* 26.12.

Wise men ought not to have respect of persons in judgment, *Prov.* 24.23.

In much wisdome there is great grief, *Eccles.* 1.8.

There is no remembrance of the wise, more then of the fool for ever, *Eccles.* 2.16.

There

There is a labour in wiſdome and knowledg, *Eccl.* 2.21.

Oppreſſion makes ſuch mad, *Eccleſ.*7.7.

It is good with an inheritance, *Eccleſ.*7.11.

We muſt not be overwiſe leſt we be deſolate, *Eccleſ.*7.17.

A little folly makes him to ſtink, who is in reputation for wiſdome and honour *Eccleſ.* 10.1.

God is onely wiſe, *Rom.* 16.27.

God hath made the wiſdome of this world fooliſhneſſe, 1 *Cor.*1.20.

The fooliſh things of this world he hath made to confound the wiſe, 1 *Cor.* 1.27.

Wiſdome ought to be ſpoken among them that are perfect, 1 *Cor.* 2.6.

The wiſdome of this world is fooliſhneſſe with God, 1 *Cor.*3.19.

God in Chriſt hath abounded, unto us in all grace, wiſdome and prudence, *Epheſ.* 1.8.

It is a woefull wiſdome to be wiſe to doe evill; but to doe good to have no knowledg, *Ier.*4.21.

Wiſe, mighty, and rich men muſt not glory in their wiſdome, might, nor riches, *Ier.*9.23.

It is juſtified of her children, *Luke* 7.35.

What it is.

When one cannot ſpeak profitably, then to be ſilent, *Iob* 13.5.

The fear of the Lord that is Wiſdome; and to depart from evil, that is underſtanding, *Proverbs* 28.28.

The wel-ſpring thereof is like a flowing brook, *Prov.* 18.4.

True wiſdome is the wiſdome of the juſt, *Luke* 1.17.

The ſpeciall point thereof, is to conſider our latter end, *Dent.* 32.29.

Where.

Uſually wiſdome and underſtanding are with the An-

Ancient, and length of days, *Iob* 12.12.

It dwels with prudence, and finds out the knowledge of witty inventions, *Prov.* 8.12.

It is found in the lips of him that hath understanding, *Prov.*10.13.

It is with the well-advised, *Prov.*13.10.

It rests in the heart of him that hath understanding, *Prov.*13.33, & 17.24.

A wise mans heart is at his right hand, *Ecclesiast.* 10.2.

Excellency.

It is infinite in value, beyond the price of silver, gold or precious stones, *Iob* 28. 15,16, &c.

Thereby God made the heavens, *Ps.*136.5.

It is better then silver or gold, more precious then rubies,

Nothing desirable is comparable unto her;

Length of dayes is in her righe hand, and

In her left hand riches and honour, *Pro.* 3.15, 16. & 8.11.

All her wayes are pleasantnesse, and all her wayes are peace.

Shee is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her;

Every one who retaineth her is happy, *Pro.*3.17, 18.

Thereby God hath founded the earth, and by his understanding established the heavens, *Proverbs* 3. 19.

The fruits thereof are better then gold yea then fine gold, and her revenue then choyce silver, *Prov.*8. 19.

Thereby all the great works of predestination and providence were wrought from everlasting, *Proverbs* 8.23.

The law thereof its fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. *Prov.* 13.14.

It is better to purchase it with understanding, then gold for silver, *Proverbs* 16. 16.

It causes men to scale the Cities

Cities of the mighty, and to caſt down their confidence, *Pro.* 21.22.

When the knowledge thereof is underſtood, it is ſweet to the ſoul, *Prov.* 24. 7.

It excelleth folly as farre as light doth darkneſſe, *Eccleſ.* 2.13.

It is a defence, as money is; but the excellency of knowledg is, that wiſdome giveth life to them, that have it, *Eccl* ſ 7. 12.

It makes a mans face to ſhine, and changeth the boldneſſe of his face, *Eccl.* 8.1.

It is to be preferred before riches or honour, or any other thing whatſoever, 2 *Chron*, 1.11.

Nature.

A wiſe man and of underſtanding will hear, increaſe wiſdome, and ſo attaine unto wiſe counſels, *Prov.* 1.5.

It obſerves wiſe counſels *Pſ* 107.43.

To lay up knowledge, *Proverbs* 10.14.

To be ſparing of ſpeech, *Prov.* 10.19.

Their lips diſperſe knowledg, *Prov.* 15.7.

Reproof enters deeply into ſuch, *Prov.* 17.10.

Neceſſity.

It is the principal thing, and therefore to be attained with all our getting, *Prov.* 4.7

We muſt attain unto wiſdome, to make us to regard diſcretion, and that our lips may keep knowledg, *Prov.* 5.1.2.

We muſt make wiſdome as our ſiſter, and underſtanding as our kinſwoman, *Pro.* 7.4.

Danger of want thereof.

They who hate it love death, *Pro.* 8.26.

He ſinneth againſt his own ſoul, *Prov.* 8.35,36.

For want thereof men do die, *Prov.* 10.21.

Want thereof makes a man

man despised of his neighbour, *Prov.* 11.12.

God destroyes the worldly wisdome of the prudent, 1 *Cor.* 5.19.

He taketh the wise in their own craftinesse, 1 *Cor.* 3.20.

It is wofull to be wise in our own eyes, and prudent in our own sight, *Isaiah* 5. 21.

The wisdome and knowledge of wicked men perverts them, *Isa.* 47.10.

Trials.

Sound wisdome is laid up for the righteous, *Proverbs* 2.27.

A wise man will be wiser by instruction, and such who are just will increase by hearing, *Prov.* 9.9.

When it entereth into our heart, and knowledg is pleasant to our soul, then shall we understand righteousnesse, judgment, equity, and every good work, *Prov.* 2.9,10.

The wise in heart will receive Commandments *Proverbs* 10.8.

Such who hearken unto counsel, are wise, *Pro.* 4.15.

Their tongue is health, *Prov.* 12.13.

Such prudent cover shame, *Prov.* 12.16.

Such fear and depart from evill, *Prov.* 14.16.

They are crowned with knowledge, *Proverbs* 14. 18.

The tongues of such use knowledge aright, *Prov.* 15.2.

The way of life is above to depart from hel beneath, *Prov.* 15.24.

To hear reproofs of wise men, *Prov.* 15.31.

They are prudent *Prov* 16.21.

Their heart teacheth their mouthes, and addeth learning to their lips, *Prov.* 16.23.

It is a kinde of wisdome to be silent, *Proverbs* 17 28.

They keep their mind till afterwards, *Proverbs* 29. 11.

Such have their eyes in their head, *Eccles.* 2.14.

Their

Their words are heard in quiet, more then they that rule amongſt fools, *Eccleſ.* 9.7.

Their words are gracious, *Eccleſ.* 10.12.

Their words are of goodneſſe, *Eccleſ.* 12. 11.

The fulneſſe of the knowledge of Gods will ought to to be in all wiſdome and ſpirituall underſtanding, *Col.* 1.9.

The wiſdome from above is firſt pure, then peaceable, gentle and eaſie to be intreated full of mercy and good fruits without partiality and without hypocriſie, *Iam.* 2.17.

To be ſilent in evill times, *Amos* 5.13.

Difficulty.

It is a hard rare matter for fools to become wiſe, *Pſ.* 94.8.

Comanded.

We muſt keep ſound wiſdome and diſcretion, *Prov.* 3.21.

We muſt get wiſdome and underſtanding, *Prov.* 4. 5.

We ought to hear inſtruction, to be wiſe and not refuſe it, *Prov.* 8.32.

Effects

Such prudent foreſee evill and hide themſelves, *Prov.* 22.3.

It wil fetch out deep counſels, *Prov.* 20.5.

Through it a houſe is builded and eſtabliſhed by underſtanding, *Prov.* 24.3.

Encouragements.

They be happy people who finde it, *Prov* 3. 13.

Such ſhall inherit glory, *Prov.* 3.35.

It leads in the way of righteouſneſſe, in the midſt of the paths of judgment, *Pro.* 8.20.

It cauſeth the lovers thereof to inherit ſubſtance, and fils their treaſures, *Prov.* 8.21.

They are bleſſed who give ear unto it, watching daily

at her gates, and at the poſts of her doors, *Prov.* 8. 8.34.

Such who finde her, finde life and favour from God, *Prov.*8.35.

It is a commendable thing to our meaſure, *Pro.* 12.8.

The lips of ſuch ſhall preſerve them, *Prov.*14. 3.

The Kings favour is toward ſuch ſervants, *Prov.* 14.35.

It appertaineth to Princes, *Proverbs* 14. 16.

Such who purchaſe it love their own ſoul, *Prov.* 19.8.

Such walking wiſely ſhall have deliverance, *Prov.* 28. 16.

Chriſt is made unto us of God the Father, wiſdome, &c. 1 *Cor.* 1.30.

Attaining.

It is God who muſt ſhew us the ſecrets thereof, *Job* 11.6.

It is God who makes us to know wiſdome in the inward parts, *Pſal.* 51. 6.

Wiſe conſideration of Gods doings, makes us to fear, and declare the work of God, *Pſ.* 64.9.

By frequencie in the Word of God, *Pſalme* 119. 98.

It is the gift of God, *Pro.* 2.6.

To fear the Lord, and not to be wiſe in our own eyes, and to depart from evil, *Pro.* 3.7.

By walking with wiſe men, *Pro.*13.20.

Deſire makes a man to ſeparate himſelf, and intermeddle with all wiſdome, *Prov.* 18.1.

By hearing counſel and inſtruction, to become wiſe in our latter end, *Prov.* 19. 20.

Scorners puniſhed, makes the ſimple wiſe, *Prov.* 21. 11.

By inſtruction, *ibid.*

The rod and reproof give it, *Prov.* 29.15.

By being good in Gods ſight, it is given, *Eccleſ.* 2 26.

We muſt become fools, to become wiſe, 1 *Cor.* 3.18

It

It muſt be beg'd of God, who giveth to all men liberally, &c. *James* 1.5.

Unto thoſe who ſeek it early, *Prov.* 18 17.

Vſe.

It ſtrengthens the wiſe, more then ten mighty men in the city, *Eccleſiaſt.* 7. 19.

That the hearts of ſuch may diſcern both of time and judgment, *Eccleſiaſt.* 8. 5.

It is profitable to direct *Eccleſ.* 10.10.

It makes us wiſe unto that which is good, and ſimple unto that which is evil, *Rom.* 16.19.

Teaching and admonition, ſhould be in all wiſdome, *Col.* 1.28.

To walk thereby warily towards them that are without, *Col.* 4.5.

To ſhew thereby out of a good converſation, all our works with meekneſſe of wiſdome, *Jam.* 3.13.

XLV.

KNOWLEDGE.

Generals.

A Wiſe man ſhould not utter vain knowledge, *Job.* 15.2.

Fools have a ſort of knowledg, *Prov.* 1.21.

It is wickedneſſe not to deſire the knowledg of Gods wayes, and bid God depart from us, *Job* 21. 14.

Our lips ſhould utter knowledge cleerly, *Iob* 33. 3.

Prying into Gods counſel, Darkens counſell without knowledge, *Iob* 38. 2.

Every prudent man dealeth therewith, *Prov.* 13.16.

We ſhould depart from wicked men, not having the lips of knowledg, *Prov.* 4.7.

It is not good for the ſoul to be without knowledge, *Prov.* 9. 2.

He who increaſeth knowledge, increaſeth ſorrow, *Eccleſ.* 1.13.

The most excellent knowledg is, the knowledge of Christ crucified, 1 *Cor.* 2. 2.

They are fooliſh who know not the way of the Lord, nor the judgment of their God, *Jer.* 5.4.

Thoſe who think they know any thing, know nothing yet as they ought to know, 1 *Cor.* 8. 2.

Knowledg and diſcretion go together, *Proverbs* 1 4.

Danger of the want thereof.

It is a cauſe of our deſtruction, *Hoſ* 4.6,

Hating thereof makes us to cry and not be heard, when we chooſe not the fear of the Lord; *Prov.* 1.29.

Nature.

If unſanctified, it puffs up. 1 *Cor.* 8 1.

Such are ſparing of their words, being of an excellent ſpirit, *Prov.* 17 28.

Heavenly knowledg, it humbles, *Phil.* 3.12, 13.

They conceal knowledge, *Prov.* 12.23,

Excellencie.

Thereby the depths are broken up, *Prov.* 9.11.

Thereby the juſt are delivered, *Prov.* 11.9.

The lips of ſuch are a precious jewell, *Proverbs* 20.15.

Thereby a houſe is filled with all pleaſant and precious riches, *Prov.* 24.4.

It is life eternall to know God, and Jeſus Chriſt whom he hath ſent, *John* 17.3.

Vſe.

To grow in grace, and in the knowledg of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, 2 *Peter* 3 18.

Trials.

Putting of us in feare, makes us to know that we are but men, *Pſalme* 9. 20.

We may know that God loves us, when our enemies do

do not triumph againſt us, *Pſal.* 41.11.

Thoſe who love inſtruction, do love it, *Prov.* 12.1.

Underſtanding hearts ſeek after it, *Prov.* 15. 4.

The lips of ſuch diſperſe knowledge, *Proverbs* 14. 7.

Attaining.

The ſight of Gods great works ſhould breed it, *Pſal.* 19.2.

To cry after it, to ſeek it as for ſilver, and for hid treaſures, *Prov.* 2. 34

Knowledge and underſtanding come out of Gods mouth, *Prov.* 2.6.

It is eaſie to him that underſtandeth, *Prov.* 14.6.

The heart of the prudent getteth underſtanding, and the ear of the wiſe ſeeketh it, *Prov.* 18. 15.

Underſtanding makes us to underſtand knowledg, *Prov.* 19.25

Not hearkning unto fooliſh doctrine, nor tending to knowledge, *Proverbs* 19. 27.

It is Chriſt who enriches us in all utterance & knowledge, 1 *Cor.* 5.1.

XLVI.

Grand undeniable truths.

THe Law was given by *Moſes*, but Grace and Truth came by Jeſus Chriſt, *John* 1.17.

2 No man hath ſeen God at any time, *Iohn* 1.18.

3 Except a man be borne again, he cannot ſee the Kingdome of Heaven, *Iohn* 3.3.

4 Except a man be born of water, and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the Kingdome of God, *Iohn* 3.5.

5 That which is born of the fleſh is fleſh, and that which is born of the Spirit is Spirit, *Iohn* 3.6.

6 No man hath aſcended up unto Heaven, but he that came down from heaven

even the Son of man which is in heaven, *John* 3. 13.

7 Every one that doth evil hateth the light, *John* 3.20.

8 He whom God hath ſent ſpeaketh the words of God, *John* 3 34.

9 God is a Spirit, and they who worſhip him, muſt worſhip him in Spirit and in truth.

10 A Prophet hath no honour, but in his own countrey, *John* 4. 44.

11 For as the father raiſeth up the dead and quickneteh them, even ſo the Son quickeneth whom he he will, *John* 5.27.

12 The Father judgeth no man, but hath commited all judgement unto the Son, *John* 5.22.

13 As the Father hath life in himſelf, ſo hath he given the Son to have life in himſelf, *John* 5 26.

14 This is the work of God to beleeve in him whom he hath ſent, *Joh.* 6. 49.

15 The bread of God is he which commeth down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world, *Joh.* 6. 33.

16 It is the Spirit that quickeneth, the fleſh profiteth nothing.

17 Whoſoever committeth ſin, is the ſervant of ſin, *Joh.* 8.32.

18 The Devil is a liar, and the father of lies.

19 We muſt work the works of him that ſent us, whilſt it is day, the night comes when no man can work, *Joh.* 9.4.

20 He that entereth not through the door to the ſheepfold, but climbs up ſome other way, the ſame is a thief and a robber, *John.* 10 1.

21 If any man walk in the day, he ſtumbleth not, becauſe he ſeeth the light of the world, *John* 11. 9.

22 Except a Corne of Wheat fall in o the ground and die, it abideth alone, but if it die, it bringeth much fruit, *John* 12.24.

23 He that loveth his life ſhall looſe it, and he that looſeth his life in this world

ſhall

ſhall keep it to life eternal, *Joh.*12.23.

24 The ſervant is not greater then his Lord, neither is he that ſent greater then he that ſent him, *Joh.* 13.

25 The Goſepl is the power of God to ſalvation, to every one that beleeveth, *Rom.*1.16.

26 There is no reſpect of perſons with God, *Rom.* 2.11.

27 Not the hearers of the Law are juſt; but the doers of the Law ſhall be juſtified. *Rom* 2.13.

28 By the deeds of the Law, there ſhall no fleſh be juſtified in his ſight: for, by the Law is the knowledge of ſin, *Rom.*3.20.

29 All have ſinned and come ſhort of the glory of God,

Being juſtified freely by his grace, through the redemption that in Jeſus Chriſt, *Rom.* 23.

30 We conclude that a man is juſtified by faith without the works of the law, *Rom.*3.28.

31 If they which are of the law be heirs, Faith is made voide, and the promiſe made of none effect, *Rom.* 4.14.

32 Where no Law is, there is no tranſgreſſion. *Rom.*4.15.

33 If when we were enemies we were reconciled to God, through the death of his Son: much more being reconciled, we ſhall be ſaved through his life, *Rom.* 5.10.

34 As by one mans diſobedience, many were made ſinners, ſo by the obedience of one ſhall many be made righteous, *Rom.*5.19.

35 If we have been planted with him to the ſimilitude of his death: So ſhall we be in the likeneſſe of his Reſurrection, *Rom.* 6.5.

36 He that is dead, is free from ſin, *Rom.* 6.7.

37 The wages of ſin is death, but the gift of God is eternall life through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

38 Without the Law, ſin was dead, *Rom.*7.8.

39 What the Law could not do in that it was weak

through the flesh God sending his own Son in the likeneſſe of ſinfull fleſh, and for ſin, condemned ſin in the fleſh, *Rom.* 8.3.

40 To be carnally minded is death, but to be Spiritually minded is life and peace, *Rom.* 8.8.

41 If any man have not the Spirit of Chriſt, he is none of his, *Rom.* 8.9.

42 As many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the ſons of God, *Rom.* 8.14.

43 If we hope for that we ſee not, then we do with patience wait for it, *Rom.* 8.25.

44 We know that all things work together for good to them that love God, &c. *Rom.* 8.28.

45 In much wiſdom is much grief, and he that encreaſeth knowledge, encreaſeth ſorrow, *Eccleſi.* 1.18.

46 Wiſdome excelleth folly, as far, as light doth darkneſſe, *Eccleſi.* 2.18.

47 He hath made every thing, beautifull in his time, *Eccleſi.* 3. 11.

48 Whatſever God doth it ſhall be for ever, nothing can be put to it, or any thing taken from it, *Eccle.* 3.14.

49 All go into one place, all are of the duſt, and all turn to duſt again, *Eccle.* 3.20.

50 Better is a handfull with quietneſſe, then both the hands full with trouble and vexation of Spirit, *Eccle.* 4.6.

51 A dream commeth through multitude of buſines, and a fools voice is known by multitude of words, *Eccle.* 4.3.

52 He that loveth ſilver, ſhall not be ſatisfied with ſilver, nor he that loveth abundance with encreaſe. *Eccleſ.* 4.10.

53 The ſleep of a labouring man is ſweet, whether it be little or much: but the abundance of the rich, will not ſuffer them to ſleep, *Eccle.* 4.12.

54 A good Name is better then precious ointment, and the

the day of death, better then the day of ones birth, *Eccle.*7.1.

55 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning, but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth, *Eccl.*7.4

56 There is not a just man upon the earth, that doeth good and sinneth not, *Eccle.* 7.20.

57 Lo, this onely have I found, that God made man righteous, but he found out many inventions, *Eccle.*7.20.

58 Because sentence is not executed speedily against an evil work; therefore the heart of the sons of men, is fully set in them to do evil, *Eccle.*8.11.

59 Though a sinner doe evil a hundred times and his dayes be prolonged, yet I know it shall be well with them that fear God, that fear before him, *Eccle.*8.12.

60 The race is not to the swift, nor the battell to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill, but Time and Chance happeneth to them all, *Eccle.* 9.11.

61 Dead flies causeth the ointment of the Apothecarie to send forth a stinking savour, so doth a little folly, him that is in reputation, for wisdom and honour, *Eccle* 10. 1.

62 He that observeth the winde shall not sow, and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. *Eccle.* 11.4.

63 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of the assemblies, which are given from one Shepheard, *Eccle.* 12. 11.

64 So then, it is not in him that willeth, nor in him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy, *Rom.* 9.16.

65 Christ is the end of the law for righteousnesse to every one that beleeveth, *Rom.*10 4.

66 Faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God, *Rom.* 10. 17.

67 The gifts and callings of

of God are without repentance, *Rom.* 11. 29.

68 God hath included all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all, *Rom.* 11. 32.

69 Love worketh no evill to his neighbour, therefore is love the fulfilling of the Law, *Rom.* 13. 10.

70 None of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himselfe, *Rom.* 14. 7.

71 To this end Christ both died, rose and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and the living, *Rom.* 14. 9.

72 The kingdome of God is not in meat or drink, but righteousnesse and peace and joy in the holy Ghost, *Rom.* 14. 7.

73 Whatsoever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning that through patience and comfort of the Scriptures we might have hope, *Rom.* 15. 4.

74 The preaching of the Crosse is unto them that perish, foolishnesse, 1 *Cor.* 1.

75 The foolishnesse of God is wiser then men, and the weakenesse of God is stronger then men, 2 *Cor.* 1. 25.

76 The naturall man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishnesse unto him, neither can he know them, for they are spiritually discerned, 1 *Cor.* 2. 14.

77 Neither is he that planteth anything, neither he that watereth, but God that giveth the increase, 1 *Cor.* 3. 7.

78 Other foundation can no man lay, then that which is laid which is Jesus Christ, 1 *Cor.* 3. 11.

79 The wisdome of this world is foolishnesse with God, for it is written, he taketh the wise in their own craftinesse, 1 *Cor.* 3. 19.

80 The kingdome of God is not in word but in power, 1 *Cor.* 4. 20.

81 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the Commandements of God, 1 *Cor.* 7. 19.

82 If any man thinketh that he knoweth any thing, he

he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know, 1 *Cor.* 8.2.

83 Every man that striveth for masteries is temperate in all things, 1 *Cor.* 9. 25.

84 But when ye are judged, ye are chastned of the Lord, because ye should not be condemned of the world.

85 We know in part, we prophecy in part, but when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part is done away.

86 The spirits of the Prophets are subject to the Prophets, 1 *Cor.* 14.

87 God is not the Author of confusion, but of peace in all Churches of the Saints, 1 *Cor.* 14.33.

88 If in this life onely we have hope in Christ, we are of all men the most miserable, 1 *Cor.* 15.19.

89 As in *Adam* all die, so in Christ shall all be made alive, 1 *Cor.* 15.22.

90 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death, 1 *Cor.* 15.26.

91 The first *Adam* was made a living soul, the second *Adam* was made a quickning spirit, 1 *Cor.* 15 45.

92 Flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdome of heaven, neither can corruption inherit incorruption, 1 *Cor.* 15.50.

93 We are not sufficient of our selves to do any thing of our selves, but our sufficiency is of God, 2 *Cor.* 3. 5.

94 Our light affliction which are but for a moment causeth unto us a farre more excellent and an eternall weight of Glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

95 We walk by faith and not by sight, 2 *Cor.* 5. 7.

96 If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature, 2 *Cor.* 5. 17.

97 It beeame him for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many Sonnes unto Glory, to make the Captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings, *Heb.* 2. 10.

98 We are made partakers of Christ, if we hold fast

fast the beginning of our confidences, stedfast unto the end, *Hebr.* 3.14.

99 The Word of God is quick and powerfull, and sharper then any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the Joynts and Marrow: and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart, *Hebr.* 4.12.

100 The law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did: by which we draw nigh to God, *Heb.* 7.19.

101 If the first Covenant had been faultlesse, then should no place have been sought for the second, *Heb.* 8.2.

102 By one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified, *Heb.* 10.14.

103 It is a fearful thing to fal into the hands of the living God, *Heb.* 10.31.

104 But without faith it is impossible to please him, for he that commeth to God must believe that he is, & that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him, *Heb.* 11.6

105 Whom the Lord loveth he chastneth, & scourgeth every sonne that he receiveth, *Heb.* 12.6.

106 Now our chastning for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous, nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousnesse to them that are exercised thereby, *Heb.* 12.11.

107 Let the brother of low degree rejoyce in that he is exalted:

But the rich in that he is made low: because as the flower of grasse, he shall passe away, *Jam.* 1.9,10.

108 Every good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and commeth down from the father of lights with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning, *Lam.* 1.17.

110 Pure Religion and undefiled before God the Father is this; to visite the Fatherless and Widowes in their affliction, and to keep himselfe unspotted of this world.

111 He

111 He shall have judgement without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy, and mercy rejoyceth against judgement. *Jam* 2.13.

112 As the body without the Spirit is dead, so Faith without works is dead also, *Jam.* 2.26.

113 *In* many things we offend all; If any men offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to build the whole body, *Iam.* 3.2.

114 For all flesh is grasse, and all the glory of man, is as the flower of grasse, the grasse withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away, 1 *Pet.* 4.14.

115 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open to their prayers, but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil, 1 *Pet.* 3.15.

116 It is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing then for evil doing. 1 *Pet.* 3.17.

117 For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousnesse, lusts, excesse of wine, revellings, banquetings, abominable idolatries, 1 *Pet.* 4.3.

118 For, thus saith the Lord, let not the wiseman, glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man, glorie in his riches, *Jer.* 9.23.

119 But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath, the earth shall tremble, and the Nations shall not be able to abide his indignation, *Ier.* 10.10.

120 There is a vanity that is done upon the earth, that there be just men to whom it happeneth according the work of the wicked: again, there be wicked men to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous, I said that this also is vanity, *Eccle.* 8.14.

121 All things come alike to all, there is one event to the righteous and to the

the wicked: to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean, to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not, as is the good, so is the sinner, and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath, *Eccle.* 9. 2.

122 There is no man that hath power over the Spirit, to retain the Spirit, neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war, neither shall wickednesse deliver those that are given to it, *Eccle.*8.8.

123 If thou seest the oppression of the poor and violent perverting of judgement and justice, in a Province, marvell not at the matter, for he that is higher then the highest regardeth, and there be higher then they, *Eccle.*5.8.

124 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him, but the just shall live by Faith, *Hab.*2.4.

125 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity? *Habak.*2.13.

126 But to us there is but one God, the Father of whom are all things, and we in him, and one Lord Jesus Christ by whom are all things, and we by him, 1 *Cor.*8.6.

127 We must all appear before the judgement seat of Christ, that every man may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad, 2 *Cor.*5.10

XLVII.

Holinesse.
Sanctification.

Generals.

WE must be holy as he is holy in all manner of conversation, 1 *Pet.* 1.15.

2 Children ought to be lookt after, and sanctified, *Iob.*1.5.

God is terrible out of his holy places, *Ps.*68.35.

We

We ſhould give thanks at the remembrance of his holineſſe, *Pſal.*97.12.

c We ſhould worſhip, at his holy hill, for he is holy, *Pſal.* 99 9.

The Lord is righteous in all his wayes, and holy in all his works, *Pſal.* 145. 17.

There ſhould be no hurt nor deſtruction in all Gods holy mountain, *Iſa.* 11. *Iſa.* 65.25.

Our bodies and ſouls ſhold be preſented as a living ſacrifice, holy and acceptable before him, *Rom.* 12 1.

There is none like God, glorious in holineſſe, &c. *Exod.*15.11.

Thoſe who miniſter about holy things, ſhould live of the things of the temple, 1.*Cor.*3. 13.

The myſtery of godlineſs is very great, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16.

All that will live godly in Chriſt Jeſus ſhall ſuffer perſecution, 2 *Tim.* 3 12.

In our courſe of holineſs, we cannot do the things which we would, *Gal.* 5.17.

God is holy, holy, holy, the Lord God almighty, which was, which is, and which is to come.

Manner.

As he who hath called us is holy, ſo muſt we be, in all manner of converſation, 1 *Pet.* 1.13.14,

Such ſo qualified muſt purge themſelves even as he is pure, 1 *Joh.*3.3.

c God muſt be worſhipped in the beauty of holineſſe, *Pſal.*96.9.

Neceſſity.

Without it no man can ſee the Lord, *Heb.* 12,14.

Becauſe no unclean or polluted thing can enter therein, *Revel.* 21.27.

Becauſe unleſſe a man be born again of water and the Spirit, he can in no wayes enter into heaven, *John.* 3.5.

o Becauſe if any man be in Chriſt, he muſt be a new creature, 2.*Cor.*5.17.

Becauſe

Becauſe with God nothing is availeable but a new creature, *Gal.* 5. 6.

Becauſe we are ſaved and called by an holy calling, 2 *Tim.* 1. 9.

Danger of wanting.

It is a ſnare to devour that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry, *Pro.* 20. 25.

Deſpiſing the words of the Holy one of Iſrael is deſtruction, *Iſa.* 5. 24.

It is wicked hypocriſie deſpiſing others, to brag thereof. *Iſa.* 65. 5.

Encouragements.

Then we may boldy enter into the Holieſt by the blood of Jeſus, *Heb.* 10. 19.

That ſuch as are ſanctified by God the Father, are preſerved in Chriſt Jeſus, and called, *Jude* 1.

That godlineſſe with contentment is great gain, 1 *Tim.* 1. 6.

Motives unto it.

The Commandement is holy, juſt and good, *Rom.* 7. 12.

Becauſe ſuch who ſow to the ſpirit, ſhall of the ſpirit reap life everlaſting, *Galat.* 6. 8.

Such ſhall have peace in this their ſtrong wreſtlings, *Gal.* 6 16.

Such comming out of darkneſſe to be light in the Lord, ſhould walk as children of the light, *Epheſ.* 1. 8.

The Church ſanctified by God, ſhould be a glorious Church without ſpot or wrinkle, *Epheſ.* 5. 27.

Becauſe the new creature is renewed in knowledg, according unto the image of him who created him, *Col.* 3. 10.

Becauſe the elect of God are holy, and beloved, *Col.* 3. 12.

Becauſe it is the will of God our ſanctification, 1 *Theſſ.* 4. 3.

Becauſe God hath not appointed us unto uncleanneſſe;

neſſe, but unto holineſſe, 1 *Theſſ.* 4 7.

ν Becauſe that unto the pure all things are pure, 1 *Tim.* 1. 5.

ο Becauſe Chriſt gave himſelf for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purifie unto himſelf a peculiar people zealous of good works, *Tit.* 2 14.

υ Becauſe we are ſaved by the waſhing of regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghoſt, *Tit.* 1. 3.

υ It is preſumed that the Saints are called ſanctified ones, *Iſa.* 13. 9.

ϕ Gods dwelling is in the high and holy place, *Iſa.* 57. 15.

χ Gods courts are courts of holineſſe, *Iſa.* 62. 9.

The Saints are called a holy people redeemed of the Lord, *Iſa.* 62. 12.

They are ſaid to be the people of his holineſſe, *Iſa.* 63. 18.

Our cities ſhould be holy cities, *Iſa.* 64. 10.

It is Gods motto and impreſſion upon all he owns, *Zech.* 14. 21.

ψ His Covenant is a holy Covenant, *Luke* 1. 72.

He hath ſworn that we ſhould ſerve him in holineſſe and righteouſneſſe all our daye., *Luke* 1. 75.

The Scriptures are holy, *Rom.* 1 2.

Chriſt was declared to be the Sonne of God according to the Spirit of holineſſe, *Rom.* 1. 4.

We ſhould ſo purge out the old leaven, as we may be a new lump, 1 *Cor* 5. 7.

The Saints ſhall judg the world, 1 *Cor.* 6. 2.

Salutations muſt be holy, 1 *Cor.* 16 20.

Chriſt died that we ſhould not live unto our ſelves, &c. 2 *Cor* 5. 15.

Becauſe old things are paſſed away, and all things are become new, 2 *Corinth.* 5. 16.

The Saints are a holy people, *Deut.* 7 6.

Gods habitation is a holy habitation, *Deut* 26. 15.

Holineſſe was engraven upon all conſecrated things, *Ezra* 8. 28.

All places ought to be ſancti-

nctified unto God, *Nehe.* 3.1.

Gods foundation is in the holy mountains, *Pſalm.* 87.1.

His promiſe is holy, *Pſal.* 105.22.

Trials.

There ſhould be no hurt nor deſtuction in all Gods holy mountain, *Iſa.*11.9.

The knowledge of the holy is underſtanding, *Pro.* 9.10.

The Lords holy arm, and his right hand gets him the victory, *Pſalm.* 98.1.

Chriſt ſanctified himſelf, that we alſo might be ſanctified through the truth, *John* 17.19.

Our ſanctified offerings are acceptable thorow the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom* 15.6.

Holy children, the work of Gods hands, ſhould ſanctifie his Name, and ſanctifie the Holy one of Jacob, *Iſa.*29.23.

The Lord muſt be ſanctified in our hearts, 1 *Pet.* 1.15.

It is matter of great rejoycing, to have the Holy one of Iſrael in the midſt of us, *Iſa.*12.6.

He that ſanctifieth, and they which are ſanctified, are all of one, &c. *Heb.* 2.11.

Some have a form of godlineſſe, but have denied the power thereof, 2 *Tim.* 3.5.

Thoſe are proud who conſent not to wholſome doctrine according to godlineſſe, &c. 1 *Tim.*6 3,4.

It is profitable unto all things, having the promiſe of this life, and of that which is to come, 1 *Tim.* 4.8.

The creatures are ſanctified by the Word of God and prayer, 1 *Tim.*4.5.

Thoſe who are Chriſts, have crucified the fleſh with the luſts of it, *Gal.* 5.24.

Attaining.

We were elected by the fore-

foreknowledge of God the Father through ſanctification of the Spirit, &c. 1 *Pet.* 1.2.

2 Our ſouls are purified through obeying the truth, through the Spirit, 1 *Pet.* 1.22.

We are borne again through the incorruptible ſeed of the Word of God, 1 *Pet.* 1.23.

All things pertaining to life and godlineſſe, are given us through the knowledge of Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, 2 *Pet.* 1.4.

3 The heart is purified by faith, *Acts* 15.9.

4 By being renewed in the Spirit of our minde,

So putting on the new man, which after God is created in righteouſneſſe and true holineſſe, *Epheſ.* 4.23,24.

5 By walking circumſpectly, not as fools but as wiſe men, *Epheſ.* 5.15.

By the waſhing of water, through the word, Chriſt ſanctifies his Church, *Ephe.* 5.26.

6 By putting on the whole armour of God, *Epheſ* 6.13.

The God of peace, he ſanctifies us wholly, 1 *Theſ.* 5.23.

We are choſen to ſalvation through ſanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth, 2 *Theſ.* 2.13.

7 The grace of God, &c. teaches us to deny ungodlineſſe and worldly luſts, that we might live ſoberly, righteouſly and godly &c. *Tit.* 2.12,13.

We are ſanctified through the truth, *Iohn* 17.

Chriſt for our ſakes ſanctifieth himſelf, that we alſo might be ſanctified through the truth, *Iohn* 17. 17,19.

8 We are waſhed, ſanctified and juſtified by the Name of the Lord Jeſus, and by the power of our God, 1 *Cor.* 7.11.

The unbeleeving husband is ſanctified by the beleeving wife, &c. 1 *Cor.* 7.14.

We are transformed into the image of Chriſt from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord, 2 *Cor.* 3.18.

The bearing about in our body the dying of the Lord Jeſus, cauſes that the life of Jeſus be made manifeſt in our body, *2 Cor.* 4.10,11.

The many precious promiſes we have, ſhould make us to cleanſe our ſelves from all filthineſſe of the fleſh and ſpirit, to perfect holineſſe in the fear of the Lord, *2 Cor.*7.1.

XLVII.

FAITH.

Generals.

HE that cometh to God, muſt beleeve that he is, and that he is a rewarder of thoſe that diligently ſeek him, *Heb.* 11.6

Whatſoever is not of faith is ſin, *Rom.*14.23.

It is the ground of all ſpeedy and faithfull obedience, *Heb.*11.7.

If we ſhall confeſſe with our mouth, and beleeve with our heart that God hath raiſed Chriſt from the dead, we ſhalbe ſaved, *Rom.* 10.9.

Thoſe who ſeek righteouſneſſe by the works of the Law, and not by faith, miſſe thereof.

The unbelief of ſome makes not the faith of God of none effect, *Rom.*3.3.

The righteouſneſſe therethereof is revealed from faith to faith, *Rom.* 1.17.

The righteouſneſſe of God is by Jeſus Chriſt, unto all, and upon all them that beleeve, *Rom.*3.22.

There is a law of faith, *Rom.*3.27.

It is one God who ſhall juſtifie the circumciſion by faith, and uncircumciſion through faith, *Rom.*3.3. To him that worketh not, but believeth in him who juſtifieth the ungodly: his faith is counted for righteouſnes, *Rom* 4. 5.

Chriſt is the end of the law for righteouſneſſe, to them that beleeve, *Rom.*10.3

We cannot call on him in whom we have not beleeved, *Rom.*10. 14.

The eſtimation of our ſelves muſt be according to the meaſure of our faith, *Rom.*12.3. If

If we have faith, we ſhould have it to our ſelves before God, *Rom.* 14. 20.

God is manifeſt to all nations for the obedience of faith, *Rom.* 16. 26.

We are not juſtified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jeſus Chriſt, *Gal.* 2 16

All are concluded under ſin, that the promiſe of the faith of Jeſus Chriſt, may be given unto them that beleeve, *Gal* 3. 22.

Before the law came we were ſhut up unto the faith to be revealed, *Gal.* 3. 23.

There is one God, one Faith, one Baptiſm, *Eph.* 4. 5

There is an exceeding great power of God, towards us who beleeve, according to working of his mighty power, *Epheſ* 1. 19

We ſhould ſtrive together for the faith of the Goſpel, *Phil.* 1. 27.

The onely righteouſneſſe is the righteouſneſſe of God by faith, *Phil.* 3. 10.

The faith of others is to be inquired after, 1 *Theſ.* 3. 5. 6.

The proſpering of others in this grace, is matter of comfort, 1 *Theſ.* 3. 7.

We ought to ſtrengthen what is wanting in others faith, 1 *Theſ.* 3. 10.

The growth thereof in others, is matter of thankſgiving, 2 *Theſ.* 1. 3.

All men have not faith, 2 *Theſ.* 3. 2.

Godly edification is of faith, 1 *Tim.* 1. 4.

We ſhould be an example unto beleevers, in word, in converſation, in charity, in doctrine, in faith, in purity, 1 *Tim.* 5. 12.

Such deny the faith as do not provide for their own families, 1 *Tim.* 5. 8.

It is dangerous to caſt off our firſt faith, 1 *Tim.* 5. 12.

If we beleeve not, God abideth faithfull, he cannot deny himſelf, 2 *Tim.* 2. 13.

Good actions are accepted as they are done in faith, *Heb.* 11. 4.

We muſt not have the faith of our Lord Jeſus in reſpect of perſons, *Jam.* 2. 1.

The poor in this world may be rich in faith, *Jam.* 2. 19.

The devils have a kinde of trembling faith, *Jam.* 2. 19.

It is a commandment, that we ſhould beleeve in the Name of his Son Jeſus Chriſt, and love one another, 1 *Iohn* 1.23.

We ought to know and beleeve the love that God hath unto us, 1 *Iohn* 4.16.

We ſhould contend earneſtly for the faith once given unto the Saints, *Iude* 3.

The faith of Chriſtians is a ſure beleef, *Luke* 1.1.

A weak faith yet may be faith, *Matth.* 8.26.

In hard tasks we had need of ſtrong faith, *Luke* 17.5.

Severed from doubting, it may remove a mountain, *Luk.* 17.19.

It is a rare Jewell to be found on the earth, *Idem.*

Outward reſpects may hinder the manifeſtation thereof for a time, *Iohn.* 12.42.

Former admonitions ſhould ſtrengthen our faith, *Ioh.* 13.9.

As many as are ordained unto eternall life ſhall beleeve, *Act.* 13.48.

It is imputed unto beleevers for righteouſneſſe, *Rom.* 4.3.

What.

It is the ſtrength of faith, againſt hope to beleeve in hope, *Rom.* 4.18.

Not to ſtagger at the promiſe through unbelif, but give glory to God, *Rom.* 4.24

It is the ſubſtance of things hoped for, and the evidence of things not ſeen, *Heb.* 11.1

It is, To beleeve that Jeſus Chriſt is the Son of God, *Act.* 8.37.

Nature.

It is ſtedfaſt, *Col.* 2.5.

It is laborious and active, accompanied with love, and patience of hope, 1 *Theſ.* 1.3.

It muſt be unfained, 1 *Tim.* 1.5.

It picks comforts out of all diſcomforts, ſurmounting all difficulties, *Mat.* 15.27,28.

It expects no ſignes and and wonders to breed it, *Iohn* 4.48.

It takes Chriſt at his word, *Iohn* 4.50.

It hath therewith certain aſſu-

assurance, *Iohn* 6. 69.

Such beleevers cannot abide in darknes, *Ioh.*12.46.

It is bountifull to others necessities, *Act.*2.44.

It is accompanied with a true love to God, *Iohn* 16.27.

It purifieth the heart, *Act.*15. 9.

It is apt to confesse and acknowledge by-past offences, *Act.* 19. 18.

It is a most holy grace, *Iude* 20.21.

Excellencie.

Christ thereby deals in our hearts, *Ephes.* 1. 1, 17.

Neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but this which worketh by love, *Gal.*5.6.

After our beleeving we are sealed thereby with the holy Spirit of promise, *Eph.* 1.13.

The shield thereof is most excellent to quench all the fiery darts of Satan *Eph.* 6. 16.

The fight thereof is a good fight, 2 *Tim.* 4. 7.

Thereby we made through seeming impossible things, *Heb.*11. 11.

Being tried, it is much more precious then gold, 1 *Pet.*1.7.

It hath whatsoever it beleeves, *Mark.*5.36.

All things are possible to a beleever, *Mar.*5.36.

It may remove mountains, *Mat.*21.21.

Necessity.

We stand by it, 2 *Cor.*1. 2.24.

The life we now live in the flesh, is by the faith of the Son of God, &c. *Gal.* 20.

We must hold up faith and a good conscience, 1 *Tim.*1.19.

The man of God must follow after righteousnes, godlinesse, faith, love, and meekneſse, 1 *Tim.* 6. 11.

We cannot lay hold on eternall life without fighting the good fight thereof, 1 *Tim.*6.12.

The just must live by it, *Heb.*10.38.

Our keeping to salvation by the mighty power of God is thereby, 1 *Peter.* 1.5.

Unlesse we beleeve in Christ, we must die in our sins, *John* 8.24.

Effects.

Though greatly afflicted, it makes us to break off silence, *Psal.*116.10.

Being justified thereby, it work our hearts to peace through our Lord Jesus Christ, *Rom.*5.1.

By the foolishnesse of preaching, it saves such who beleeve, 1 *Cor.*1.21.

In Christ thereby we have confidence and boldnesse in him, *Ephes.* 3. 12.

It makes us to die comfortably, *Heb.*11.13.

It causeth us to esteem nothing too dear for God, *Heb.*11.17.

It makes us to chuse suffering with Gods people, before worldly preferments, *Hebr.* 11. 35.

It overcomes the world, 1 *Joh.*5.4.

Use.

℞ Thereby we are freely justified without the works of the Law, *Rom.* 3. 28.

We must receive him that is weak in faith, and not to doubtfull disputations, *Rom.*14.1.

℣ To fill us with joy and peace through the Holy Ghost by beleeveing, *Rom.* 9.12, 13.

℣ To live by it, *Hab.*2. 4.

℣ We wait through the Spirit thereby for the hope of righteousnesse thereby, *Gal.*5.5.

With love it serves us for a brest-plate, 1 *Thes.* 5. 8. it [illegible]

℟ Thereby we understand that the world was made by the Word of God,

That things that are seen, were not made of things which do appear, *Hebr.* 11.3.

To

To ſave the ſick by prayer, *Jam.* 5.15.

By ſtedfaſtneſſe therein to reſiſt the devil, 1 *Peter.* 5.9.

Thereby to receive the promiſe of the Spirit, *Gal.* 3.4.

Thereby to comfort and eſtabliſh one another mutually, *Rom.* 1.12.

To ſtabliſh us, *Iſa.* 7.

To make us ſee the glory of God, *Iob* 11.4.

To make us children of the light, beleeving in the light, *Joh.* 12.36.

To ſee things to come, *Heb.* 11.

Encouragements.

It obtains us a good report, *Heb.* 11.2.

It makes men famous and renowned, *Rom.* 1.8.

Such beleevers ſhall not be aſhamed, *Rom.* 9.23.

Such who confeſſe Chriſt with their mouth and beleeve in heart that God raiſed him up from the dead, ſhall be ſaved, *Rom.* 10.9.

Thereby we receive the promiſe of the Spirit, *Gal.* 3.14.

That it is a praiſe worthy grace, *Col.* 1.4.

It is famous, 1 *Theſ.* 1.8.

Chriſt coming to be glorified in his Saints will be made marvellous in all them that beleeve, 2 *Theſ.* 1.10.

That God is the Saviour of all men, but eſpecially of ſuch who beleeve, 2 *Tim.* 4.10.

That thereby with patience we come to inherit the promiſes, *Heb.* 6.12.

That in confidence of Chriſts ſacrifice, and ſatisfaction for ſin, we may draw neer to God with full aſſurance of faith, *Heb.* 10.22.

That ſuch who beleeve ſhall not be confounded, 1. *Pet.* 2.6.

That beleevers have whatſoever they pray for, *Mark.* 11.24.

That all beleevers ſhall be ſaved, *Mark.* 16.16.

That all ſuch, though

dead, yet they ſhall live, *John* 11.25.

That ſuch ſhall never die, *John* 11.26.

That it is the way to do ſome greater works then Chriſt did, *John* 14.12.

That Chriſt hath prayed for ſuch, *John* 27.20.

That all ſuch receive remiſſion of ſinnes, *Acts* 10.43.

That the ſpirit is received by the hearing of faith, *Gal.* 3.2.

Companions.

Utterance, Knowledge, Diligence, Love,

Patience is inſeparable therefrom, 2 *Theſ.* 1,4.

Grace, mercy & peace are joyned together, 1 *Tim.* 1,2

Sobriety, Gravity, Temperance, Chatity, Patience, *Tit.* 2.2.

Thereuntowe ſhould add a chain of graces, Vertue, Knowledg, Patience, Temperance, Godlineſſe, Brotherly kindneſſe, Charity, 2 *Pet.* 1.6.

Trials.

It ſhould not ſtand in the wiſdome of men, but in the power of God, 1 *Corinth.* 2.5.

Thoſe who are of faith, the ſame are the children of *Abraham* 3 7.

Thoſe which be of faith are bleſſed with faithfull *Abraham*, *Gal.* 3.9.

It is accompanied with love unto all the Saints, *Eph.* 1.15.

There ought to be an unity of the faith; all gifts are given to advance it, *Epheſ.* 4.1,13.

Strange Doctrine overthrows the faith of ſome, 2 *Tim.* 2.18.

We ought to follow Faith, Charity and Peace, with them that call on the Lord, out of a pure heart, 2 *Tim.* 2.22.

Such who believe in Chriſt, muſt be carefull to maintain good works, *Tit.* 3.8.

The profeſſion thereof muſt

must be held without wavering, *Heb* 10.23.

Thereby we have experience of the great and wonderfull works of God, *Heb.* 11.39,40.

Our prayers must be acted therein without wavering, *Jam.* 1 6.

Without works it is dead and profits not, *Jam.* 2. 14.

Christ is precious unto such who believe, 1 *Peter* 2.7.

With the heart man believeth unto righteousnesse, &c. *Rom.* 10. 10.

The lesser sight and greater opposition, the more faith, *Math.* 8. 10.

It is a touch of faith, which toucheth Christ, *Mat.* 9. 22.

Strugling and conflicting passions may retard our believing, *Luke* 16.41.

He who believeth in Christ, believeth in God who sent him, *John* 12.44.

They are most blessed who believe without sight, *John* 20.29.

Our faith and love must be towards Christ Jesus and all the Saints, *Phil.* 5.

Prerogatives.

In the behalf of Christ not onely to beleeve in him, but also to suffer for his sake, *Phil.* 1. 29.

Not to perish, but to have everlasting life, *John* 3. 15, 16.

To escape, and never to come into condemnation.

To be passed from death unto life, *John* 3. 18.

Never to thirst, *Joh.* 6. 35.

Thereby to enter into rest, *Heb.* 4.3.

To have power to become the sons of God, *Joh.* 1.12.

They have everlasting life, *Joh.* 5.24.

Out of their bellies flow rivers of living waters, *Joh.* 7.38.

Such have life through his Name, *Joh.* 20.31.

To be justified from all things, whereby they could not be justified by the Law of *Moses*, Act. 13.39.

Attaining.

Excellent things were written, to work it in us, *Iob.*5. 13.

Terrible execution of juſtice ſometime works it, *Pſal.*106.12.

It comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God, *Rom.* 10. 17.

By help of the miniſtery of the word, 1 *Corinthians* 3.5.

It is a gift of the Spirit, 1 *Cor.*12 9.

By watching to be ſtrong in the ſame, and quit us like men, 1 *Cor.* 6. 13.

Sharp rebukes further the ſame, as there is cauſe, *Tit.* 1.13.

Chriſt is both the author and finiſher thereof, *Heb.* 12.12

By building up our ſelves in our moſt holy faith, and praying in the Holy Ghoſt, &c. *Jude* 20.

In weakneſſe thereof by comming unto Chriſt for ſupply, *Mat.*9. 24.

By the great works of of Chriſt done, we ſhould be induced to beleeve, *Iohn* 10.30.

By the good hand of God upon us, *Act.*11.21.

It is wrought by God in his Saints with power, 2 *Theſ.*1.11.

End.

The ſalvation of our ſouls, 1 *Pet.*1.8.

Keeping.

Chriſt as he is the author, ſo he is the finiſher thereof, *Heb.*12.12.

We are kept thereby through the mighty power of God to ſalvation, 1 *Pet.* 1.5.

The myſterie thereof muſt be held in a pure conſcence, 1 *Tim.*3.9.

It is God who upholds our faith from failing, *Luke* 22.32.

XLIX.

REPENTANE.

Generals.

THe Lord is not ſlack of his promiſe, as men count ſlackneſſe, but is long-ſuffring to us-ward, &c. And is willing that all men ſhould come unto repentance, 2 *Pet.* 3. 9.

An impenitent heart is a hard heart, *Rom.* 2. 5.

God hath no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, wherfore we ſhould turn our ſelves and live, *Ezek*, 18. 30, 31.

All muſt periſh who repent not, *Luke* 13. 5.

People like Sodome and Gomorrah are willed to repent, *Iſa.* 1. 10.

Neceſſity.

Unleſſe we repent we muſt all periſh, *Luk.* 13. 3.

Unleſſe a man be born again of water, and the ſpirit he cannot ſee the Kingdome of God, *Iohn* 3. 5.

Iohn the Baptiſts firſt ſermon was of repentance, *Mark* 1. 4

What.

A turning at wiſdomes reproof, *Prov.* 1. 23.

The circumciſion of our levels to the Lord, and taking away the fore-skin of our heart, *Ier.* 4. 3, 4.

A waſhing from ſin, and making of us clean,

A putting away of the evill of our doings, a ceaſing to do evill,

A learning to do wel, *Iſa.* 1. 16, 17, 18.

A following of contraries unto our former aberrations *Iſa.* 1. 17.

A renting of our hearts, and not our garments, *Ioel* 2. 13.

It is a turning, receiving inſtruction,

An afflicting of our ſelves with ſhame and confuſion, in remembrance of by-paſt ways of ſin, *Ier.* 31. 19.

An

An after-wit and coming to our ſelves, *Luke* 15. 17.

It is a pricking and compunction of the heart, *Act* 2.37.

Effects accompanying.

Queſtions, reſolutions and actions, *Act* 2. 37. 41.

It is inquiſitive what to *Act* 16.32.

A ſeeing of our inabilities to help our ſelves,

A praying and home-taking of Gods corrections, *Ier.* 31.18.

To confeſſe ſinne, *Pſal.* 32.5.

Nature.

A good ſoul untill repentance is reſtleſſe, *Pſalme* 32. 3.

It after conviction makes mercifull reſtitution, *Luke* 19.8.

Teſts.

It is acted in duſt, and aſhes, and in abhorring of our ſelves, *Iob* 42.3.

It works carefulneſſe, cleaning of our ſelves, indignation, vehement deſire, zeal and revenge, 2 *Cor.* 7.11.

It is full of ſerious thoughts what we have done, *Ier.* 8. 6.

Such weep and mourn asking the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards, *Ier.* 50.56.

They come that God may lead them with weeping and ſupplications, *Ier.* 31.9.

After converſion there is a generall, diſtinct, great mourning overtakes ſome, *Zech.* 12.11, 12.

Then ſuch mourners do bind themſelves unto God in a perpetuall Covenant, never to be forgotten, *Jer.* 50.5.

It is accompanyed with bemoaning of our ſelves to God, accepting of his corrections, *Ier.* 31.18, 19.

Prayer therewith can recover us out of the deepeſt diſtreſſe, *Ionah* 2. 2.

It ſeeks out ſolitary places to vent it ſelfe in mourning, *Zech.* 12.12.

Manner.

Manner.

In great desolations the Saints do mourn apart like Doves upon the mountains for their iniqnities, *Ezek.* 7. 16.

In casting away all our transgressions, and making of us a new heart and a new spirit, not to die, *Ezek.* 18 31.

In sowing unto our selves in righteousnesse, to reap in mercy and breaking up on fallow ground, *Hosea* 10. 12.

With all our hearts with weeping and mourning, and renting of our hearts, *Ioel* 2.12.

Encouragement.

When we Repent of our sinnes, God will repent of his judgments, *Contra*, &c. *Ier.* 18.7,10.

Then we shall experimentally know God, to be our God when we returne unto him with our whole heart, *Jer.* 24.7. and 29.12.

True Repentance and turning to God, is ever taken notice of God, *Jer.* 31. 18.

That God is troubled in all the troubles of his servants, *Jer.* 31. 20.

That joy shal be in heaven for the Repentance of one sinner more then for ninety & nine just persons, &c. *Luke* 15.10. & 5.10.

With conversion it is the way to blot out all our sins, *Acts* 3.16.

That if we confesse our iniquities and take notice of Gods heavy hand against us, be humbled, and bear the punishment of our iniquity, God will be merciful to us, *Levit.* 26.40,41.

That in our greatest sorrows and afflictions, he will be found of us, if we seek him with all our heart, *Deut.* 4.29.3.

That God is readier to receive and pity us, then we are to repent, *Jer.* 31. 20.

That God after our unfained repentance, so pardons sinnes, as if after fought for

for, they ſhall not be found, *Jer.* 50.20.

That our filth and ſin is waſhed thereby, *Iſa.* 4.4.

That with pardoning of our ſinnes after it, he caſts all our ſins into the bottome of the Sea, *Micah* 7.19.

Danger of impenitency.

At leaſt God wil caſt us into great tribulations unleſſe we repent, 2.22.

It is a grievous ſinne, guilty of heynous puniſhments, not to repent us of our ſins, when God gives us ſpace to repent, *Revel.* 2.21.

If we repent not of ſin, it wil prove our ruine, if we turn not from all our tranſgreſſions, *Ezek.* 18.31.

Breeding.

Gods goodneſſe ſhould lead as unto repentance, *Rom.* 2.4.

The way from ſin unto God, is by weeping and ſupplications: ſuch ſhall be led ſo as they ſhal not ſtumble, *Jer.* 31.9.

By the ſpirit convincing us of the odiouſneſſe of ſin, *John* 16.8,9.

It is by the bleſſing of Chriſt to turn away every one from his iniquities, *Act.* 3.26.

It is wrought by Gods mercy in the new Covenant, to take away our ſtony heart and give us a heart of fleſh,

To make us to keep his judgments, and cauſe us to do them, *Ezek.* 36. 26,27.

Motives.

That thereby we may have our ſinnes blotted out when the times of refreſhing ſhall come forth from the preſence of the Lord, *Act* 3.19.

Untill repentance, Chriſt can be no known Chriſt unto us, *Matth.* 9.13.

Untill then men lie under the wrath of God, *Joh.* 15.6.

Untill then they have not aſſurance to have prayers heard, *Pſ.* 9. 3.

Untill repentance, they are in a ſort condemned already, *Iohn* 3.18.

Untill then they are but dead,

dead, yea twice dead, *Rev.* 2.16. *Iude* 12.

Untill then we have God to fight against us with the ſword of his mouth, *Rev.* 2.16.

Repentance of relapſe.

Diſeaſe.

A leaving of our firſt love, *Rev.*2. 3.

Recovery.

To remember whence we are fallen, and repent and do our firſt works, *Rev.*2. 7.

To be watchfull, and ſtrengthen things, remaining ready to die, *Rev.* 3.2.

To remember how we have received, hold faſt and repent, *Rev.*3. 3.

To buy of Chriſt gold tried in the fire, that we may be rich; and white raiment that we may be clothed, that the ſhame of our nakedneſſe do not appear,

And annoint our eyes with eye ſalve, that we may ſee, *Rev.*3.18.

L.

HVMILITIE.

Generals.

IT is the Chriſtian *A.B.C.* the mother and nurſe of all other graces, *Mat.*11. 29.

God humbles himſelf to behold things in heaven and earth, *Pſal*,113.6.

It is Gods own work to abaſe proud men, *Iob* 40.11.

Wicked men may humble themſelves to do miſchief, *Pſ.*10.10.

The haughty are the objects of humbling, *Iſaiah* 10. 37.

The brother of low degree ſhould rejoyce and be exalted, becauſe he is rich, *Iam.* 1.9.

The rich ſhould rejoyce to be made low, *Iam.*1.10.

We ſhould be humbled in the ſight of God, that he may lift us up, *Jam.*4.10.

Though God be higher, yet he hath a reſpect unto ſuch, *Pſ.*138.6.

We

We ſhould not be high-minded, but condiſcend to men of low degree, *Rom.* 12.16.

When God threatens, all ſorts of people ought to be humbled, *Ier.*13.18.

It is the Lords deſire, that we ſhould do juſtly to love mercy, and to walk humbly with him, *Micah* 6.8.

Nature.

It can in all eſtates be contented, to be abaſed and abound, *Phil.*4.12.

It trembleth at Gods Word, *Iſa.* 66.2.

It humbleth it ſelf to learn obedience in all eſtates, *Phil.*2.8.

It acknowledgeth it ſelfe to be leſſe then the leaſt of all Gods mercies, *Gen.* 32. 11.

It is not overcome of evill, but overcomes evill with good, *Rom.* 12.21.

It feareth alway, leſt it ſhould become high-minded, *Rom.*11.20.

It rejoyceth at our magnifying of God, *Phil.* 1.20.

Encouragements

That God forgets not the cry of ſuch *Prov.*9.12.

That he hears their deſire. *Prov.*10.17.

That he giveth grace to ſuch, *Prov.* 3.34.

That with them is wiſdome, *Prov.*11.2.

That honour ſhall uphold the humble in ſpirit, *Prov.* 29.23.

That it is a Work of God to ſet on high, thoſe that be low, *Iob* 5.11.

Hereby with Gods fear comes riches, honour and life, *Prov.* 22.4.

That God dwels with an humble and contrite ſpirit, to give life unto ſuch, and revive them, *Iſa.*57.15.

That God exalts men of low degree, and puts down the mighty, *Luke* 1.55.

That he hears their crie, will prepare their hearts, and cauſe his eare to hear them, *Pſ.*10.17.

That he forgets not their crie, *Pſal.*9.12.

That he will ſave ſuch, *Iob* 22.9. That

That it is the ſeat of wiſdome, *Prov.* 11.10.

That whoſoever humbleth himſelf ſhall be exalted, *Mat.* 23.12.

Excellency.

That to have ſuch a ſpirit better then to divide the poil with the proud, *Prov.* 16.19.

That God looks upon and regards ſuch ſpirits, *Iſaiah* 66.2

Manner.

To walk worthy of our calling, with all lowlineſſe, with long ſuffering, forbearing one another, *Phil.* 2. 3 *Epheſ.* 1.2

To be humble as little children, *Mat.* 18. 4.

Gods ſervice muſt be performed with humility of mind, *Iſa.* 57.15.

Trials.

Strange and great croſſes come upon us to humble us, *Levit.* 26. 21.

It makes us to think our ſelves leſſe then the leaſt of all Gods mercies, *Gen.* 32. 10.

It precedes unto honour, *Prov.* 18.12

It makes us to ſee our ſelves moſt vile, *Job* 4.1,2

It makes us to think all others better then our ſelves *Phil.* 2.3

It makes us to think our ſelves the worſt of all, 1 *Tim.* 1. 15

It values and ſeeks that honour which comes from God onely, *John* 5. 44

Pride of heart keeps us from being humble, *John* 5.44

It minds not high things but condeſcends to men of low degree, *Rom.* 12.16

It makes us equall unto thoſe of the lower ſort, 1 *Cor.* 6

The ſinnes of others are matter of humbling us, 2 *Cor.* 12.21.

It makes us not to ſeek our own things, but the things of others alſo, *Philippians* 2.4

It makes us to be content-

ted in every estate to be abased, and to abound, *Phil.* 4.11,12

By humbling our selves in the sight of God, he lifts us up *Lam.* 4.10

We must be clothed there with, because God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace unto such, 1 *Pet.* 5.5

Humbling our selves under Gods mighty hand, he will raise us up in due time, 1 *Peter* 5.6

Attaining.

From Christ we must be taught meekness and lowliness, by taking on his yoak, *Mat.* 11.29

By not being wise in our own conceit, *Rom.* 12.16

By Satans buffeting messengers, 2 *Cor.* 12

By learning obedience from Christs being humbled even unto the death of the crosse, *Philippians* 2.7,8

By walking worthy of our calling, with all lowliness and meekness, *Ephes.* 4.1,2

By doing justly, being mercifull, and walking humbly with God, *Micah* 6.8

By condescending unto men of low degree, *Rom* 12.16.

By refusing no good helps or means whereso ever it comes, *Job* 31.13

LI.

HOPE.

Generals.

THere is a confounding and an astonishing hope, *Job* 6.20

A Saint may come to complain, that his dayes are spent without hope, *Job* 7.6

Wicked mens hope is as the giving up of the ghost, *Job* 11.20

The poore hath hope, when iniquity shall stop her mouth, *Job* 5.16

The Saints are sometimes to seek of their hope, asking who shall see it, *Job* 17.15.

The Saints may be sometimes driven to complain, that

that their hope is removed like a tree,

And, in temptations and trials think themſelves gone *Job* 19.10.

The more our ſorrows and croſſes are, we ought to hope continually the more, and praiſe God yet more and more, *Pſalm* 71.14.

It is our happineſſe to have the God of *Iacob* for our hope, *Pſalm* 146.5

Righteous men have hope in their death, *Prov.* 14.32.

The creature is ſubjected under hope, *Rom.* 8.20

If in this life only we have hope, we are of all men the moſt miſerable, 1 *Cor.* 15.19

There is hope laid up for Saints in heaven, *Coloſſ.* 1.5.

We ſhould be ready to give unto every one that asketh us, a reaſon of the hope that is in us with meekneſſe and fear, 1 *Peter* 3.15.

There is a ſtrong conſolation in flying for refuge, to lay hold of the hope ſet before us, *Heb.* 6.18.

God many times delights to deſtroy the hope of man, *Job* 18.19.

The Saints make not gold their hope, *Job* 32.24

Excellency.

We are ſaved thereby, *Rom.* 8.23

It is a ſure and ſtedfaſt anchor of the ſoul, which entreth within the veil, *Heb.* 6.19

It is a helmet of ſalvation *Epheſ.* 1.8

Our ſtrength and hope is nothing, that we ſhould ſeek to prolong our life, *Job* 6.11.

Continuance.

We ſhould hold faſt the confidence of the rejoycing of the hope firm to the end, *Heb* 3.6.

The full aſſurance of hope ſhould be laboured after unto the end, *Heb.* 6.11

Trials.

The more we hope and truſt in God, the more quiet

and peaceable ſpirits we have, *Pſal.*38.13,14,15.

In viewing the incertainty of our life times, the beſt way is to hope in God, look up and depend on him, *Pſ.* 39.7.

Under diſcouragement, the beſt remedy is to hope and truſt in God, *Pſalme* 42.11.

If we hope, our hope it ſhould be in Gods Word, *Pſal.* 119.74.

If we hope in Gods ſalvation, we will do his Commandements, *Pſal.*119.66.

In all our troubles and exigents we ſhould hope in God, becauſe with him is plentifull redemption, *Pſ.* 130.7.

We muſt hope in God for ever, *Pſal* 131.3.

Hope deferred makes the heart ſick, *Prov.* 13.12.

If we hope for that we ſee not, then we patiently wait for it, *Rom.* 8.24.

It is patient, 1 *Theſ.* 1.3.

Every man who hath this ſaving hope, purgeth himſelfe, even as Chriſt is pure, 1 *John* 3.3.

It ought to be ſtedfaſt, 2 *Cor.*1.7.

The Saints at the worſt are priſoners of hope, *Zech.* 9.2.

Attaining.

By declaring Gods wondrous works to poſterity to come, to make them remember his works, *Pſal.* 78.6,7.

Experience breeds that hope which makes not aſhamed, *Rom.*5.4,5.

Former things in Scripture before were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort might have hope, *Rom.* 15.4.

It is the God of hope that fils us with all joy and peace in believing, and makes us to abound in hope through the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom.* 15.13.

We are begotten again into a lively hope, through the reſurrection of Jeſus Chriſt from the dead, 1 *Pet.* 1.3.

LII.

LOVE.

Generals.

NO man knoweth either love or hatred by anything that is before him, *Eccles.* 9.1.

Open rebuke is better then secret love, *Prov.* 27. 5.

A dinner therewith is better then a stalled oxe with hatred, *Prov.* 27. 5.

We should owe nothing unto any man, but to love one another, *Rom.* 13. 8.

It ought abundantly to accompany our expressions unto the Saints, 2 *Cor.* 1. 4.

We should follow after it, 1 *Cor.* 14. 1.

We ought to confirme our love to relenting sinners, 2 *Cor.* 2. 7.

The end of the Commandement is love, out of a pure heart, and faith unfained, 1 *Tim.* 1. 5.

For the comprehending with all Saints, what is the breadth and length and height, and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledg, we must be rooted and grounded therein, *Ephes.* 3. 8.

We should love our neighbour as our selfe, *Math.* 19. 19.

It is a just matter of complaint, the forsaking of our first love, *Rev.* 2 4.

The strongest and excellent pure love aimes especially at the best good of of the beloved, *John* 14. 28.

We must love our enemies, and do good to them that despitefully use us, and pray for them, *Math.* 5. 44.

It is a commandement from God, that he who loveth him, should love his brother also, 1 *John* 4. 21, 13.

It is the ancient first message to love one another, 1 *John* 2. 11.

Our hearts should be knit together therein, *Col.* 2. 2.

He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death, 1 *John* 2. 14.

Excellencie.

He who loveth hath fulfilled the Law, *Rom.* 13.8

All the Commandements are comprehended therein to love our neighbour as our selfe, *Rom.* 13.9.

All excellencies without it is nothing, 1 *Cor.* 13.1,2.

All the law is fulfilled in loving our neighbour as our self, *Gal.* 5.14.

It is the band of perfectneſſe, *Col.* 3.1,14.

Thereby our love is perfected, that we may have boldneſſe in the day of judgment, 1 *John* 4.17.

It is the perfection thereof to love our enemies, *Mat* 5.48.

It is the moſt worthy portion, 1 *Sam.* 1. 5.

All hoſpitality and charity without it is nothing, 1 *Cor.* 13.3.

Nature.

It worketh no ill to its neighbor, therefore it is the fulfilling of the law, *Rom.* 13.10.

It covereth all ſinnes, *Prov.* 10.12.

It corrects others in our power betimes, *Prov.* 13. 24

It ſuffereth long, envieth not, vaunteth not it ſelf, is not puft up, it behaveth not it ſelf unſeemly, ſeeketh not her own, is not eaſily provoked, thinketh not evill, 1 *Cor.* 13.3.

It rejoyceth not in iniquity, but rejoyceth in truth,

It beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things, 1 *Cor.* 13.6. 7.

It ſhould be ſincere, 2 *Cor.* 8.8.

It hath boldneſſe and is a bold grace, 1 *Tim.* 3.13.

It covers the multitude of ſinnes, 1 *Pet.* 4.8.

There is no fear therein, 1 *John* 4.18.

It is laborious, 1 *Theſ.* 1.3

It is ſtrong as death, *Cant.* 8.6.

It never faileth, 1 *Cor.* 13,8.

Encouragements.

To love one another, is both

both the ancient and the new Commandment, 2 *Ioh.* 1.5. 1 *Iohn* 4.12

It is an outward testimony that we are Christs disciples, 1 *Iohn* 13.35

Manner.

We should be kindly affectioned to one another, in brotherly love, preferring one another, *Rom.* 12.10

We should walk in love as Christ also loved us, and gave himself for us, *Ephes.* 1.2.

We should be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, *Phil.* 2.2.

It is Christs Commandement to love one another, even as he hath loved us, *Iohn* 15.12,17

We should not love in word and in tongue, but in deed and in truth, 1 *Iohn* 3.18

Our love unto others should especially be in the truth, 2 *Iohn* 1.

It must be without dissimulation, *Rom.* 12.9

Thereby we must serve one another, *Gal.* 5.13

Trials

The greatest love is to lay down our lives for our friends, *Iohn* 15.13

It should abound in knowledg and in all judgment, *Phil.* 1.9

Such who love their brother abide in the light, 1 *Iohn* 2.10

He is not of God who loves not his brother, 1 *Iohn* 3.10

We know our translation from death to life thereby, 1 *Iohn* 3.14

If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us, 1 *Iohn* 1.12

He that loveth not, knoweth not love, for God is love, 1 *Iohn* 4.8

He that feareth, is not made perfect in love, 1 *Ioh.* 4.18

In hating our brother, and saying we love God, we are lyars, 1 *Iohn* 4.20

Whosoever loveth him that begat

begat, loveth him also that is begotten of him, 1 *John* 5.2.

When we love God, and keep his commandements, then we know that we love the children of God, 1 *Ioh.* 5.2.

Abundance of iniquity makes it to grow cold, *Mat.* 24.12.

Weeping with mourners over Christ, *Zech.* 12.10.

Attaining.

We are taught of God to love one another, 1 *Thess.* 4.9.

By considering one another, to provoke to love and good works, *Heb.* 10.24.

LIII.

Love to God.

Generals.

IF any man love not the Lord Jesus, he must be an Anathema Maranatha, 1 *Cor.* 6.22,

If we love him, we must keepe his commandements, *Iohn* 14.15,

He that loveth not Christ, keepeth not his sayings, *Iohn* 14.15,24.

Manner.

It ought to be with all our heart, with all our soul, and with all our might, *Deut* 11.13,14.

It ought to be in sincerity *Ephes.* 6.24.

Encouragements.

He that loveth him, shall be loved of his Father, and Christ will love him, and manifest himself unto him, *Iohn* 14.21

This loving of God with all our heart, with all our soul, and all our might, procures us abundance of outward blessings, *Deut* 11.13, 14.

To love God, and to walk in his wayes, and to keepe all his Commandments, is

is the way to increaſe and multiply, *Deut.* 30.16.

Reaſons.

Becauſe he preſerveth the faithfull, *Pſalm* 31.32

Becauſe he heareth the voyce of our ſupplications, *Pſalm* 116.1,2

Becauſe he preſerveth all ſuch who love him, *Pſalme* 145.20

Becauſe he loveth all ſuch who follow after righteouſneſſe, *Proverbs* 15.9

Becauſe he hath loved us, and given us everlaſting conſolation, and good hope through grace, 2 *Theſſ.* 2. 16

Becauſe he hath ſhewed ſo great love to us, to have Chriſt lay down his life for us, *Iohn* 15. 13

Becauſe he is our life and the length of our dayes, who makes us to proſper, *Deut.* 30.20.

Becauſe he loved us firſt, 1 *Iohn*

Trials.

When our ſoul loveth him, *Cant.* 3.1. & *Pſ.* 42.

Such who love his name, ought to be joyfull in God, *Pſalm* 5.11.

Such who love him muſt muſt hate evil, *Pſalm*

All things work for good unto them, *Rom.* 8.28

Such caſt away all encumbrances betwixt them and heaven, *Heb.* 12.1.

It ought to be without diſſimulation, *Rom.* 12.9

Having loſt Communion with Chriſt, it is reſtleſſe untill it be renewed, *Cant.* 3. 2,3

Having found its wiſhed communion with Chriſt, its love is enflamed more then ever to hold faſt, *Cant.* 3.

It makes us ſometimes ſick of love, *Cant.* 2.5,8.

It makes us to flie out in praiſes of Chriſt, *Cant.* 5. 10.

In want of feeling of love even then it ardently loves Chriſt, *Cant.* 5.6.

It

It ſometimes longs for the coming of Chriſt, *Canticles* 2.6.

It tries all means, being at a loſſe untill it find Chriſt, *Cant.*3.4.

It is diligent to know the places and times of Chriſts chiefeſt refreſhings, *Cant.*1.7.

Attaining.

It is a leſſon which is taught of God, 1 *Theſ.* 4.9.

Our hearts muſt be directed by God to love him, and wait patiently for the coming of Chriſt 2 *Theſ.*3.5.

It is ſhed abroad by the Holy Ghoſt which is given us, *Rom.*5.5.

By challenging the promiſes in the New Covenant, *Ezek.*36.27.

By Gods giving unto us a circumciſed heart to love him, with all our hart, and with all our ſoul, *Deut.* 30.6.

Keeping.

By keeping his commandments we ſhall abide in his love, as Chriſt by keeping his Fathers commandments, abides in his Fathers love, *Iohn* 15.10.

LIIII.

Fear of God.

Generals.

ALL the earth ought to fear the Lord and ſtand in awe of him, *Pſ.*33.8.

In Gods fear we muſt worſhip towards his holy temple, *Pſ.* 5.7

Thoſe who fear him ought to praiſe him, *Pſ.*22.23.

Such ought to acquaint others what God hath done for their ſouls, *Pſ.* 66. 16

He ought to be feared, *Pſ.*76.11.

He is to be feared above all Gods, *Pſ.*96.4.

We

We ought to fear him, before all the earth, *Pſalm* 95.9.

Thoſe who fear him ſhould alſo truſt in him, *Pſ.*115.11

Such ought to acknowledge that Gods mercies do endure for ever, *Pſal.* 118.4.

Such who fear him ought alſo to bleſſe him, *Pſal.* 135.20.

With obedience it is the whole duty of man, *Eccleſ.* 12.13.

It is the ſum of all which God requires of us, *Deut.* 10.12.

What.

It is the beginning of wiſdome. *Pſ.*111.10.

It is the beginning of knowledge, *Pro.* 1.7

It is to keep our tongue from evil, and our lips from ſpeaking guile,

To depart from evil and to do good, to ſeek peace and follow after it, *Pſal.* 34. 13,14.

To keep his covenant, and to remember his commandments to do them, *Pſalm.*130. 103.17,18.

It is to hate evil, pride, arroganey, the evil way and the froward mouth *Pro.* 8.13.

It is a fountain of life, to depart from the ſnares of death, *Pro.*14.27.

It is wiſdome; and to depart from evil, that is underſtanding, *Iob* 28.28.

It is the inſtruction of wiſedome, *Pro.*15.38.

To ſerve him in truth with all our heart, and conſider what great things he hath done for us, 1 *Sam.* 12.24.

The danger of wanting it.

It is the cauſe, nurſe and root of all ſins, *Ierem.*

Wicked men cannot prolong their dayes in want thereof, *Eccleſ.*8.13.

The want thereof is complained of as an evil and a bitter thing, *Ier.* 2. 19.

Trials.

Trials.

We must serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling, *Ps.* 2. 11.

It is clean, enduring for ever, *Ps.* 19. 9.

Wicked mens transgressions expresse the want of this fear, *Ps.* 36. 1.

Such who walk in their uprightnesse, do fear the Lord, *Ps.* 14. 2.

Such speak often to, and encourage one another, *Mal.* 2. 16.

When we are fully obedient unto all his commandments, *Gen.* 22. 12.

A little therewith, is better then treasures with trouble, *Pro.* 15. 16.

We should be in the fear of the Lord all the day long, *Pro.* 23. 17.

It obeys God, and looks at his providence in working, not at mans command, *Exod.* 1. 17.

Men of the fear of God, are men of truth,

Such ought to be sought for and preferred unto eminent places, *Exod.* 18. 21.

It oppresseth not others, *Lev.* 25. 17.

It suffers not men to rule with rigour over servants, *Lev.* 25. 23.

Want of changes causeth want thereof, *Ps.* 55. 19.

Such have a banner in readinesse to display for the truth. *Ps.* 60. 4.

Such shall be taught in the way that they shall choose, *Ps.* 25. 12.

His secret is with such, *Ps.* 25. 14.

Unspeakable mercies are stored up for such who trust in him, even before the sons of men, *Ps.* 31. 19.

Gods eye is upon such who hope in his mercy, *Ps.* 33. 18.

The Angel of the Lord encampeth round about such to deliver them, *Ps.* 34. 7

There is no want to such who fear him, *Ps.* 34. 9.

Gods salvation is neer unto such. *Ps.* 85. 9.

Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord, pities such, *Ps.* 103. 13.

His

His mercy is from everlaſting to everlaſting upon ſuch as fear him, and his righteouſneſſe unto their poſterity.

Such are bleſſed,

They delight greatly in his commandments, *Pſalm* 112.1.

The ſeed of ſuch ſhall be mighty in the earth, *Pſalm* 112. 2.

He will bleſſe all ſuch both great and ſmal *Pſ.*115. 13.*Pſ.*127. 1,

He taſteth pleaſure in ſuch, and who hope in his mercy, *Pſ.*147.11.

It prolongeth our dayes, *Pro.* 10.27

It is wrong confidence, *Pro.*14.26

Therby men depart from evil, *Pro.* 16.6

It tendeth to life,

Such ſhall reſt ſatisfied, and not be viſited with evil, *Pro.*19.23.

Such ſhall wade out of all troubles, *Eccleſ* 7.18.

Howſoever wicked men proſper, yet it ſhall be well with them who fear before him, *Eccleſ.* 8.12.

Unto ſuch the Son of Righteouſneſſe ſhall ariſe with healing under his wings, *Mal.*3.2

Gods mercy is on ſuch from generation to generation, *Luke* 2. 50.

It keeps us from ſinning, *Exod.*20,20.

Excellencie.

It is our treaſure, *Iſa.* 33.6.

Breeding.

By ſeeing of Gods wonderfull works, *Deut.* 4.10.

LV.

Truſting in God.

Generals.

ALl truſt in earthly things is but like a failing ſtaffe or bruiſed reed, 2 *King.* 18. 21.

The hypocrites truſt ſhall be a ſpiders web, *Iob* 4.8.

Such

Such who trust in vanity, vanity shall be their recompence, *Iob* 15.18.

Whatsoever our estates be, yet because of Gods goodnesse we ought to trust in him, *Iob* 35.18.

The hypocrites shall not come before him, *Job.* 13.16.

All such are blessed, P*sal.* 1.12.

With our holy services we must trust in God, P*sal.* 4.5.

Such who know Gods Name, will put their trust in him, P*sal.*9.10.

It is a blessed thing to trust in God, P*sal.* 40.4.

There is no trusting to bow or sword to save us, P*sal.* 44.5.

It is a signe of a wicked man, to trust in wealth or riches, *Psal.* 49.6.

It is better to trust in God, then to put confidence in Princes, *Psal.* 118.8

We must not trust in Princes, *Psal.* 143.6

It is a blessed estate, *Prov.* 16.20.

Those who trust in their own heart, are foolish, *Pro* 28.26.

Wicked men trust in vanity, *Isa.* 59.4.

We may trust and not be afraid, having the Lord Jehovah for our strength, *Isa.* 12.2.

To trust in falshood, is to forget God, *Isa.* 13.25.

Such are curst who trust in man, *Jer.* 17.5.

Such, their heart departs from God, *Idem.*

Trusting in our works and treasures, proves our overthrow, *Ier.* 48.7.

The Lord knoweth those who trust in him, *Nahum* 1.7.

Trusters in riches can hardly enter into the kingdome of heaven, *Mark* 4.24

Reasons of our trusting.

God saves such by his right hand P*sal.* 17.7.

Because God is a buckler to all such, P*sal.* 18.30.

Because none trusting in him are disappinted or confounded, P*s.* 25.20.

Because by trusting in him

him we are helped, *Ps.*28.8

Because mercy shall come about and compasse such, *Ps.*32.10.

Because such are blessed, *Ps.*34.8.

Because they want no good thing, *Ps.* 34. 9.

Because none who trust in him shall be desolate, *Psal.* 34. 22.

Because he is our help and our shield, *Psalm* 115. 9.10.

Because it is better then to trust in man, or Princes, in whom is no help, *Psalm* 146. 3.

Nature.

To hate such who regard lying vanities, *Ps.*3.6.

In wrongs and slanders it makes us to trust in God and cleave closer unto him, *Ps.*31.13,14.

In time of fear they especially trust in God, *Ps.* 55. 23.

With trusting in God, such rejoyce in him, *Psalm* 64.10.

To declare all his works, *Ps.*73.28.

Though he slay us, yet will we trust in him, *Iob* 13.15.

Not to respect the proud, and such as turn aside to lies, *Ps.*40.8.

To trust in him at all times, *Ps.*62. 8.

To trust in his word, *Ps.* 119.22.

To stay upon God, *Isa.* 26.3,

They make God their hope, *Ier.*17.7.

Trials.

Such who know his Name will trust in him, *Ps.*9. 10.

Our fathers sincerity is a good plea therein, from his former mercies unto them, *Ps.* 22.4.

It trusts in Gods mercy for ever and ever, *Psal.*52.8.

Whilst wicked men do wickedly, the Saints trust in God, *Ps.* 55.23.

They poure out their hearts before him, *Psalm* 62.8.

It is a good plea, not to be put to confusion, *Psalm* 71.1.

God

God should be the hope and Saints trust from their youth, *Ps.*7. 5.

It is a plea not to have our soul left destitute, Ps.14.8

Such lean not to their own understanding, *Pro.* 3.5.

There may be times when we must not trust a a friend,

Nor put confidence in a guide,

And should keep the doores of our mouth from her that lieth in our bosome, *Mic.*7. 5.

With trusting in God such do good, *Ps.* 37.3.

Then we commit our way unto him to attain our desires, *Ps.*37.5.

Not to fear what man can do unto us, *Psalm* 46. 4.11

Such are not afraid of evil tidings, *Ps.*112.7.

Practised.

Psalm 71.1 ps. 11. 1 ps. 16.1 ps. 18. 2 ps. 21.7 ps. 31. 14 ps. 52. 8 ps. 71. 5 ps. 73. 28 ps. 86. 2 ps.119. 42 ps. 148. 8 ps. 144. 2 ps. 42. *ult.* see

Asa, 2 *Chron.*14.11

Jehoshaphat, 2*Chron.*18. 31.

Hezekiah, 2 *Kings* 19. 20

Moses at the red sea, *Exod.*14.15.

David at Ziklag, *Sam.* 30.6.

*Job.*13.5.

The three Children, *Dan.* 3.17.

Christ in the garden, and on the Crosse, *Mat.* 26.39 *Luke* 23.46.

Effects.

Keeping close to God and hiding our selves under the shadow of his wings, *Psal.* 61.4.

To labour to suffer reproach, 1 *Tim.*4.10.

Continuance in supplications night and day, and prayers, 1 *Tim.*5.5

Sobriety in apparell, 1 *Pet.* 1.5.

To be still knowing God, to be God, *Psal.* 46.10

En-

Encouragements.

That God is a buckler unto all such, 1 *Sam.* 2.31.

It brings one to have a matchlesse commendation, 2 *King* 18.5.

Because judgment is before him, *Job* 34. 14.

Because such have never been forsaken, *Ps.*9.10.

Because it is the way to rejoyce in Gods salvation, *Ps.*13.5.

Because he saveth such by his right hand against their enemies, *Ps.*17.7.

That is the way not to be ashamed, *Psal.* 25. 2. and 31.1.

It is a means of stedfastnesse not to slide, *Ps* 26.1.

It is the way to find help and to breed rejoycing, *Ps.* 28.7.

It is the way to heart-rejoycing, *Ps.*31.23

None of such shall be desolate, *Psal.* 34.22

It is the way to dwell in the land, and to be assuredly fed, *Psal.*37.3

It is the way to bring desires to passe, *Psalme* 37. 5

It is the way to be holpen, saved and delivered from the wicked, *Psalme* 73 40.

God is a help and a shield unto all such, *Psalme.*112. 10.

Such shall be safe, *Prov.* 29.25

It is a means to be kept in perfect peace, *Isaiah* 26. 3.

It upholds us walking in darknesse, and having no light, *Isa.* 49.10.

In dangerous time we may thereby have our life for a prey, *Jer.*39. 18

It causeth deliverance in trouble, *Psal.* 39.4.

It is a plea for mercie, *Psal.*57.1

It is a plea, not to be put to confusion. *Psal.* 71.1

Because he is our refuge and our fortresse, *Psal.* 91. 1.

Because such shall be as Mount Zion, which cannot be removed, *Ps.* 121. 1

It is a plea for speedy hearing and succour, *Psal.* 143. 7,8

That such shall not be moved, *Ps.*21.7.

It is a good plea for keeping deliverance, and not to have our enemies triumph over us, *Psal.* 25. 20.

That unconceiveable mercies are laid up for such in this life, *Psal.*31.19.

Thereby we taste and see how gracious the Lord is, *Ps*34.8.

Attaining.

The excellency of Gods loving kindnesse should work it, *Psal.*36.7

His marvellous deliverances and working towards his Saints, should breed astonishment, fear and trusting, *Ps.*40.3.

Mercies from God, *ibid.*

By knowledg of Gods name, *Ps.*9.10.

By viewing of Gods excellent loving kindnesses, *Psal.*36.7

By putting of new songs in our mouths, *Psalm* 40.3

By seeing the destruction of the wicked,

Considering thereof,

Fearing,

Being glad thereat, *Psal.* 64.9,10.

By bowing down our ears unto the words of wisdome, *Prov.* 22. 17.

By applying our hearts unto knowledge, *Proverbs* 22.18.

By a sight of Gods salvation, being become our strength and song, *Isiah* 12.2.

By affliction and poverty, *Zeph.*3.12.

Helps unto it.

Not to trust in oppression, *Ps.*62.10

Not to become vain in robbery,

Not to set our hearts on encreasing riches, *Ps.*62.10

Chiding of the soul,

Reason of the matter,

Reflecting on it self,

Charging it to trust in God, *Psalm* 42. *ult.*

Wai-

LVI.

Waiting on God.

Generals.

NOne that waiteth for him can be ashamed, *Psal.*25. 3.

Praise waiteth for him in his sanctuary, *Psalm* 65.1

The strength of our opposites should make us to trust in God, *Psalme* 59. 9.

Waiters must wait for the comming of Jesus Christ, 1. *Cor.* 1.7.

We must wait upon God, even when he hides his face from his people, and look for him, *Isa.* 8. 17.

We must wait upon God in the way of his mercies, *Psa.*26.8.

Such are saved in returning and rest,

In quietnesse and confidence is their rest, *Isa.*30.15

The Lord waits that he may be gracious to his people, and to be exalted, that he may have mercy upon them *Isa.*30.18.

It is good that a man should both wait and hope patiently for the salvation of the Lord, *Lam.*3.26.

All the creatures do wait on God to give them their meat in due season, *Psalme* 104.2.

The Isles it is said should wait for God, and the ships of *Tarshish* to bring his sonnes from far, *Isaiah* 60.9

In the midst of friends unkindnesses, we must wait for the God of our salvation who will hear us, *Micah* 7.7.

The visions of Gods help are for an appointed time,

Though they tarry, yet we must wait for, they will come, *Habbakuk* 2. 3.

The earnest expectation of the creature, waiteth for the manifestation of the sonnes of God, *Romans* 8. 19.

The Saints groane in themselves, waiting for the

adoption, to wit the redemption of their bodies, *Rom.* 8.23

The long suffering of God waighted long for the old world in the daies of *Noah*, 1 *Pet* 3.20

Trialls.

Our soul should wait for God, *Psal* 33. 20

Such rest upon God, not freting at the prosperity of others, *Psal.*37.7.

Such keep his wayes, *Psal.* 37.34.

It should be a watchfull waiting, as servants watch their Mistresses eye, *Psal.* 123.2.

Such waight earnestly, hopefully, and trust in his word, *Psal.*130 6

Waiting on God in the way of his judgments reacheth the inhabitants of the earth righteousnesse, *Isa.* 26.9.

The Saints best strength is to sit still and waight up on God, *Isa.*30.7.

We should wait upon God as when he knocks, we may be ready to open unto him, *Luke* 12.36.

Those who wait for God, hope in him, *Psalme* 39. 7.

In strength of enemies the Saints fly to God, because he is stronger, *Psalme* 59.6 9

The Saints in waiting for God, their eyes may fail, throat be dried, & be weary of crying, *Psal.*6.6.

The Saints do all their appointed time wait for their change, *Iob* 14.14.

It is a great sin complained of, not to wait for Gods counsel, *Psalme* 106.13

Such are early waiters more eth in for the morning watch, *Psal.*130.6

The Saints even under judgments, when the desire of their soule is towards Gods name, *Isaiah* 26.8

Wicked waiters in crooked ways, waiting for light have obscurity, *Is.* 59.9

Evill may come to some, when they look carefully for good, *Micah* 1.12

Mo-

Motives.

Because he is our help and our shield, *Psal.* 33.20

Because patient waiting brings deliverance, *Psalme* 40.1.

Because their salvation comes from him, *Psalme* 26.1.

Because their expectation is from him, *Psalme* 62. 5

Because all the creatures depending, are furnished in due season, *Psalme* 145. 15.

Because he is a God of Judgment, *Isa.*30.18.

Bringing a blessing with him, *ibid.*

Manner.

We must wait patiently without fretting, *Psalm* 37. 7.

It must be quiet, waiting, *Lam.*3.26.

It must be a waiting untill God come, *Habakuk* 2.3.

Helps.

Our uprightnesse and integrity preserves us therein, *Psalm* 25.21.

To be chearfull and of good comfort, *Psalm* 27. 14.

A sight of Gods goodnes, *Psal.*52.9.

Encouragements.

Such shall inherit the earth, *Psal.*37.9,34

Thereupon God enclines to hear the cry of such, *Ps.* 40.1.

He will save such, make them glad, and rejoyce in his salvation, *Isa.*25 9.

Such are blessed, *Isaiah* 30.18.

That they shall renew their strength,

Mount up with wings as Eagles.

Runne and not be weary.

Walk and not faint, *Isa.* 40.31.

God hath prepared wonderfull things for them, *Isa.*64.4

The Lord is good unto such, *Lam.*3.25.

Those Servants whom Christ findes watching, he will sit down and serve them *Luke* 12.27.

None of such shall be ashamed, *Psal.*25.3.

It is a good plea for deliverance, *Psal.*25.5.

It is a plea to be kept in our uprightnesse and integrity, *Psal.* 24. 7.

It is a means to have our heart strengthened, *Psal.* 25.21.

It is a means to have our heart strengthened, *Psalm* 27.4.

For what.

For the consolation of Israel, *Acts* 15.3

For our Lord Jesus Christ from heaven, *Phil.* 3.20.

For the hope of righteousnesse, *Gal.*5. 5.

LVII.

PATIENCE.

Generals.

WE ought to be patient, with those engaged unto us, *Mat.*18.29.

Gods servants should approve themselves unto God in much patience and affliction, 2 *Cor.*6.4.

Great things must be effected with much patience 2 *Cor.* 12.12.

We should be strengthned with all might according to Gods glorious power, unto all patience, long-suffering and joyfulnesse, *Col.*1.11.

Excellent knowledge in others should draw our attention with patience, *Acts* 26.3.

A Church-man should be patient, not a brawler, nor covetous, 1 *Tim.* 3.3

It is a duty to be patient towards all men, 1 *Thes.* 5. 14.

Ex-

Excellencie.

The patient in ſpirit is better then the proud of ſpirit, *Eccleſ.*7.8.

Thereby we poſſeſſe our ſouls, *Luke* 21.19.

Having its perfect work in us, it makes us entire, lacking nothing, *Jam.*1.4.

Thereby we run the race that is ſet before us, *Heb.* 12.1.

We have need thereof, that when we have done the will of God, we may receive the promiſes, *Hebrews* 10. 36

Faith therewith makes us to inherit the promiſes, *Heb.*6.12

Encouragements.

Becauſe God is the God of patience, *Rom.*15.5.

Becauſe this world is the kingdome of patience, *Rev.*1.9.

Becauſe patience and faith in trouble is matter of glory, 2 *Theſ.* 1.4.

The Prophets before us ſhould be taken for example of ſuffering affliction and patience, *Jam.*5.10.

The ſuffering and patience of *Job*, and what end the Lord made, *Lam.*5.11.

Thereby we ſhall be kept from the generall hour of temptation to come upon the world, *Rev.*3.10.

It is a chief character of the Saints, *Revel.*14.12.

The beſt way to have God to hear us, is to wait patiently for him, *Pſal.*40.1.

Patient continuance in wel-doing is a ſeeking for glory, immortality and life, *Rom.*2.7.

Companions.

Righteouſneſſe, godlines, faith love, meekneſſe, patience, 1 *Tim* 6.11.

Faith, long-ſuffering, charity, 2 *Tim.* 3.10.

Temperance, godlineſſe, 2 *Pet.*16.

Labour and patience, *Rev.*2.2.

Bearing and patience, *Rev.* 2.3.

Rejoycing in hope, inſtance

stance in prayer with continuance, charity, hospitality, *Rom.* 12.

Trials.

Fruit must be brought forth with patience, *Mat.* 8. 15

The patience and faith of the Saints is to suffer afflictions, *Rev.* 13. 10.

Such who rest on the Lord, must wait patiently for him, *Psal.* 40. 1

Our love to God must make us to wait patiently for the comming of Christ, 2 *Thess.* 3. 5.

The servant of the Lord must not strive, but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach patient, 2 *Tim.* 2. 24

Continuance

We should be patient, untill the comming of our Lord, *Jam.* 5. 7

Breeding.

By the triall of our faith, *Jam.* 1. 3.

Tribulation breeds it, *Rom.* 5, 3, 4.

Hoping for that we see not, *Rom.* 8. 25

We have through comfort of the Scriptures patience, and hope, *Rom.* 15. 4.

LVIII.

Sincerity, Uprightnesse.

Generals.

THe Saints may be unjustly accused to fail therein of their confidence and hope, *Job* 4. 6.

The upright in heart ought to shout for joy, *Ps.* 32. 11.

Upright walking is sure walking, *Prov.* 8. 9.

By the blessing of such; the City is exalted, *Prov.* 11, 11

They are hated by the bloud-thirsty, but the just seek their soule, *Proverbs* 29. 10.

Such are abomination

to

to the wicked, *Prov.*29. 27.

Their way is uprightnes, the moſt high doth weigh their paths, *Iſa.*26. 7.

The wicked will deal unjuſtly, in the land of uprightneſſe, *Iſa.*26.10.

The Word of God is only effectuall to ſuch, *Micah* 2.7.

It is preſumed, that the Saints are a congregation of upright men, *Pſalm* 111. 1.

Our words ſhould be of the uprightneſſe of our heart, *Job* 33.3.

Judgment ought to be adminiſtred therein, *Pſal.* 9.8.

All Gods works are done in truth and uprightneſſe, *Pſalm* 111. 8.

God cannot be rightly praiſed but by ſuch upright in heart, *Pſal.*119. 7.

God made man upright, *Eccleſ.*7.29.

Gods Word is upright, *Eccleſ.* 12.10.

It is a grievous complaint to finde no uprightneſſe among men, *Micah* 7.2

What.

To fear God and eſchew evill, *Job* 1.

To keep ones ſelf from ones iniquity, *Pſal.* 18.29.

Such who walk in integrity, are ſuch, *Prov.* 20. 7.

To walk according to the truth of the Goſpel, *Gal.* 2.14.

Nature.

To love Chriſt, *Cant.*1. 4

When preſſed and provoked, it is yet conſtant, *Job* 2 3

Prerogatives.

At length to have dominion over the wicked, *Pſ.* 49.14

That it is a glorious eſtate, *Pſ.*46.10.

Encouragements to it.

It is commendable and brings praiſe, 1 *Sam.*29.6.

That

That God will ſhew himſelf upright with ſuch, Pſ. 18 23.

That God awakes for ſuch to make the habitation of their righteouſneſſe proſperous, *Job* 8.6.

That God ſaveth ſuch, Pſ. 7.10.

That his countenance beholds ſuch, Pſ. 11.7.

Becauſe God is good, and upright, Pſ. 92.15

Becauſe praiſe is moſt comely for ſuch, *Pſalm* 33.1

Becauſe God knows their dayes, and their inheritance ſhall be for everlaſting, Pſ. 27.18.

Becauſe their end is peace, Pſ. 37.37.

Becauſe gladneſſe is ſown, for ſuch righteous upright men, Pſ. 97.11.

Becauſe light ariſeth unto them out of darkneſſe, Pſ. 112. 4.

Such are prayed for ſure of a bleſſing, *Pſalm* 125.4.

Becauſe they ſhall dwell in Gods preſence, Pſ. 140. 13.

Becauſe the way of the Lord is ſtrength to them, *Pro.* 10. 29.

Becauſe their integritie ſhall guide them, *Pro.* 11. 3.

Becauſe the uprightneſſe of ſuch delivers them, *Pro.* 11.6.

Becauſe ſuch are Gods delight, *Pro.* 11.20.

In that their mouth ſhall deliver them, *Pro.* 12. 6.

In that their tabernacle ſhall flouriſh, *Pro.* 14.11.

Becauſe their praier is Gods delight, *Pro.* 15.8.

Becauſe God is upright, Pſ. 25.8.

Becauſe it is the way to have all our actions ſtand faſt for ever, Pſ. 111.8

Becauſe heaven is a land of uprightneſſe, *Pſalm.* 143. 10.

Becauſe he is the moſt upright, *Iſa.* 26.7.

Becauſe ſuch walking therein ſhall have moſt peace and reſt at laſt, *Iſa.* 57.8.

Becauſe they ſhall dwell in Gods tabernacle, Pſ. 15.2

Becauſe

Becauſe wealth and riches ſhall be in their houſes, Pſ.41.12.

Becauſe God is a buckler to all ſuch, *Pro.*2.7.

Becauſe ſuch ſhall dwell in the land with perfect men, *Pro.*2.21.

Becauſe all ſuch ſhall glory in God, *Pſam* 64. 10.

What.

That frees us from groſſe ſins, to fear God and eſchew evil, *Job* 1.1

To keep one ſelf from his iniquity, *Pſ.* 18.29. 2 *Sam.* 29.24.

Thoſe who walk in their integrity are ſuch, *Prov.* 20.7.

It is to walk according to to the truth of the Goſpel, *Gal.*2.14.

Trials.

The ſerious diſcourſes of ſuch ought to be out of the uprightneſſe of their heart, *Job.*33.3.

The Saints wiſhes being ſo, are to be ſoundly [illegible]ved, Pſ.7.8.

Walking therein is a ſtrong plea for mercy and redemption, Pſ.26.11.

Praiſe is comely for ſuch, Pſ.33.1.

The devices of the wicked are how to ſlay ſuch, Pſ.36.10.

Their high way is to depart from evil, *Prov.* 16.17.

Such harden not their face, but direct their wayes, *Pro.* 21.29.

The Lord, as he tryeh the heart, ſo he hath pleaſure therein, 1 *Chron.*29.7.

They are juſt men, *Prov.* 12.4.

They are innocent, directly oppoſite to hypocriſie, *Job* 17.8.

Their uprightneſſe is in heart, Pſ.11.2.

It loves to be cleer from, and hates preſumptuous ſins, Pſ.19.13.

Gods righteouſneſſe doth accompany ſuch, Pſ.36.8.

They are upright in their converſation, Pſ.27.14.

They are perfect, Pſ. 37. 27.

Such

Such follow judgement unto righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 94. 15.

Righteouſneſſe keepes ſuch in the way, *Proverbs* 13. 6.

It is the way of evil froward men to leave uprightneſſe, to walk in the paths of darkneſſe, *Pro.* 2. 13.

Their way is upright neſſe, *Iſa.* 26. 7.

His heart who is lifted up is not upright, *Hab.* 2. 4.

Keeping.

It is God who upholds us in our integrity, *Pſal.* 41. 12.

Righteouſneſſe keepeth ſuch as are upright in the the way, *Pſalm* 13 6.

Waiting on God, our integrity and uprightneſſe preſerves us, *Pſalm* 25. 21.

LIX.

MEEKNESSE.

Generals.

CHriſt was ſent to preach glad tidings to the poor, *Iſaiah* 61. 1.

It is a grievous ſin to turn away the way of the meek, *Amos* 2. 7

It ſhould be learned at Chriſt, *Mat.* 11. 29.

The ſpirituall ought to reſtore ſuch with the ſpirit of meekneſſe, knowing their own frailty, *Gal.* 6. 1.

We ought to walk in all lowlineſſe and meekneſſe, with long-ſuffering toward others, *Epheſians.* 4. 2.

Bowels of mercies, humbleneſſe of minde, meekneſſe, long ſuffe ing, all to be put on, *Col.* 3. 12.

Righteouſneſſe, Godlineſſe, Faith, Love, Patience ought to be followed

lowed after, 1 *Timothie* 6. 11.

We ſhould be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient in meekneſſ, inſtructing others, *Rom.* 12. 18.

We muſt ſhew all meekneſſe unto all men, *Titus* 3. 2.

Wiſe men endued with knowledg, muſt ſhew out of a good converſation, their works with meekneſſe, and of wiſdome, *Jam.* 3. 13.

Companions.

Truth, righteouſneſſe, *Pſ.* 45. 4.

Love with the ſpirit of meekneſſe, 1 *Cor.* 4. 21.

The gentleneſſe of Chriſt, 2 *Cor.* 10. 1.

Encouragements.

Such ſhall eat and be ſatisfied, *Pſ.* 22. 2.

Such God will guide in judgement, and teach them his way, *Pſam.* 25. 9.

Such ſhall inherit the earth, and delight themſelves in the abundance of peace, *Pſ.* 37. 11.

God ariſeth in judgement to ſave ſuch, *Pſam* 76. 9.

When the wicked are caſt to the ground, God lifteth up all ſuch, *Pſalm* 147. 6.

That God taketh pleaſure in ſuch who ſhall be beautified with ſalvation, *Pſ.* 149. 4.

Chriſt reproves for equity for ſuch *Mat.* 11. 4.

Such ſhall increaſe their joy in the Lord, *Iſa.* 29. 19.

Chriſt was ſent to preach glad tidings unto ſuch, *Iſa.* 61. 1.

All ſuch ſeeking judgement, it is poſſible for them to be hid in the day of the Lords wrath, *Zeph.* 2. 3.

Such bleſſed ſhall inherit the earth, *Matthew* 5. 5.

The ornament of ſuch a quiet ſpirit, is a thing much ſet by of God and of great price, 1 *Pet.* 3. 4.

Againſt meekneſſe, with her

her companions, there is no law, *Gal.*5.25.

LX.

PRAYER.

Generals.

God may grant our requests in anger, and yet crosse us in his wrath, *Hos.*13.11.

In extremities of reproaches and miseries it is a soveraign remedy, Ps. 42.8.

In such and all extremities it ought to be our refuge, Ps.63.13.

God may seem to be angry against the prayers of his people, Ps. 80.4.

God may hear and answer us, though he take vengeance of our inventions, Ps.99.8.

It is a duty to help on others with our prayers, 2 *Cor.*1.11.

We should pray every where, 1 *Tim.*2.8

We ought so to pray as still to refer all to God, *Mat.* 26.39 *Mat.*6.10.

Manner.

With continuance, we must be instant therein, *Rom.*12.12.

With continuance, we must watch thereunto with thanksgiving, *Col.*4.2.

With pure hands lift up without wrath or doubting, 1 *Tim.*2.8.

We should be sober and watch therein, because the end of all things is at hand, 1 *Pet.*4.7.

We should use no vain repetitions therein, *Mat.* 6.7.

We should with watchfulnesse continue in the same with thanksgiving, *Col.* 4.2.

It ought to be plyed with continuance and instance, *Rom.*12.12.

Encouragement.

Because the effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man

man availeth much, *Jam.* 5.16.

Becauſe it aſcends unto God like incenſe, *Pſalm* 141.2.

Becauſe every one that asketh receiveth, and he that ſeeketh findeth, and to him that knocketh it ſhall be opened, *Luke* 11.9

Becauſe in the weakneſſe of them, Chriſt preſents them and perfumes them with ſweet odours, to be acceptable, *Rev.*8.3

Becauſe it is away to be built up, *Job.*22.23.

Becauſe God heareth prayer, that all fleſh ſhould come unto him, *Pſal.*65.

Becauſe he reſpects the prayer of the deſtitute, and deſpiſeth not the ſame, Pſ. 102.17.

Becauſe his eyes are over the righteous, and his ears open unto their prayer, 1 *Pet.*3.12

Becauſe God is a God hearing prayer, Pſ. 55. 19.

Becauſe whatſoever we ask in prayer, if we beleeve, we have it, 1 *Joh.*3.22.

By watchfulfulneſſe and continuance there we ſhall be counted worthy to eſcape great evils, and to ſtand at laſt before the Son of man, *Luke* 21.36.

Whatſoever we ask the Father in Chriſts name, he will do it, *Joh.*14.13.

Experience.

When in the night we pray and meditate, our ſouls may be filled as it were with marrow, *Pſam* 63.5.

God many times hears us whilſt we are ſpeaking and praying, *Daniel* 9. 20.

He hath promiſed ſo to do, whileſt we pray and call, *Iſa.*65.24

Power.

It may ſhut and open heaven, *Jam.*5.17.

Trials.

Our diſtreſſes are times of prayer, Pſ.18.6

By

By *Daniel* it was used three times a day; By *David* seven times a day, *Pſ.* 119. *Dan.*6,10. *Pſ.*55.17.

We ought to pray continually, 1 *Theſ.*5.15.

Inceſſant crying therein, is a good plea in our miſery, Pſ.88.1, 2.

Our words ſhould be few therein, *Eccle.*5.7.

It muſt be with all prayer and ſupplication in the Spirit, with watching and all perſeverance; *Epeſians* 6. 18.

Our requeſts for our friends ought to be made with joy, *Phil.* 1. 4.

It is a fit time to pray then when chaſtiſement is upon us, then to pour it out, *Iſa.* 26.16.

The way to prevail therein, is with weeping, wreſtling, and importunity, *Hoſ.* 12.3.

To be inſtant and take no deniall therein, prevailes, *Luke* 1. 8.

To ply God, and overcome him with ſtrong invincible arguments, *Mat.* 15.27.

True mourning therein is to mourn apart without ſhewes, *Matth.* 5.6. *Zech.* 13.3.

The greater our agonie is, the greater and ſtronger ſhould be our prayers, *Luk.* 22.13.

Our comfort therein is according to our faith, *Job.* 11.40.

LXI.

JOY.

Generals.

AN hypocrites joy is but for a moment, *Job* 20. 5.

Righteous men only have title to joy, and ought to rejoyce, *Pſ* 32.11.

Righteous men ought to rejoyce, and exceedingly rejoyce, Pſ.68.3

The Saints ſhould ſhout for joy, Pſ.132.9,16.

Strangers thereunto underſtand it not, *Prov.* 14.1.

We ought to ſympathiſe with rejoycers, and mourners, *Rom.*12.15

Weeping and rejoycing now, muſt be ſo done, as if we did them not, 1 *Cor.* 7.30.

The rejoycing of the beſt men ſhould be our joy, 2 *Cor.*2.3.

Some Saints may be ſorrowfull, yet alwayes rejoycing, 2 *Cor.*6.10

It is a duty to rejoyce in God, to rejoyce alwayes, and again to rejoyce, *Phil.* 4.4.

It is a duty to rejoyce evermore, 1 *Theſ.*5.16.

To have mirth and rejoycing, when God cals to ſadneſſe and lamentation, a moſt grievous ſin, *Iſa.*22.13,14

Though all outward comforts ſhould fail, yet we ſhould rejoyce in the God of our ſalvation, *Hab.*3.17, 18.

It is a duty with others to rejoyce and congratulate Gods mercies unto them, *Luke* 1.58.

Object.

We ſhould be glad and rejoyce in God, *Pſ.*9.2

Gods ſalvation, *Pſalm* 9.14.

His ſtrength and his ſalvation, great matter of rejoycing, *Pſal.*27.1

Matter.

The return of Zions captivity, *Pſ.*53.6.

In that Chriſt whoſoever is preached, *Phil.* 1.18

The Word of God, *Pſ.* 119.162.

Falling into divers temptations, *James* 1.2

That our names are written in the book of life, *Phil.* 4.3.

Encouragements.

That God meets them who rejoyce and work righteouſneſſe, *Iſaiah* 64.5.

That glorifying God here,

he shall appear to our joy, and we shall not be ashamed, *Isa.* 66.5.

It is Christs will that we should joy in him, and that our joy should be full, *Joh.* 15.11.

Christs true joy no man can take from us, *John* 16.22.

It is our strength, *Nebe.* 8.10.

The kingdom of God is in righteousnesse, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 14.17.

It is a great earthly blessing, our moderate rejoycing in outward things, *Eccles.* 3. 12,13.

We may plead for a joyfull soul, when it is lift up to God, *Psal.* 86. 4.

It is an assurance that we shall rejoyce in him, when we can trust in his holy Name, *Psal.* 33.22.

Attaining.

It is God who must make us to hear the voice of joy and gladnesse, *Psalm* 51. 8.

It is restored by God in prayer, and upheld by his free spirit, Ps. 51.12

By experience of Gods former help, Ps. 63.7.

By sowing in tears, Ps. 126.5,8.

It is the gift of God, *Eccl.* 5.19.

We are filled with all joy and peace through beleeving, *Rom.* 15.13.

By prayer joy aboundeth.

LXI.

TRVTH.

Generals.

GOD is a God of truth, *Deut.* 32.4.

True laws, judgements and statutes come from God, *Nebe.* 9.9.13.

We must buy the truth, and sell it not, &c. *Pro.* 23. 23.

The righteous nation should keep the truth, *Isa.* 62.2. Ido-

Idolatrie cannot be ſaid to be the truth, *Iſaiah* 43.9.

He who bleſſeth himſelf in the earth, ſhould bleſſe himſelf in the God of truth, *Iſa.*65.16.

It is a wofull time, when the truth cannot be found, *Jer.*5.3

Deceivers will not ſpeak the truth, but have taught, their tongue to ſpeak lyes, *Jer.*9.5.

The teſtimonie of two witneſſes be true, *Joh.*8.17

God is true, *Joh.*8.26

We ought to beleeve the truth, and not to reje& the ſame, *John* 8.45.

Gods word is truth, *Joh.* 17.17.

Chriſt is the Way, the Truth and the Life, *Iohn* 14.6.

The Spirit is the Spirit of truth, *Iohn* 14. 17.

Chriſt came into the world to bear witneſſe to the truth, *Iohn* 18.37.

Such who yeeld not obedience unto it, doe but obey unrighteouſneſſe: to ſuch indignation and wrath, *Rom.*2.8.

God will be true, and every man a lyar, *Rom.*9.4.

By manifeſtation thereof we muſt commend our ſelves unto every mans conſcience in the ſight of God, 2 *Cor.* 4.2.

It is no glorying to ſpeak the truth, 2 *Cor.* 12.

We can do nothing againſt it, but for it, 2 *Cor.* 13.8.

No man muſt be accounted our enemy for telling us the truth, *Gal.*4.16.

We ought to ſpeak the truth to every man, putting away lying, *Epheſ.*4.25.

It is the praiſe of a righteous Nation, to keep the truth, 1 *Tim.* 3.15.

Men periſh becauſe they receive not the love thereof that they might be ſaved, 2 *Theſ.*2.10.

God would have all men ſaved, and come to the knowledge thereof, 1 *Tim.* 2.11.

Perverſe men, deſtitute thereof, ſuppoſe that gain is godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 1 5.

No lie is of the truth, 1 *Ioh.* 2.21.

What.

The Church of God is the pillar and ground thereof, 1 *Tim.*3.15

The word is truth, *Iohn* 17.17.

It is in Jesus, *Ephesians* 4.21.

Encouragements.

Such are Gods delight, *Pro.* 12.22.

The lips of such shall be established for ever, *Pro.* 12.19.

Trials.

The lips of such flow forth righteousnesse, *Prov.* 12.17.

Excellent things were written to us, to make us to know the certaintie of the words of Truth.

And that we might answer the words of Truth unto them that send us, *Pro.*22.21.

Such words are upright, *Eccles* 12.10.

Perfect walking herein is a plea in sore affliction, *Isa.* 38.3.

When none calleth for justice, then none pleadeth for it, *Isa.* 59.4.

It is a bad signe not to receive instruction, and to have truth perished from our mouth, *Ier.*7.28.

Those who bend their tongue like a bow for lyes, are not valiant for it, *Jer.* 9.3.

He who seeketh his glory who sent him, is true and no unrighteousnesse in him, *Iohn* 7.18.

Continuance in Christs words makes us to know it, and it to make us free, *Iohn* 8.32.

The Devil abode not therein, because there is no truth in him, *Iohn* 8.44.

It is wickednes to change it into a lie, *Rom.* 1 25.

It is spoken in Christ, *Rom* 9.1.

We must by the word thereof approve our selves unto God, 2 *Cor.*6.7

The

The truth of Christ makes men confident to vent truths, 2 *Cor.* 11.10.

Men perish for not receiving the love thereof to be saved thereby, 2 *Thes.* 2.10

It is damnable, not to receive the love therof, but to have pleasure in unrighteousnesse, 2 *Thes.* 2.12

Meats are ordained to be received, with thanksgiving of those who beleeve, and know the truth, 1 *Tim.* 3.15

It must be a truth which is after godlines, 1 *Tim.* 1.1

Our cheerefull walking is matter of joy unto others, 2 *Ioh.* 4.

In improvement thereof we may pray for Gods tender mercies and loving kindnesse, and truth to preserve us, *Psalm* 40.11.

Our loynes should be girt therewith, *Ephes.* 6 14

If we be true in love, we know that we are of the truth, with assured hearts, 1 *Iohn* 3.19.

Our backwardnesse to correction is, because this is cut off from our mouth, *Ierem.* 7.28.

Such come unto the manifestation of the light, *Job.* 3.21.

God should be worshipped in Spirit and Truth, *John* 4.24.

Attaining.

Grace and truth came by Christ, *Iohn* 1.17

It is the Lord who directs our work therein, *Isa.* 61.8

We should be taught of God as the truth is in Jesus, *Ephe.* 4.21.

By putting away lying, we come to speak the truth unto o hers, *Ephe* 4.25.

Mild usage unto all men, trying their spirits to win them to it, 2 *Tim.* 2.25.

Often repetition of things we know, stablisheth us therein, 2 *Peter* 1.12

By reality of our love unto others, we know and assure our hearts that we are of the same, 1 *Iohn* 3.18.

Keep-

Keeping.

It is God who must keep the words of truth in our mouth, Ps. 119.43.

LXII.

ZEAL.

Generals.

OUr zeal should especially be for the Lord of hosts, 1 *Kings* 19. 10.

Some are zealously affected, but not well, *Gal.* 4. 17.

It is good to be zealously affected alwaies in a good thing, *Gal.* 4. 5.

Some may have zeal, but not according to knowledge *Rom.* 10.2

The zeal of Gods house should as it were consume us, Ps. 96.6.

There may be an hypocriticall zeal, 2 *Kings* 10.16

There is a deceitfull, or evil zeal, 2 *Sam.* 21.2.

The zeal of the Lord of hosts performs great matters for his Church, 2 *Kings* 19.31. *Isa.* 9.7

Blinde zeal may be accompanied with persecution, *Phil.* 3.6.

Trials.

Such as are of zealous spirituall gifts, seek that they may excell to the edifying of the Church, 1 *Cor.* 14.12

Christ gave himself to the end that we should be a peculiar people zealous of good works, 1 *Tim.* 2 14

Some may be too exceedingly zealous for traditions, *Gal.* 1.14

Our charitable zeal should be such as to provoke very many, 2 *Cor.* 9.2.

It is a good signe to be zealous for others, *Gal.* 1. 14.

At-

Attaining.

Godly ſorrow, with a concurrence of other graces works it, 2 *Cor.*7.11.

LXIV.

PEACE.

Generals.

GOd will ſpeak peace to his people, but they muſt not return again unto iniquity, *Pſalm* 85 8.

Wicked men are haters of peace, Pſ.120.6.

We ought to pray for the peace of the Church, *Pſal.* 122.6.

It is the way to proſper, *Idem.*

The ſight thereof in the Church is a bleſſed thing, *Pſ.*128.8

If it be poſſible, to our power we ought to keep peace with all men, *Rom.*12. 18.

We ſhould be at peace amongſt our ſelves, 1 *Theſſ.* 5.13.

We ought to follow it with holineſſe with all men, *Hebr.*12.3

The fruit of righteouſneſſe is ſowen therein of Peace-lovers *Jam.*3.18.

We ought to ſeek for it, and purſue it, 1 *Peter.*3. 11.

There is no peace to wicked men, *Iſa.*57.21

It is a bleſſed thing to be a Peace-maker, *Matth,* 5.9.

Chriſt came not to ſend peace into the world, but a ſword, *Mat.*10.34.

Thoſe not ſtrong enough to fight, ſhould make peace, *Luke* 14.32.

With Chriſt the counſell of peace is eſtabliſhed, *Zech.* 6.13.

We ſhould execute the judgement of peace and truth in our gates, *Zech.* 8. 16,19.

It is commanded to have peace with one another, *Mark* 5.50

When the devil hath quiet poſ-

poſſeſſion, then all things are in peace, *Luke* 11.21.

It is a barbarous part to reward any man with evill who are at peace with us, *Pſ.*7.4.

It is an unbeſeeming thing to ſtrive with ſuch who be at peace with us, *Iſai.*55.20.

God may ſend it to his people, though wicked men follow after their wicked wayes, *Pſal.*125.5.

There is a time for peace and a time for war, *Eccleſ.* 3.8.

All the paths of wiſdome are peace, *Prov.*3.17.

Good men ought to have peaceable protection, 1 *Cor.* 16.11.

We ſhould follow peace, &c. with them that call in the Lord Jeſus out of a pure heart, 2 *Tim.*2.22.

There is a time when peace is taken from the earth to cauſe men kill one another, *Rev.*6.4.

It is Chriſt who muſt ſtill and rebuke all ſtorms and tempeſts, *Mat.* 8.

In affliction, eſpecially we ought to ſpeak peace unto our friends, *Judges* 21.13.

The Saints inſtead of peace may have great bitterneſſe, *Iſa.* 38.17.

In apparent miſeries we ſhould in our time deſire peace and be quiet, *Iſa.* 39. 8.

When the Lord will deſtroy, the land ſhall have no peace, *Jer.*12.12.

The Saints may expect peace, and be diſappointed, *Jer.*14 19.

When God ſends deſtruction we may ſeek peace and finde none, *Ezekiel* 7. 25.

Manner.

We ſhould follow after the things that make peace, and edifie one another, *Rom.* 14.19

The peace of God ſhould rule in our hearts, *Coloſſ.* 3. 15.

The

The danger of wanting it.

It is a grievous thing, when God takes away his peace from a people, loving kindneſſes and mercies, *Jer.*16.5.

If we neglect the preſent purſuit thereof, it may be hid from our eyes, *Luke* 9. 42.

It is a trick of falſe Prophets to proclaim falſe peace *Jer.*23.17. *Ezekiel* 13. 10.

Trials.

It is a grievous thing to dwell with peace-haters, *Pſal.*120.7.

To be ſpiritually minded is life and peace, *Rom.* 8. 6.

We ſhould labour to be found of Chriſt in peace, at his comming without ſpot and blameleſſe, 2 *Pet.* 3.14.

It is a bad ſigne not to know the way of peace, *Iſa.* 59.8.

It is a grievous ſinne, to cry peace, peace, when there is no peace, *Jer.* 6.14

It is God who ſends no peace, but one man againſt another, *Zech.*8.10.

Gods Covenant with *Levi* for his fear, was life and peace, *Mal* 2 5.

To walk with God in truth, peace and equity, *Mal.*5.6.

Peace wiſhed and endeavoured for, is not loſt, but hath home returns, *Mat.* 10.13.

A peaceable departure at laſt, comes from right ſide and apprehenſions of Chriſt *Luke*2.9.

Being in Gods favour is a ground of peace and reſt, *Pſ.*4 8.

It is the property of wicked men to ſpeak peace when miſchief is in their heart, *Pſ* 28.3.

It is a ſigne of a wicked man not to ſpeak peace, *Pſ.* 35.20.

It is a God that delivers our ſoul in peace from dangers. *Pſ.*55.17.

With words of peace we ought to joyn charity, *Jam.* 2.16.

Peace is with all them who are in Christ Jesus, 1 *Pet.* 5.14.

It is God who makes us to dwell in peaceable habitations, sure dwellings, and quiet resting places, *Isa.* 32. 18.

It is the Lord who cuts down our peaceable habitations, *Jer.* 25.37.

Heavenly wisdome is first pure, then peaceable, &c. *Jam.*3.17.

It is God who extends the abundance of peace, *Isa.* 66.12

There is no peace, saith God, unto the wicked, *Isa.* 48.18.

When the people are disappointed in peace, it comes of the Lord, *Jer.*4,10.

Companions.

Love, Joy, long-suffering, gentlenesse, meeknesse, faith, *Gal.*5.22.

Peace and grace coming from Christ, 1 *Cor.*1.3.

Peace, love and faith, *Eph.* 6.23.

Purity, peaceableness, gentle, easie to be intreated, *Jam.*1.17.

Peace and joy with believing, *Rom.* 15.17.

Glory and honour, *Rom.* 2.10.

Encouragements.

Joy attends the counsellours thereof, *Prov.* 12. 20.

Thereby living therein, the God of love and peace wil be with us, 2 *Cor.*13.11.

Because Christ is our peace, *Ephes.*2.14.

The Gospel is the Gospel of peace, *Ephes.*6.15.

The unity of the spirit must be kept in the bond of peace, *Ephes.*4.3.

Glory honour and peace are unto all wel-doers, *Rom.* 2.10

The feet of such are very beautifull; who preach glad tidings of peace, *Rom.*10.15

That God hath called us unto peace, 1 *Cor.*7.15.

That God is not the authour of confusion but of peace, 1 *Cor.*14.33

It is a ground of peaceable possession, *Gen.* 34.21.

Christ

Christ is the Prince of peace, *Isa.* 9.6,7

Because the chastisement of our peace was upon Christ, *Isa.*53.5

In that God removeth not the Covenant of his peace once made, *Isa* 54.10.

That in midst of afflictions, God thinks thoughts of peace towards his people, *Jer.* 29.11.

Our substantiall peace is, when God makes a Covenant with us, *Ezek.* 34.25

Gods Covenant of peace is an everlasting Covenant, *Ezekiel* 37.26.

When God speaks peace to us, there is great peace & strength, *Dan.*10.10,19.

Attaining.

It is the Lord who must blesse his people with peace, Ps.19.11.

By loving of Gods Law great peace, and nothing to offend us, *Psal.*119.165.

By keeping of Gods commandements, *Prov.*3.1.

It was made by Christ by the blood of his Crosse *Colos.*1.20.

It is the Lord of peace himself, that must give us peace, 2 *Thes.*3.16.

The Lord ordains it, for his people, and works all their works in them, *Isa.* 26.12.

It is God who creates the fruit of the lips to be peace, Peace unto all, *Isa.*57.19.

It is Christ who guides our feet in the way of peace *Luke* 1.79.

It is God who creates peace and evil, &c. *Isa.*45.7.

The best way of our strength is to make peace with God, *Isa.*27.5.

Afflictions do at length bring forth the peaceable fruit of righteousnesse, *Heb.* 12.11.

By the peace and prosperity of our superiours and governours, 1 *Tim.* 2.2.

Faithfull obedience interests us in the protection of the God of peace, *Phil.* 4.9

By walking according to divine rules, *Gal.*6.16.

The God of hope fils us with all joy and peace in believing, *Rom* 15.17.

Justification by faith brings

peace

peace with God, *Rom.* 5.1.

Grace and peace come from God the Father, *Rom.* 1,17.

It is God who makes peace in our borders, *Psal.* 147.14.

God makes peace in high places, *Job* 25. 2.

Keeping.

Christ he guids our feet in the way of peace *Luke* 1 79.

It is the God of peace, who bruises Satan under our feet, *Rom.* 16.20.

To have our minds stayed, trusting in God, is the way to perfect peace, *Isa.* 26.3.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, it guards our hearts and mindes in Jesus Christ, *Phil.* 4.7

LXV.

PRAISE, THANKSGIVING.

Generals.

THere were sacrifices for thanksgiving under the Law, *Levit.* 7.12.&22.29.

In offering the sacrifice of thanksgiving, we must declare his works with rejoycing, *Ps.* 107.22.& 116 17

We ought to enter into his gates with praise, and into his courts with thanksgiving, being thankfull unto him and blesse his Name, *Ps* 100.4.

Thanksgiving and praise are both joyned together unto Gods name, 1 *Chron.* 29.13

It was an appointment every morning and evening for the Levites to stand, and thank, and praise the Lord, 1 *Chron.* 23.30

It must be given alwayes unto God for all things, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ

Chriſt, *Epheſians* 5.20

We ought to be carefull for nothing, but in every thing to let our prayer and ſupplication with thankſgiving be put up unto God, *Phil.* 4.6.

Rooted and built up in Chriſt, and ſtabliſhed in the faith, we ſhould abound therein with thankſgiving, *Col.* 2.7.

We ſhould continue in prayer, and watch therein with thankſgiving, *Coloſ.* 4.2.

Under the Law there were offerings of thanſgiving, *idem.*

Under the Law there were offrings of thankſgiving, 2 *Chron.* 29.31. & 33.16. *Levit.* 22.12

Thankſgiving and praiſes are good things to Gods name,

To ſhew forth his loving kindneſſe in the morning, and his faithfulneſſe every night, *Pſal.* 20.1,2.

We muſt be thankfull becauſe it is good, and his mercy endureth for ever, *Pſal.* 136.1

It is confeſſed that righteous men ſhall give thanks unto his name, *Pſ.* 140.13.

In troubles and diſtreſſes the Saints forget not their thankfulneſſe, *Dan.* 6.10.

It is a duty in bleſſing of the creature, *Mat.* 15.36. *Mark* 14.23.

It is a duty eſpecially upon mercies received, *Luke* 17.16.

It is thankiworthy of all to ſuffer for the Saints, *Rom.* 16.4.

Whatſoever we do in word or deed, we ſhould do it all in the name of the Lord Jeſus, giving thanks to God the Father through him, *Coloſ.* 3.17.

Sufficient thanks can hardly be given for all the Saints, wherewith the Saints joy in one another, 1 *Theſ.* 3.9

In every thing we ought to give thanks, 1 *Theſ.* 5.18.

The Jews had over-ſeers for thankſgiving, *Nehem.* 12.8.

It is commanded, and therewith to pay vows, *Pſ.* 50.14 — His

His name is to be praiſed with ſong, and magnified with thankſgiving, *Pſal.* 69. 30.

The voice of thankſgiving is a ſacrifice, *Jonah* 2. 9.

We ought to be thankful at the remembrance of his holineſſe, *Pſalme* 79. 12.

Matter.

For revealing of wiſdome might, and diſcovering of ſtrange things, *Daniel* 2. 23.

The revealing of excellent things unto the ſimple, and hiding them from the wiſe and prudent, *Luke* 10. 21.

A ſight of the wonderfull mercie of God, farre beyond our ſinnes, *Romans* 7. 25.

The graces of God given unto others, 1 *Corinth.* 1.4.

Freedome from ſinfull raſh actions, 1 *Cor.* 1.18

Humble acknowledgment of Gods mercies received. 1 *Corinth.* 14.18.

The grace to call the Saints into remembrance, *Phil.* 1.3. 1 *Theſ.* 1.2.

The willing proficiencie and grace of others, 1 *Theſ.* 2.14.

The growth of others, faith and charity towards each other, 2 *Theſſalonians* 1.3.

For Gods mercy in ſpirituall gifts given us, 1 *Tim.* 1.12.

Ability to remember others in our prayers, 1 *Tim.* 6.3.

For the kindneſſe and love of the Saints, *Acts* 28.15.

Freedome from ſinnes of ſlavery, becoming ſervants of righteouſneſſe, *Romans* 6.17.

Exaltation and deliverance from enemies, 2 *Sam.* 22.50.

Inſpection into Gods great mercies, *Pſ.* 18.49.

The remembrance of his holineſſe, *Pſ.* 30.4.

His marvellous kindneſs in any great ſtrait, *Pſ.* 31.21.

The neerneſſe of his Name

Name to us, *Pſalme* 65. 1.

His ſubduing of our enemies for us, *Pſ.* 79.13.

The remembrance of Gods greatneſſe, *Pſalme* 95.2,3.

Victory through our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 15.57.

His unſpeakable gift, 2 *Cor.*9.15.

The thriving of others in grace, *Epheſ.* 1.16.

For making us meet to be partakers with the Saints in light, *Col.*1.12.

For chooſing us to ſalvation, through ſanctification of the Spirit, 2 *Theſſ.* 2.13.

For having taken unto him his great power and reigning.

Manner.

It muſt be done with all joyfulneſſe and commanded applauſe, *Pſ.*33.2.

His name is to be praiſed with a ſong, and magnified with thanksgiving, *Pſalme* 69.30.

It is a duty to enter into his gates with thanksgiving and into his courts with praiſe, with thanksgiving to bleſſe his Name, *Pſalme* 100.4.

Trialls.

Hypocrites may be thank full for fooliſh and vainglorious things, *Lukt* 8. 1.

It is matter of plea in prayer, for deliverance from enemies, that we may give thanks unto his holy name, and glory in his praiſe 2 *Chron.*16.25.

It is pleaded for deliverance from trouble, that we may live to be thankfull, *Pſ.*6.5,

We muſt give thanks becauſe it is good, and for his everlaſting mercy, *Pſalme* 118.1.

Its action differences our eating or not eating unto the Lord, *Rom.*14.6.

Abundant grace through the thanksgiving of many, redounds to the glory of God, 2 *Cor.*4.15.

¶ Rich bountifulneſſe to the Saints cauſeth thanksgiving

giving unto God, 2 *Cor.* 9. 11.

After comfortable mercies, the voice of thanksgiving and melody is expected, *Isa.* 51.3.

Meats were created to be received with thanksgiving of those which believe and know the truth, 1 *Tim.* 4. 3,4.

LXVI.

Praise of God.

Generals.

HE is greatly to be praised in his holy city, in the mountain of his holiness, *Ps.* 48.1.

According to his name, so is his praise unto the ends of the earth, *Psal.* 48.10.

Praise should wait for God in his Church, *Psal.* 65.1.

All people should be stirred up to praise the Lord, *Psal.* 76.3.

The dead can shew forth no praises, *Psal.* 88.10.

None can shew forth all his praise, *Ps.* 106.2.

His name is to be praised from the rising unto the going down of the Sunne, *Ps.* 113.3

The Lords name is to be praised, because he is excellent and good, *Psalme* 135. 1.

We must praise his name because of his loving kindnesse, and because of his truth, *Ps.* 138.1.

All manner of wayes we are exhorted to praise the Lord, *Psalme* 148. *Psalme* 149.

Manner.

Our hearts must be fixed, and stand up early, to give praise, *Psalme* 57. 7, 8.

It should be done with joyfull lips, *Psalme* 63.5

It must be done with our whole heart, *Psalme* 86. 12.

Mat-

Matter.

Our gathering from among the wicked is matter of triumphing therein, *Ps.* 106. 47.

Expression of his mercy and truth, causeth us to sing and give praise, *Ps.* 71. 7.

Because his loving kindnesse is better then life, *Ps.* 73. 4.

For hearing and becomming our salvation, *Psalme* 118. 21.

For hearing of the words of his mouth, *Psalme* 138. 4.

Trials.

He must be blessed and praised at all times, it must be continually in our mouth, *Ps.* 34. 1.

Such must call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people,

Sing praises unto him, talk of all his wondrous works.

Glory in his holy name, 1 *Chron.* 16. 8.

He should be praised in the great congregation, and among much people, *Psal* 35. 18.

Our mouth should speak of his praises all the day long, *Ps.* 35. 28.

It is matter of comfort to have a song of praise put into our mouth, *Psalme* 40. 3.

Such as love his salvation must needs be much in magnifying of him, *Psalme* 40. 16.

It comforts the Saints in their greatest distresses that they shall yet live to praise him, *Psalme* 40. 11. and 43. 5.

They must be sung with understanding, *Psalme* 47. 6.

Those who offer praise, glorifie God, *Ps.* 50. 23.

He ought to be praised for his truth, and holinesse, *Ps.* 71. 22.

Those most conversant with God are most in praises of him, *Psal.* 84. 4.

LXVII.

Blessing of God.

Generals.

ALL that is within us should blesse the Lord and forget not all his benefits, *Psalme* 103. 1, 2.

All his works, creatures, ministers, in all places of his dominion, ought to bless the Lord, and we with our souls, *Psalme* 103. 23. *Psal.* 104. 1.

Matter.

For not turning away our prayer, nor prayer, nor his mercy from us, *Ps.* 66. 20

For holding our soul in life, and not suffering our feet to be moved, *Ps.* 66. 8, 9

For daily loading us with his benefits, *Ps.* 78. 19.

The forgiving of all our iniquities,

The healing of all our diseases,

For redeeming of our life from destruction,

For crowning of us with loving kindnesse, and tender mercies,

For satisfying our mouth with good things,

For the vigor of our health and strength, *Ps.* 103. 3, 4, 5

LXVIII.

Titles and names given to Saints.

BLamelesse men, *Phil.* 2. 15.

Blessed men, *Gen.* 26. 29.

Amiable men, *Col.* 3. 15.

Clean men, *Job* 15. 3.

Courteous men, *Eph.* 4. 32

Devout men, *Act.* 2. 5.

Discreet men, *Gen.* 41. 39.

Elected men, *Col.* 3. 12.

Faithfull men, *Prov.* 20. 6

Free men, *Matth.* 24. 25.

Good men, *Mat.* 12. 35

Guiltlesse men, *Mat.* 12. 7

Happy men, *Psalme* 127. 6.

Humble

Humble men, *Psalm* 34. 2
Just men, *Mat.* 13.43.
Learned men- *Isa.* 50.4.
Liberall men, *Isa.* 32.8
Learned men, *Prov.* 16.19
Meek men, *Numb.* 12.3
Mercifull men, *Mat.* 5.7
Peaceable men, *Gen.* 34.21
Plain men, *Gen.* 25.27.
Prosperous men, *Gen.* 39.2
Prudent men, *Prov.* 14.8.
Pure men, *Prov.* 15. 26.
Quickned men, *Eph.* 2.1.
Righteous men, *Deut.* 33.5
Sanctified men, 2 *Tim.* 2. 2.
Simple men, *Ps.* 116.6.
Spirituall men, 1 *Cor.* 2.15
Stedfast men, 1 *Cor.* 15.58
Tender-hearted men, *Ephes.* 4.32
True men, *Gen.* 42.31
Valiant men, *Josh*, 1.14.
Unblameable men, *Col.* 1. 22.
Unleavened men, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7
Unmoveable men, 1 *Cor.* 15. 28.
Unreproveable men, *Col.* 1. 22.
Wise men *Job* 34.2.
Worthy men, *Mat.* 10.11.
Men of knowlege, *Job* 34.2
Men feariug God, *Act.* 2.5
Men of understanding, *Pro.* 1.5.
Men of rest, 1 *Chron.* 22. 5
People of his pasture, *Psal.* 95.7
Sheep of his hands, *idem.*
A holy people, *Isa.* 62.12
Gods servants, *Isa.* 63.17.
Tribes of his inheritance, *idem*
Gods inheritance, *Jerem.* 12.14.
The off spring of God, *Act.* 17.29
The generation of God, *Act.* 17.19
A holy people, *Deut.* 7.6
A speciall people to himself, *ibid.*
A peculiar people, *Deut.* 14. 2. 1 *Pet.* 2.19
The Lords portion, *Deut.* 32.9.
The lot of his inheritance, *ibid.*
Sanctified ones, *Isa.* 13.3
Mighty ones, *ibid.*
Rejoycers in his highnesse, *ibid*
The household of God, *Ephes.* 2.19.
Prince, *Gen.* 32.6.
Princes in all the earth, *Psal.* 45.16
Professours, 1 *Pet.* 1.
The Righteousnesse of

God, 2 *Corinth.* 5. 21.
The redeemed of God, *Isa.* 35.10.
The temple of God, 1 *Cor.* 3.7.
Abrahams seed *Galat.* 3.22.
Adopted sonnes, *Galat.* 4.5.
Angels, *Rev.* 14. 15.
Believers, *Acts* 14.1.
Beloved of God, *Rom.* 1.7.
Blessed of the Lord, *Gen.* 24.31.
Branches of righteousnes, *Job* 15.5.
Branches of Christ, 2 *Cor.* 2.15.
Brethren of Christ, *John* 15 2.
The Called, *Acts* 2. 16.
Christs hand maids, *Act* 2.16.
Christs brother, *Math.* 22.20.
Christs sister, *idem.*
Christs mother, *idem.*
Christs house, *Heb.* 3. 4.
Christs friends, *Joh.* 15 4
Christs servants, 1 *Cor.* 7.1
Beloved, *Cant.* 1.5.
Children of *Abraham*, *Rom.* 9.8.
Children of God, *Gal.* 3.7. *Rom.* 8.16.
Children of understanding, *Prov.* 2.28.
Children of the free woman, *Gal.* 4.31.
Children of the promise, *Rom.* 9.8
Children of the light, *Ioh.* 12.36.
Children of the day, 1 *Thes.* 5.4.
Children of the resurrection, *Luke* 20.36.
Children of the Kingdom *Mat.* 13.38.
Children of the marriage chamber, *Math.* 9.15.
A chosen generation, 1 *Peter* 2.19.
A Royall Priest-hood, *ibid.*
A Holy Nation, *ibid.*
Chearful givers, 2 *Cor.* 9.7.
Circumcised ones, 1 *Cor.* 7.21.
Citizens with Saints, *Ephes.* 2.19.
Confident ones, 2 *Cor.* 5. 6.
Conquerours, *Rom.* 8.27.
Counsellours of peace, *Prov.* 12.20.
Chosen, *Rev.* 17.4.

Church

Church of the first born: whose names are written in heaven, *Heb.* 12.23.

Faithfull witnesses, *Prov.* 4.6.

Faithfull servants, *Math.* 24.25.

Faithfull Boughs, *Gen.* 49.22.

Faithfull, *Ps.* 12.1.

Faithfull brethren, *Col.* 1.2.

Holy brethren, *Heb.* 3.1.

Gods afflicted, *Isa.* 49.13

Gods anointed, *Psalme* 105.15.

Gods chosen, *Rom.* 8.33.

Gods beloved, *Romans* 9.25.

Gods buildings, 1 *Cor.* 3 9

Gods delight, *Prov.* 11.36

Gods friends, *Isa.* 41.8.

Gods flock, *Isa.* 40.11.

Gods handmaids, *Act.* 2.18.

Gods Husbandry, 1 *Cor.* 9.3.

Gods hidden ones, *Psal.* 83.3.

Gods heritage, 1 *Pet.* 5.3

Gods labourers, 1 *Cor.* 3.9.

Gods prisoners, *Psalme* 69.33.

Gods privy counsellors, *Psal.* 25.14.

Gods sheep, *Joh.* 10.27.

Gods secret ones, *Psalme* 83.3.

Gods servants, *Isa.* 4.8.

Gods vine, *Psal.* 80.14.

Gods workmanship, *Eph.* 2.10.

Gods husbandry, 1 *Cor.* 3.9.

Gods building, *ibid.*

Gods called, *Isa.* 48.12.

The daughters of God 2 *Cor.* 6.18.

The Elect of God, *Col.* 3.12.

The flock of God, *John* 21.16.

The glory of God, *Isaiah* 4.5.

The habitation of God, *Ephes.* 2.22.

Heirs of righteousnesse, *Heb.* 11.7.

Heirs of the promise, *Gal.* 3.29.

Heirs of God, *Romans* 8.17.

Heirs with Christ, *ibid.*

Heirs of salvation, *Heb.* 1.14.

Heirs of blessing, 1 *Pet.* 3.9.

Hun-

Hungerers after righteousneſſe, *Mat.* 5. 6
His nation, *Pſ.* 106.5.
Innocents, *Job* 4.7.
Illuminate ones, *Heb.* 10.32
Inheritance, *Pſal* 94.14
His congregation purchaſed of old, *Pſ.*74.2
The redeemed, *idem.*
The rod of his inheritance, *idem.*
Kids, *Iſa.* 11.6.
Lambs, *John* 21.15
Kings, *Rev.*1.10.
Prieſts, *Rev.*6
A holy Prieſthood, 1 *Peter* 2.5
Little ones, *Mat.* 18.3
Little children, *Matth.* 19. 14
Little flock, *Luke* 12.33.
Living ſonnes, *Luke* 15. 24.
Lively ſtones, 1 *Pet.*2.5
Lords of others, *Gen.* 27. 33.
The Lords free-men, 1 *Cor.* 7.22
The ranſomed of the Lord, *Iſa.*35.10
The redeemed of the Lord, *Pſ.* 107.2
Congregation of poor, *Pſ.* 74.19
The generation of them that ſeek him, *Pſ.*24.6
The aſſembly of the upright, *Pſ.*111.1.
Generation of the upright, *Pſ.*112.2.
Lovers of the light, *John* 3.19.
Lovers of the day, 2 *Tim.* 3. 4
Lovers of God, 1 *John* 2. 10
Lovers of the godly, *idem*
Members of Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 6.15
Members of the temple of the Holy Ghoſt, 1 *Cor.* 16.19
Mourners *Mat.*5.6.
New lamps, 1 *Cor.*5.7
New creatures, 2 *Cor.*5.17
New-borne-babes, 1 *Pet.* 2.2
Peace-makers, *Mat.*5.9.
People of Gods paſture, *Pſ.*25.9
Plants of the Lord, *Iſa.* 61. 3.
Poor in ſpirit, *Mat.*5.3
A royall Prieſthood, 1 *Pet.*2.9
Saints, 1 *Cor.*1.2
Secret ones, *Pſ.* 83.3
Seed of *Abraham*, *Job* 11. 21.

Seed of the righteous, *idem.*
Seed of the bleſſed, *Iſa.* 65.33.
Good ſeed, *Matthew* 13. 38
Sheep of Gods hands, *Pſ.* 95.7
Sheep of Gods paſture, Pſ.75.73
Sheep of Gods flock, *Mat.* 26.31
Searchers of Scripture, *Acts* 17.11.
Servants of righteouſneſſe, *Rom* 6.18
Servants of the Lord, *Deut.* 34.5.
Servants of Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 7.22
Sonnes of the free-woman, *Gal.*4.31.
Sonnes of God, *Luke* 20. 36
Sonnes of wiſdome, *Prov.* 10.5
Saints *Job* 5.1
Meek perſons, *Pſ.*37.11
Juſt men, Pſ.37.12
The people of the God of *Abraham*, *Pſalme* 47.9
Such as make a Covenant with him by ſacrifice, *Pſal.* 30.5
A ſpirituall houſe, 1 *Pet.* 2.5
Stedfaſt ones, 1 *Corinth.* 15.58
Sucklings, *Pſ.*8.2
Trees of righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.*61.3
Thirſters after righteouſneſſe, *Mat.*5.6
Triumphers in Chriſt, 2 *Cor.*2.14.
Veſſels of mercy, *Rom.* 9.23
Veſſels of honour, 2 *Tim.* 2.21
Choſen veſſels, *Act.*9.15
Wreſtlers, *Epheſ.*6. 12. *Gen.*32.24
The temple of the Lord, 1 *Cor.* 3.17.

They are compared unto

Jewels, *Mal.*3. 17
Lights of the world, *Phil.* 2.15
Lions, *Job* 28.1
Angels for quality, *Luke* 20.36
The apple of Gods eye, *Deut.*32.10. *Zech.*2 8.
A Crown of glory, *Iſaiah* 62.3

A Royall diademe, *ibid.*
An everlasting foundation, *Prov.*10.25.
Eagles, *Mat.*24. 28.
Fine gold, *Job* 23.3.
Gold of Ophir, *Isa.*13. 12
Good figs, *Jer.*24.4.
Good ground, *Mat.* 13. 23.
Mount Zion, *Psalme* 125. 1.
New vessels, *Math.*9.16.
New garments, *idem.*
Olive plants, *Psalme* 128. 3.
Pure virgins, 2 *Cor.* 11.2
Race-runers, 1 *Cor.*9.24.
Stars, *Dan.*12.3
Lights, *Mat.*5.14.
Trees by the water, *Ps.* 1.3. *Isa.* 44. 4.
Cedar trees, *ps.*60.10
Fig trees, *Judg.*9. 11
Olive-trees, *ps.*52.8
Palm-trees, *ps* 92.12
Vine, *ps.*80.8
The finger on Gods hand *Jer.*22.24
Wheat, *Mat.*3.12.
The wings of a Dove, covered with silver, and her feathers of yellow gold, *Ps.* 68.32.
Partridges, 1 *Sam* 26.20.
Doves, *Gen.*8.8. *Cant.*6. 2
A watered garden,
Waters that fail not, *Isa.* 58.11.
Vessels of gold, 2 *Tim.* 2.20.
Vessels of silver, *idem.*

LXIX.

Titles and names of wicked men.

CHildren of Belial, *Numb.*13.13.
Children of darkness, 1 *Thes.*5.5.
Children of the night, *idem*
Children of the bondwoman, *Gal* 4.3.
Children of disobedience *Eph.*2.2.
Children of the devill, *John* 8.38.
Children of fools, *Job* 30. 8.
Children of the flesh, *Rom.*9 8.
Children of pride, *Job* 31. 34.

Chil-

Children of perdition, *Job* 17.12. *Isa.*57.4.
Children of transgression,
Children of Villains, *Job* 30.8
Children of wickednesse, 2 *Sam.*7.10.
Children of wrath, *Ephes.* 2.3.
Children whose mouthes speak vanity, *Ps.*144.11
Children that are corrupters, *Isa.*1.4
Impudent and stiffnecked children, *Ezek.*2.4
Children in whom is no faith, *Deut.*32.20
Abjects, *Ps.*35.15
Adversaries, *Ps.*3.1
Adversaries of the Lord, 1 *Sam.*2.10
Abominable branches, *Is.* 14.19
Adulterous people, *Mat.* 12.39
Aliens, *Ephes.*2.12
Angry fellows, *Judg.*18. 25
Avengers, *Ps* 44.16
Authors of wickednesse, *John* 24.8
A froward generation, *Deut.*32.20
A foolish people and unwise, *Deut.*32.6
A perverse crooked generation, *Deut.*32.5
A seed of evill doers, *Is.*1 4.
A people laden with iniquity, *idem.*
A sinful nation, *idem.*
A seed of falshood, *Isa.* 57.4
Backbiters, *Ps.*119.41
Backsliders, *Prov.*14.14
Barbarous people, *Ps.*114 1
Bastards, *Heb.*12.8
Blasphemers, *Romans* 1 29
Blinde persons, *Isaiah* 42 18
Brethren in evill, *Gen.* 49.5.
Busie bodies, 1 *Thess.*3 11.
Brasse, *Gen.*6.28
Boasters, 2 *Tim.*3.23
Backsliders in heart, *Pro.* 14.14
Brutish fools, *Psalme.*94.8
Deceitful and unjust men, *Psal.*43.1
Bloudy men, *Psal* 26.9
Breathers of cruelty: *Ps.* 27.12

Blou-

Bloody and deceitfull men, *Pſ.*5.6
Careleſs people, *Judg.*18.10
Caſt-aways, 1 *Cor.*9.27
Charmers, *Exod.*7.7,11
Complainers, *Jude* 1 6
Condemners of others, *Rom.* 14.4
Contentious perſons, *Prov.* 6.19
Corrupt children, *Iſa.*1.4
Crucifiers, *Phil.*3.2
Corrupters, *Ier.*6.28
Crooked people, *Phil.*2.15
Curſed ſpeakers, 2 *Tim.*3.2
Crooked men, *Deut.*32.5
Crafty men, *Ier.*6.28
Corrupt men, *Deut.* 32.5
Covetous men, 1 *Cor.* 5.11
Carnall men, 1 *Cor.*3.3
Brutiſh men, *Prov.* 12.1
Blood-thirſty men, *Pſ.*5.6
Blind-men, *Rev.*3 17
Beaſtly men, *Ezekiel* 21.31
Arrogant men, *Iob* 40.7
Angry men, *Prov.*22.24
Abominable men, *Proverbs* 11.20
Cruell men, *Pſ.*18.48
Cunning men, 1 *Cor.*5.11.
Dead men, *idem*
Dececitfull men, *Pſalme* 15. 6
Defiled men, *Tit.*1.15
Diſobedient men, 1 *Timoth.* 3.2
Diſordered men, 2 *Theſſal.* 3.11
Double-minded men, *Iam.* 1.8
Earthly men, *Pſ.* 10.18
Evill men, *Prov.*4. 18
Fearfull men, *Rev.*2.8
Fierce men, *Prov.*22. 21
Filthy men, *Rev* 22.11
Fooliſh men, *Pſal.* 49. 10
Furious men, 2 *Tim.*3.3
Greedy men, *Prov.*1. 19
Haughty men, *Prov.* 22.24.
Heady men, 2 *Tim.* 3. 4
High-minded men, *ibid.*
Horrible men, *Wiſd.*4. 18
Hopeleſſe men, *Pſ.* 49. 10
Ignorant men, 2 *Tim.*3.3
Inordinate men, 2 *Theſſ.*3.11
Intemperate men, 1 *Timothy* 1.9
Lawleſſe men, *Pro.*13.15
Loathſome men, 2 *Cor* 4. 3.
Loſt men, *idem*
Luke-warm men, *Rev.*3.16.
Mad men, *Prov.*26.18
Malicious men, 1 *Pet.*2. 1
Mercileſſe men, *Rom.*1.30
Miſerable men, *Rev.*3.16
Miſchievous men, *Pro.*24.8
Naked men, *Rev.*3.17
Naturall men, 1 *Cor.*2.14

Naughty

Naughty men, Prov. 6. 12.
Obſtinate men, Iſaiah 48.4
Partiall men, Jam.2.4
Preſumptuous men, 2 Pet. 2.10
Polluted men, Iſa. 35. 8.
Prophane men, 1 Tim. 1. 9.
Proud men, Pſ. 86.14
Raging men, Prov. 14. 16
Ravenous men, Nahum. 2. 12.
Seditious men, Prov.24 21
Sinfull men, Iſa.1.4
Stiffe-necked men, Acts 7.51
Stout-men, Mal.3.13
Stout hearted men, Iſa.46. 12.
Subtile men, Acts.13.10
Vain men, Jer. 2.2
Vile men, Deut.11.21
Violent men, Pſ.68.14
Vnbeliеving men, Rev.21. 8
Uncircumciſed men, Acts 7.51
Vngodly men, 2 Theſ. 3. 11
Unholy men, *idem.*
Unjuſt men, Rev.22.11
Unreaſonable men, 2 Theſ. 3.2
Unrighteous men, 1 Cor. 6.9
Unſtable men, Jam.1.8
Unthankfull men, 2 Tim. 3.2
Unthrifty men, Proverbs 6. 12
Wavering minded men, James 1. 8
Wicked men, Pro.6.12
Scornfull men, Proverbs 29. 8
Wrathfull men, Proverbs 15.8
Wretched men, Rev.3. 17
Worldly men, Pſ.
Envious perſons, Rom. 1. 29
Enchanters, Rev. 12. 15 Deut.28. 11
Falſe accuſers, 1 Tim.3.3
Falſe witneſſes, Prov.4.5
Fiſhers, Jer.16.16
Firebrands, Iſa.7.4
Flatterers, Pro.18.8
Fools, Prov.21.11
Forgetters of God, Job 8. 13
Forgers of lies, Job 13. 4

Fro-

Froward persons, *Iob* 3. 32.

Fugitive, *Isa.* 43.14.

Gainsaying people, *Rom.* 10.21.

Generation of vipers, *Mat.* 23.33.

A faithlesse generation, *Mat.* 17.17.

A crooked generation, *Deut.* 32.5

Goats *Mat.* 25.33

Gods adversaries, *Iudg.* 5.31.

Gods, enemies, *Isa.* 11.24

Gods foot-stool, *Psam.* 110.1.

Grudgers, 2 *Cor.* 9.7

Haters of knowledge, *Pro.* 1.22.

Haters of the Lord, *Ps.* 81.15.

Harlots, *Ier.* 16.16

Heathens, *Eze.* 34.28.

Hereticks, *Tit.* 3.10

Hypocrites, *Mat.* 7

Hunters, 1 *Sam.* 24.12

Idolaters, 1 *Cor.* 5.11

Incontinent persons, 2 *Tim* 3.4

Inventors of evil, *Rom.* 1. 38.

Impudent children, *Ezek.* 2.4

Lying children, *Isaia* 6 30.9.

Lyars, Ps. 62.9

Lawlesse persons, 1 *Tim.* 1. 9.

Light fellows, *Iudg.* 9.4

Lovers of pleasures, 2 *Tim.* 3.4.

Lovers of their own darknesse, *Iob.* 31.19.

Luke warm persons, *Rev.* 3.16.

Mockers, 2 *Pet.* 3.3

Niggards, *Isa.* 32.6

Nippers, *Isa.* 50. 6

Observers of times, *Deut.* 18.10

Out-casts, *Isa.* 16.4.

Persecutors, *Lam.* 1. 3

Perverters of Gods wayes, *Act.* 13.10

Perverse people, *Phil.* 2. 15

Oppressors, *Iob* 27.13.

Plants of a strange vine, *Jer.* 2.21

Pratling fooles, *Proverbs* 10.8.

Provokers of God, *Deut.* 9.7

Persecutors of the godly, *Lam* 1.6

Railers, 1 *Cor.* 5.11

Rebels, *Isa.* 44.16.

Re-

Rebukers, *Isa.44.16*
Reprobate silver, *Ier. 6. 30.*
Reprobates, 1 *Cor.* 13. 5.
Resisters of truth, 2 *Tim.* 3.8.
Riotous eaters, *Proverbs* 23.21
Robbers, Job 12.6
Runagates, Gen. 4.12
Rods of Gods anger, Isa. 10.51
Staves of his indgnation, *idem.*
Reapers of vanity, Pro. 28.8.
Sowers of strife, *Proverbs* 16.28
Scorners Ps.1. 1
Seducers, 2 Tim.3. 13
Seed of the wicked Isa. 1.4.
Seed of the devil, *Mat.*3. 28
Seed of the adulterers and whore, Isa. 57
Servants of corruption, 2 Pet.2.19
Servants of sin, Job.8. 34
Serpents root, Isa.14.29
Sinners, 1 Tim.1.9
Synagogue of Satan, *Rom.* 2.
Slothfull servants, Mat. 25.36
Smiters, Isa.50.6
Slanderers Ps.44. 16
Sons of the servant, Gal, 4.10
Sorcerers, Isa.2.6
Spoilers of the poor, Ps, 10.9
Strangers, Jer.2.21
Swearers, 1 Tim.1.6
Supplanters, Jer.9.4
Swearers, *Hos.*4.2
Temporizers, Mat. 13. 21
Tempters of God, Mal. 3.15
Tale-bearers, Pro.18.8
Theeves, Mat.21.13
Transgressours, Isa. 1. 28
Traitors, Jer.6.26
Treacherous dealers, Isa. 21.2
Truce-breakers, 2 Tim. 3.3
Tyrants, Joh.26.6
Vaunters, Ps.94.4
Vanity, Jer.10.15
Vagabonds, Gen.4.12
Vessels of wrath, Rom. 9. 22
Vessels of dishonour, 2 Tim.2.20

Vile

Vile perſons, Iſa.32.5
Unjuſt ſtewards, Luke 16. 8
Unbeleeving perſons, Rev. 21
Vnprofitable ſervants, Mat. 25.30
Vſurers, Pſ.15.5
Wantons, 1 Cor.6. 11
Waſters, Pro.18.9
Whiſperers, *Romans* 1.20.
Wicked ſervants, Mat.25. 26
Wicked Counſellours, *Nahum.*1.11
Wanderers, Prov.21.16
Worldly-wiſe, Matth. 11. 25
Workers of iniquity, *Pſ.* 5.5
Wine-bibbers, Proverbs 23.20

They are compared unto.

Axes that are cutting, Iſa. 10.15
Old bottles, Matthew 9.16
Old cloth garments, *ibid.*
Old Leaven, 1 Cor.5.7
Painted Sepulchres, Matth. 23.27
Raw fleſh, *Pſ.*58.9.
Raging ſeas, caſting up filth and dirt, Iſa.57.20
Ravens feeding on Carrion, Gen.8.7.
Bees in the water, 1 Kings 14.5
Sawes, Iſa.10.15
A ſhadow, Eccl.8.13
Pitchers of earth, Jeremiah 15.1
Smoak that vaniſheth, Hoſ.13.3
Snailes which melt, *Pſalme* 58.8
Sparks of fire, Iſa.1.31
Stony ground, Matthew 13.5
Stubble before the winde,
Summer fruits, Amos 8. 1.
Tares choaking corn, Mat. 13.38
Towe that is ſoon fired, Iſa.1. 13
Trees corrupted, Jude 12
Trees dried up, *Luke* 23. 31
Veſſels of wood, 2 Tim. 2. 20
Viſions in the night, Iſa. 29.7
Vines being empty, Hoſ. 10.1

Waves

Waves of the sea, *Jude* 12
Walls ready to fall, *Ps.* 62. 31
Waxe soon melted, *Ps.* 62. 2
The way side, *Matthew* 13.4
Wheel-turning, *Psalme* 83.13
Wells without water, 2 *Pet.*2.17
Whited tombs, *Matth.* 23.27.
Bees stinging, *Psal.*118.12
Blots being defiled, 2 *Pet.* 2. 13
Briers good but for fire, 10.7.
Brambles good but for the fire, *Iudg.*19. 18
Chaffe before the wind,
Clouds carried with tempest, *Psalme* 37. 20
Dust under feet, *Mal.*4.3
Dirt under feet, *idem.*
Deceitful bowe, *Ps.*78.57
Dreamers being nothing, *Ps.*73. 20
Dreames of a night vision,
Drosse of metals, Prov. 25.4
Naughty figs, *Jer.*24. 8
Fishes of no account, Mar. 13. 48
Fewell for the fire, Isa.9. 19
Firebrands, Zech. 3. 2
Fiery Ovens, *Psal.*21.9
Gardens without water, Isa.1.30.
Girdles corrupted, Jer. 13.7
Grass on house tops, *Psal.* 37.2
Hedges broken down, Ps. 62.3.
Hammers, Ier. 51.20.
Hungry men, dreaming, Isa.29.8
Hunters, Isa.16.16.
Mans dung, Job 20.7
Men building on sands, Mat. 7.8
Myre in the streets, Isa. 10.6
Oakes whose leaf fades, Isa.1.30
Whited Walls. Acts 23.3
Whirlwinds, *Prov.*10.25
Brute beast, 1 *Cor.*15
Adders, ps.58.4
Asps, ps. 91.13.
Buls of Bashan, *Psalme* 22.12
A cage of unclean fowls, Rev.18.2.
Cockatrices, Isa.14.29
Dogs, 2 *Pet.*2.22.

Dragons,

Dragons, Isa. 51.9
Eagles, Lam. 4.19.
Dromadaries, Jer. 22.3
Foxes, Cant. 2.15
Fatted oxen, Ps. 2. 12
Horses, mules, Psal. 32. 9.
Ravenous birds, Isa. 46. 11
Ravenous beasts, Psal. 33. 9
Scopions, Ezek. 1.6
Serpents, Ps. 58.4
Sowes, 2 Per. 2. 22
Vipers, Mat. 3.7.
Wild-boars, Ps. 80.13,
Wolves, Isa. 11.6

LXX.

Happinesse of Saints.

Generals.

THey are blessed in all Estate and in all places, *Deut.* 28.2,3

God is their life and the length of their dayes, *Deut.* 30.20

They are a happy people.

There is none like unto them, *Deut.* 33.27

The Lord is the shield of their help, and the sword of their excellency, *Deut.* 33. 29.

He keeps covenant and mercy with them, 1 *Kings* 8.23

The things that their soul refuses, may become unto them their pleasant food, *Job* 6.7.

The Lord knoweth their way, Ps. 1.6

The Lord is a shield for them, their glory, and the lifter up of their head, Ps. 1.3.

His blessing is upon them, Ps. 3.8

Mercy compasseth them about, Ps. 32.10.

The Lord hath pleasure in their prosperity, *Psal.* 35. 28.

They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatnesse of Gods house, and drink of the rivers of his pleasures, Psalm 36.8

They

They inherit the earth, delight themselves in the abundance of peace, *psalme* 37.11

Their dayes are known of God, and their inheritance shall be for ever, *psal.* 37.18

The Lord forsakes them not, they are preserved for ever, ps. 37.28.

They are exalted to inherit the land, when the wicked are cut off, ps. 37.34

Usually their end is peaceable. ps. 37.37.

Their confidence and dependance upon God fails not even in the greatest stormes, psal. 46.3

God will not cast off his Saints, nor forsake his inheritance, psal. 94.14.

Though they sow in tears yet they reap in joy, psal. 126.5

God is nigh unto them, who call upon him in truth, psal. 145.18

He taketh pleasure in them and will beautifie them with salvation, psal. 149.4.

It is well with them in all estates, for they eat the fruit of their doings, *Isa.* 30. 10

Gods exceeding goodnesse unto them is beyond expression and admiration in all things, *Isa.* 40.31

He poures water on them that are thirsty, and floods on them which are as dry ground

And puts his spirit and blessing upon their seed and off-spring, *Isa.* 44. 3

He gives them at sometimes as it were, boldnesse and leave to command him in the works of his hands, *Isa.* 45.11

For his own sake he defers his anger against them, and for his praise he refrains from cutting them off *Isa.* 48.10.

He cannot nor will not forget them, *Isa.* 49.15

They are graven upon the palmes of his hands, their wals are ever in his sight, *Isa.* 49.16

Though they endure many miseries, yet they have unexpected suteable mercies, and deliverances, *Isa.* 49.9.10

Their maker the Lord of hoſtes is their huſband, *Iſa.* 54. 5. *Ier.* 31. 32.

He ſupplies other their wants within his houſe and within his walls, with a name better then that of ſons and daughters, *Iſa.* 56. 5.

He will not contend always with them, neither be always wroth, leſt the ſpirit ſhould fail before him, and the ſoule which he hath made, *Iſa.* 57. 16.

In his wrath he ſmites them, but in his favour he hath mercy on them, *Iſa.* 60. 10.

The mercies are unconceiveable which he hath prepared for them that wait for him, *Iſa.* 64. 4.

He meets them that rejoyce and worketh righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.* 64. 5.

He looks unto them that are poor, and that are of a contrite ſpirit, *Iſa.* 66. 2.

The Lord pleads their cauſe, *Ier.* 50. 34.

And the cauſes of their ſoul, *Lam.* 3. 58.

He is a God unto them, and they are his people, *Ier.* 31. 1.

They are as a tree planted by the waters, that ſpreads her root by the river, and ſhal not ſee when heat cometh,

Their leaf is green, they are not careful in the time of drought, neither ceaſe from yielding fruit, *Ier.* 17. 8.

Gods compaſſions are renewed unto them every morning, in the greatneſſe of his faithfulneſſe, *Lam.* 3. 23.

Gods manifeſt works of goodneſſe for them are innumerable, *Pſal.* 34. 8.

They are betrothed unto the Lord for ever in righteouſneſſe, in judgment, loving kindneſſe, faithfulneſſe and mercies, *Hoſ.* 3. 19.

Gods loving kindneſſes unto them are marvellous, *Pſal.* 17. 7.

God hath ſet them apart for himſelf, and will hear their prayer, *Pſal.* 4. 3.

They are prevented with bleſſings of goodneſſe, and have their hearts deſire, *Pſ.* 21. 3.

Gods goodneſſe is unſpeakable, which he hath laid

laid up and wrought for them before the ſons of men, *Pſal.* 31. 18.

He gives them one heart, and one way to fear him for ever, for the good of them and their children,

He cauſeth them to come unto him weeping, and ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards,

Entring into an everlaſting Covenant with God, that ſhall not be forgotten, *Jer.* 50. 5.

The Lord waits for a time to ſhew mercy unto them, *Iſa.* 30. 18.

He pleads the cauſes of their ſoul, having redeemed their life, *Ier.* 3. 58.

He might even deale with them as they have dealt with him, in deſpiſing his oath and breaking his Covenant:

But he remembers his Covenant made with them in the dayes of their youth, and eſtabliſhes with them an everlaſting Covenant, *Ezek.* 16. 60.

God performs all things for them, *Pſal.* 73. 2.

He ſpeaks peace unto them, *Pſal.* 85. 8.

The mercy of the Lord is from everlaſting unto everlaſting upon them,

And his righteouſnes to their childrens children, *Pſ.* 103. 17.

God judgeth them, and repents himſelfe towards them, *Pſal.* 135. 14.

God ſprinkles them with clean water, to be clean from all their filthineſſe and idols,

Gives them a new heart, and renews a right ſpirit within them takes away the ſtony heart, and gives a heart of fleſh,

Puts his Spirit in them, and cauſeth them to walk in his ſtatutes and to do them, *Ezek.* 36. 24, 25, 26.

God executes not the fierceneſſe of his wrath againſt them, for he is God and not man, *Hoſ.* 11. 9.

He heals their backſlidings; loves them freely when his anger is turned away, *Hoſ.* 1. 4. 4.

They have everlaſting

life, and ſhall never come into condemnation, but are paſſed from death unto life, *Iohn* 5.34.

Chriſt ſanctified himſelf for their ſakes, that they alſo might be ſanctified through the truth, *Joh.*17.19

The glory given unto Chriſt, he hath given unto them, for their unity one with another. *John* 17.22

There is no condemnation unto them, *Rom.* 8.1

The law of the ſpirit of life which is in Chriſt Jeſus hath freed them from the law of ſin and of death, *Romans* 8.2

All things work together for good unto them, *Romans* 8.28.

The promiſes are made to them and their children, &c. *Acts* 3.39

None can ſeparate them from the love of God which is in Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, *Rom.* 8.38

By Chriſt they are juſtified from all things, from which they could not be freed by the law of *Moſes*, *Acts* 13.39

Whatſoever things are written aforehand, are written for their learning, *Rom.* 15.4

Chriſt is made unto them of God the Father, wiſdome, righteouſneſſe, ſanctification and redemption, 1 *Cor.* 1.30

They are the Temple of God, and the ſpirit of God dwelleth in them, 1 *Cor.* 3. 16

They all behold with open face as in a mirrour the glory of God, and are transformed into the ſame image from glory to glory, 2 *Cor.* 3.18

Their light and ſhort affliction cauſeth unto them a farre more excellent and eternall weight of glory, 2 *Cor.*4.17

They are ſealed and have the earneſt of the ſpirit in their hearts, 2 *Cor.*1.22

They rather are known of God then know God, *Gal.* 4.9

Their weakneſſe in Chriſt hinders not their life with him, 2 *Cor.*13.4.

They have hope as an anchor

chor of the ſoul, both ſure and ſtedfaſt, and which entereth into that which is within the veil, *Heb.* 9.16

Chriſt is entered into heaven it ſelf, now to appear in the preſence of God for them, *Heb.*4.24

After the decay of their earthly houſe, they have a building given of God, not made with hands, but eternal in the heavens, 2 *Cor.*5.1

They are raiſed up together, and made to ſit in heavenly places in Chriſt Jeſus, *Epheſ.* 2.6

God ſupplies all their neceſſities, *Phil.* 4.19

By the exceeding rich and precious promiſes, they are made partakers of the divine nature, 2 *Pet.*1.4

The ſpirit dwels with them for ever, *John* 14.16

They are made of good Kings and Prieſts unto God the Father, *Rev.*1.6

Chriſt hath prayed for them all, *John* 17.20

Dying in the Lord, they are bleſſed, for they reſt from their labours, and their works follow them, *Rev.*14.9

Chriſt is gone to prepare a place for them, and will come again to receive them unto himſelf where he is, *John* 14.3

In their ſafety.

They are all in Gods hand, *Deut.*33.3

God rideth upon the heavens for their help, and in his excellency on the sky, the eternall God being their refuge from above;

And underneath they are claſpt into the everlaſting Armes;

Their heavens dropping down dew, *Deu.*33.26,27

When their father and mother forſakes them, the Lord gathers them up, *Pſal.* 27.10

They are as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, *Pſ.*125.1

The Lord is round about them, from henceforth even for ever, *Pſal.*125.2

There is a hedge round about them, and all that they have, *Iob* 1.10

Upon all them the glo-

ry there is a defence, *Iſa.* 4. 5.

He contends with them that contend with them, and ſaves their children, *Iſa.* 29.35.

The mountains ſhall depart, and the hills be removed; but his kindneſſe doth not depart from them, nor the covenant of his peace be removed, *Iſa.* 54.

He dwels with them that are of a contrite ſpirit, to revive their ſpirit, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones, Iſa. 57.15,10.

He is married unto them, *Jer.* 3.14.

Though he ſcatter them, yet he gathers them again, and makes them to dwell ſafely, Jer. 31.37.

He makes an everlaſting covenant with them, that he will not turn away from them to do them good.

But ſo put his fear in their hearts, that they ſhall not depart away from him, *Jer.* 32.40.

The ſouls of every living thing, and of all mankinde are in Gods hand, *Iob* 12.10

There is a mark ſet on their foreheads, who mourn for all the abominations that are done, *Ezek.* 9.4.

They are as the Apple of Gods eye, & are hid under the ſhadow of his wings, *Pſ.* 17.8

The Angel of the Lord encampes round about them, to deliver them, *Pſ.* 134.8.

The Lord in the day time commands his loving kindneſſe to be with them.

His ſong being with them in the night, *Pſ.* 42.8

The hairs of their head are numbred, *Matth.* 10. 30.

No man plucketh them out of Gods hand, *Iohn* 10. 28.

Though they ſeem dead, yet their life is hid with God in Chriſt, *Col.* 23.

God makes a league with them for all the creatures, *Hoſ.* 2. 18.

In their keeping.

He ſuffers not their feet to be moved,

He that keepeth them will

will not ſlumber nor ſleep, Pſ. 121.3,4

God is their helper and their ſhade upon their right hand, Pſ.121.5.

He preſerves their going out and their coming in for ever and henceforth, *Pſalm* 125.2

The Angels are all miniſtring ſpirits ſent forth to miniſter for their ſakes who ſhall be heirs of ſalvation, *Heb.*1.14.

He keeps their bones, that not one of them is broken, *Pſal.* 34. 20.

The Lord preſerves them from evill, he preſeves their ſoul,

He preſerves their going out and their coming in for evermore, Pſ.121.7,8

The Lord keepeth the way of his Saints, *Prov.* 2.8.

He directeth their paths, *Pro.* 3.6.

The Lord is their confidence, and keeps their foot from being taken, *Pro.* 3.26.

He keeps them in perfect peace whoſe minde is ſtayed on him, Iſa. 26. 3.

The Lord keeps his vineyard, he waters it every moment, leſt any hurt it, he keeps it night and day, Iſa. 27.3.

In the extreameſt and greateſt dangers whatſoever, they are kept from periſhing, Iſa. 43. 7.

They are kept frem the hurt of greateſt extremity, and led comfortably by him that hath mercy on them, Iſa.49.10.

They are kept through the power of God, through faith unto ſalvation, 1 *Pet.* 1. 5.

In their guiding.

After he hath ſeen their wayes, he heals them, and leads them, and reſtores comfort to them and their mourners, Iſa.57. 18.

He guides them by his counſel, and afterwards receives them into glory, Pſ. 73. 24

How blinde ſoever they be, he brings them by a way which they know not, & in

in paths unknown, making darkneſſe light before them and crooked things ſtraight, never forſaking them, *Iſa.* 42. 16. (See *Pſalme* 27. 33)

Even unto old age, he is their God, and even to hoar haires he carries them:

As he hath made, ſo he bears, carries and delivers them, *Iſa.* 46.4

The Spirit guides them in all truth, *Iohn* 16.13

He holds their right hand and encourages them, *Iſa.* 41.13

In their Teaching.

God teacheth their hands to war, and their fingers to fight 2 *Sam.* 2 35

They are taught of God the way that they ſhall chooſe, *Pſ.* 25.12.

He puts his law in their inward parts, being their God,

They are all taught of God to know him, who forgives their iniquities and remembers their ſinnes no more, *Ier.* 31.34

The Comforter teacheth them all things, *Iohn* 14. 26

The anointing which is from above teacheth them all things, 1 *Iohn* 2.21.

A voice behind them directs them in all things in their way, whether they turn to the right hand, or to the left, *Iſa.* 30.21.

The ſpirit leads and guides them in all truth, *Iohn* 16. 13

In their feeding.

He feeds his flock like a ſhepheard,

He gathers the lambs with his arme,

He carrieth them in his boſome,

And gently leadeth thoſe that are with young, *Iſaiah* 40.11

God ſearches his ſheep, and finds them out,

As a ſhepheard ſearcheth out his flock, in that day that he is among his ſheep that are ſcattered;

He ſeeks them forth and delivers them out of all pla-

places, where they have been ſcattered, *Ezekiel* 34. 11,12

He will feed them, and make them to lie down;

He ſeeks that which was loſt,

And brings again that which was driven away,

He binds up that which was broken,

And ſtrengthens that which was ſick, *Ezekiel* 34. 15, 16

In their hearing.

Though he make them wait long, yet at length he enclines to them, and hears their cry, *pſ.* 40.1

Upon their crying unto him, he turnes their mourning at length into dancing, and puts off their ſackcloth and girds them with gladneſſe, *Pſ.*30.8,11

He fulfils their deſire, hears their deſire and will ſave them, *pſ.* 145.19.

Before they call he anſwers, and whilſt they are yet ſpeaking, he hears, *Iſa.* 65.24

In their ſtrength.

The joy of the Lord is their ſtrength, *Nehem.*8. 10

Their ſalvation is of the Lord, he is their ſtrength in the time of trouble, *Pſ.* 37.39

The Lord ſtrengthens them upon their bed of languiſhing, and makes all their bed in their ſickneſſe, *Pſal.* 41.3

In returning and reſt they are ſaved in quietneſſe, and in his confidence is their ſtrength, *Iſa.*30.15

The Lord is their ſalvation, ſtrength and ſong, *Iſaiah* 12.12

Their ſtrength after waiting for God, is renewed to mount up with Eagles wings &c. *Iſa.* 40.31.

The Lord is a ſtrength to them, a ſtrength to the needy in his diſtreſſe, a refuge from the ſtorme, *Iſaiah* 25. 4.

In their ſinnes.

God redeems them from all

all their ſins, *Pſalm* 130. 8.

He blots out their tranſgreſſions for his own ſake, and will not remember their ſins, *Iſa.* 43.25.

He blots out as a thick cloud their tranſgreſſions, and as a cloud their ſins, *Iſa.* 44.21.

Though they have played the harlot with many lovers, yet if they return, he receives them, *Jer.*3.1.

When they return to him, he heals their backſlidings, *Jer.*3.22.

He cleanſes them from all their iniquities whereby they have ſinned againſt him, and pardons their ſins and their iniquities, whereby they have tranſgreſſed againſt him, *Jer.*33.8

His mercies to his people in pardoning of ſin, is to him a name of praiſe and glory, ſo as to make us to fear and tremble at all his goodneſſe, &c. *Jeremiah* 33.9.

There is no God like unto him, that pardoneth iniquity and paſſeth by the tranſgreſſion of the remnant of his heritage, &c.

Who turns again, and hath compaſſion upon them, ſubdues their iniquities, and caſts all their ſins in the bottom of the ſea, *Mich.*7.18,19.

Their ſins are blotted out, againſt the times of refreſhing that come forth from the preſence of the Lord, *Acts* 13.19.

Chriſt is the propitiation for their ſins, 1 *John* 2.2.

When they ſin, they have an Advocate at the right hand of the Father, *idem.*

Their ſins after Gods wonderfull mercies ſhewed unto them, are done away,

That though ſought for, they ſhall not be found, when he pardons thoſe whom he peſerves, *Jerem.* 50.20.

In their enemies.

He redeems them from them

them that are too ſtrong for them, and ranſomes them from them, *Jeremiah* 31. 11.

He lifts them up high above thoſe their enemies that roſe up againſt them, 2 *Sam.*22.49.

God is the ſtrength of their ſalvation concerning their head In the day of battell, *Pſal.*104.7

God ſends from heaven and delivers them from the reproach of them that would ſwallow them up, ſending forth even his mercy and his truth, *Pſam* 57.2,2

When they walk in the midſt of trouble, he will relieve them, ſtretch forth his hand againſt the wrath of their enemies, *Pſ.*138.7.

Their troubles.

In all their troubles he is troubled, and the Angel of his preſence ſaveth them, *Iſa.*63.9.

He repents himſelf for them, when he ſeeth their power is gone, and there is none ſhut up or left, *Deut.* 32.36.

He is a refuge to ſuch in due time, even in times of trouble, *Pſ.*89.9.

He lifts them up from the gates of death, *Pſ.*9.13

In the time of trouble they are hid in his pavilion, and in the ſecret of his tabernacle, *Pſ.*27.5

When they fall, they are not utterly caſt down, for he upholds them with his hand *Pſ.*37.24.

In their greateſt extremities the Lord commands his loving kindneſſe in the day time, and in the night his ſong is with them, *Pſ.*42.8.

In the day of trouble they call on God, and are delivered, *Pſ.*50,15.

When he ſhews them great and ſore troubles, he quickens them again, and brings them up from the depth of the earth, *Pſalm.* 71.20.

He ariſes and hath mercy upon them when the ſet time is come, *Pſ.*102. 13.

The light of their ſun is ſeven fold, as the light of ſeven

ſeven dayes, when the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the ſtroke of their wound, Iſa. 30.26.

Vſually they are not left into the hands of the wicked, nor condemned, though judged, Pſ.37. 33.

He breaks them not being bruiſed, nor quenches their greateſt weakneſſes, untill he make the work of grace in them victorious over all oppoſitions, Iſa.42 2,3

He refines them, but not with ſilver, and chooſes them in the furnace of affliction,

For his own ſake, for his own ſake, doing all to us, Iſa.48.1,12

He comforts them, and hath mercy upon them, Iſa. 49.13

In all diſtreſſes and troubles he is their comforter, Iſa.51.12

Though he cauſe grief, yet he hath compaſſion upon them, according to the multitude of his mercies, Lam. 3,32.

He caſts them not off for for ever, *Lam.*3.31

When he ſends them into places of deſolation and baniſhment, yet he is there a little ſanctuary unto them, where they ſhall come, Ezek.11.16

God comfors them in all their tribulations, that they may be able to comfort others that are in any trouble, 2 *Cor.*1.4

He conſiders their ſouls in trouble, and knoweth their ſoul in adverſity, Pſ. 31.7

As the ſufferings of Chriſt abound in them, ſo their conſolation alſo aboundeth through Chriſt, 2 *Cor.* 1.5.

They are troubled on every ſide, yet not diſtreſſed; perplexed, not in deſpaire; perſecuted, but not forſaken; caſt down, yet not periſhing, 2 *Corinth.* 8.9.

They are bleſſed enduring temptation; for being tried, they receive the crown of life, Iames 1.12

He

He is their arme every morning, and ſalvation in the time of trouble, Iſa. 33.2

In their Corrections.

When they paſſe thorow the fire, he is with them, and through the water, that it drown them not, &c.

God is with them, Iſa. 43.2

He brings his third through the fire is with them there, and brings them out of it, Zech. 13.9

They are for their profit, that they may be partakers of his holineſſe, Heb. 12.10.

Though they be chaſtened, yet they are not delivered over unto death, Pſ. 118.18.

When they are judged, it is becauſe they ſhould not be condemned with the world, 1 Cor. 11. 29. Job 5.17.

When they receive the ſentence of death, it is becauſe they ſhould not truſt in themſelves, but in God who raiſeth the dead, 2 *Cor.* 1.9

When they are delivered to death for Jeſus ſake, it is that the life of Jeſus might be manifeſt in their mortall body, 2 *Cor.* 4.10.

When they are afflicted and toſſed with tempeſts, ſo that they have no Comforter, then God ſupllies abundance of unthought of mercies, Iſa. 54.11

When for a moment in his wrath he hides his face from them for a little while; yet with everlaſting mercie he hath compaſſion on them, Iſa. 54.9.

Though he make a full end of all Nations amongſt whom he ſcattereth them, yet he will not make a full end of them, but corrects them in meaſure, though he leave them not altogether unpuniſhed, *Ierem.* 30.11

They are happy under their corrections, Job. 5. 17.

Thereby they are known

to

to be ſons and not baſtards, *Heb.* 12.8

They afterward bring unto them the quiet fruit of righteouſneſſe unto them, the more they are exerciſed in them, *Heb.*12.11.

God maketh their ſoare and bindeth up, the woundeth, and his hands make whole,

He delivers them in ſix troubles, yea in ſeven there ſhall no evil touch them, *Iob.*5.18,19.

When their ſpirits are overwhelmed within them, then he knoweth their path, Pſ. 142.3,4.

When they ſit under darkneſſe, the Lord is a light unto them, *Mica.* 7.8 *Cant.*2.6

Though weeping be with them at night, yet joy cometh in the morning, Pſ. 30.5.

They are not tempted above that which they are able to bear, but with the temtation, there is ſtill an iſſue. 1 Cor.10.19

Though their out-ward man periſh, yet their inward man is renewed daily, 2 *Cor.*4.16

After their troubles and corrections.

After them they come and return with ſongs and everlaſting joyes upon their heads, obtaining joy and gladneſſe, when ſorrow and ſighing ſhall flie awy, Iſa. 35.10

After their ſcatteting he gathers them from all places and corners of the earth,

Becauſe they are called by his Name, being created for his glory, Iſa.43.5, 6.

Though he give them ſometime a cup of trembling, yet he takes it out of their hand, and ſuffers them no more to drink thereof, and puts it into the hands of their enemies, *Iſa.* 22. 23.

When anger burſts forth, he debates with them in meaſure, and ſtayes his rough winde, in the day of his eaſt winde, Iſa. 27.8

After their ſufferings endured;

dured he refreſhes them with many adorning mercies, Iſa. 54.11,12.

For braſſe, iron, wood, ſtone, troubles, he gives them gold, ſilver, braſſe, iron, mercies far ſurmounting the other, Iſa. 60.16.

As he watches over them, to pluck up, to break down, and to throw down, and to afflict, ſo he watches over them, to build and to plant, *Ier.*31.28.

Like as ſometimes he brings many great evils upon them, ſo will he bring upon them all the good that he hath promiſed them, Jer.32.42.

In their perſeverance unto ſalvation.

He taketh pleaſure in them, and beautifies them with ſalvation, Pſ.49.4.

They are ſaved from the Lord with everlaſting ſalvation not to be aſhamed or confounded, world without end, *Iſaiah* 45.17

God confirms them unto the end, that they may be blameleſſe in the day of his appearance, 1 *Corin.* 1.8.

He that hath begun a good work in them, will finiſh it untill day of Jeſus Chriſt, *Phil.*1,6.

Trialls touching them.

The ſtiller they are, they know God the better, *Pſ.* 46.10

They are the Lords portion, *Deut.*32.9

The rock of wicked men is not like their rock, even their enemies being judges, *Deut.*32.31.

Chriſt was made ſin for them which knew no ſin, that they might be made the righteouſneſſe of God in him, 2 *Cor.*5.21

If there be firſt a willing minde in them, it is accepted according unto that which they have, and not according unto that which they have not, 2 *Cor.* 8. 12.

They

They are all in Gods hand, sit down at his feet, and receive his words, *Deut.* 33.2,3.

They are known by their fervent love unto one another, 1 *John* 4.7.

LXXII.

AFFLICTION, With its CONSOLATIONS.

Generals.

IT coms not forth of the the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground,

But man is born unto trouble, as the sparks flie upwards, *Job.*6.7

The terrour of affliction may make the best flie out and forget themselves, *Job* 3.1.

It may make us believe that we are not sensible of our mercies, Job 9. 16.

The more Gods people are afflicted, usually the more they grow, Exod. 1. 12

Under the Law were solemn dayes appointed to humble and afflict their souls, Levit.23.27

In our afflictions our prayers may be heard, 2 Chron. 20.9

A Fast is a means to afflict our souls, *Ezra.* 8. 21

It is God that afflicts, Job 30.11

We should not be weary of Gods chastisements, nor of his corrections, Prov.3. 11

Vnder affliction, by-past sins may be very present and troublesome unto us, Job 14.16,17

We ought to prefer affliction before iniquity, Job 36.21

God will save afflicted ed people, Ps. 18.27

God may seem to sleep and forget the affliction, and oppression, of his people, Ps 44.24.

In

In grievous afflictions it is no new thing for the saints to desire to be gone, and be at rest, *Psal.* 55. 5, 6.

It is God who brings us into nets, and layes afflictions on our loins, *Psal.* 66. 11.

God afflicts us in faithfulnesse, *Psal.* 119. 65.

We should not be moved at these afflictions, because we were appointed thereunto, 1 *Thes.* 3. 3.

Fiery trials ought not to be strange unto us, being to try us, because at length they make us glad with perpetual and everlasting joy, 1 *Pet.* 4. 12, 13.

God chooses his best saints in the furnace of affliction, *Isa.* 48. 11.

Even afflictions none like them, like *Iacobs* trouble, may have deliverance, *Jer.* 30. 7.

All his afflictions are in measure, though he leave us not wholly unpunished, *Jer.* 30. 11. and 46. 28.

God doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men, *Lam.* 3. 3.

The more neer and dear to God, alwayes the more afflicted, *Amos* 3. 5.

After afflictions issue and cure, it rises not the second time up again in that manner, *Nahum* 1. 9 and 12.

The Saints lose nothing by afflictions, because of his after mercies,

Bad comforters therein are like Phisicians of no value, *Job* 13. 19.

It is God that overthrowes us in affliction, *Job* 19. 6.

It is a wretched disgracefull thing to adde affliction to affliction, *Job* 30. 11.

It is a miserable case, when in afflictions our own wickednesse corrects us, and our backslidings reproves us, *Jer.* 2. 19.

God afflicts the people, *Psal.* 44. 2.

How he will not afflict, *Iob* 37. 27.

The Saints may be so afflicted, as to complaine to be troubled with all Gods waves, *Psalme* 88. 7.

God may hide his face from the afflicted, *Psalme* 44. 24.

Afflictions may continue very long upon the Saints, notwithstanding they call daily, and stretch out their hands unto God, *Psal.* 88. 6. *ob*

Sometimes afflictions are close at the heels of one another, *Iob* 1. 12, 13. *ob*

They may be afflicted from youth ready to die, and distressed with terrors, *Psal.* 88. 6, 15.

It was the Churches portion to be many times afflicted from her youth, *Psal.* 129. 1.

It is a signe of Gods love to us, which we ought not to be weary of nor despise, *Proverb.* 13. 11, 12.

Such must not be robbed nor oppressed in the gate, *Prov.* 2. 22.

God afflicts untill we knew him to be the Lord, *Ezek.* 20. 24.

God knows all our afflictions, what they shall be before hand, and their continuance, *Geneses* 15. 13.

God did choose his people by Temptations, Signes, Wonders, War, by a mighty hand, an out-stretched arm, and great terrors, *Deut.* 4. 34.

God remembers not, nor takes not the advantages of his servants weaknesses in affliction, *Iob* 42. 7.

In the depth of sorrows and affliction, then usually is the higheſt rise of faith, and confidence in God, one extremity falling in another, *Iob* 19. 24. *Lam.* 3. 21.

All the sufferings of the Saints are not worthy of that glory which shal be revealed, *Romans* 8. 18.

Cause.

The general cause of all suffering is sinne, *Lamen.* 3. 29.

Because men turn back from him, and will not consider any of his wayes, *Iohn* 34. 27.

Grievous sinnes bring grievous afflictions upon Gods people, but not for ever, 1 *King.* 9. 39.

When

When like *Moab*, we have been at eaſe from our youth, ſetled upon our lees, and have not been emptied from veſſel to veſſel, ſo as our taſte remains and we are not changed, *Ier.* 48. 11.

Rebellion againſt God, *Pſalme* 107. 10, 11.

Not harkening unto Gods comforts, *Iſa.* 48. 14.

Not rightly uſing of Gods outward bleſſings enjoyed, *Deut.* 29. 29.

1 *Conſolation.*

From Gods end in afflicting.

To purge away corruption and ſin, *Iſa.* 27. 9.

To purifie and whiten us, *Rom.* 12. 13.

To prove us, to humble us, and know what is in our heart, in obedience unto him, *Deut.* 8. 2.

To bring back our ſouls from the pit, to be enlightned with the light of the living, *Job* 33. 30. and *v.* 16. 17.

To humble us, prove us, and do us good at our latter end, *Deut.* 8. 16.

That we may learn not to truſt in our ſelvs, but in God who raiſeth the dead, 2 *Cor.* 1. 9.

To make us acknowledge our ſins, and ſeek diligently unto him, *Hoſ.* 5. 15.

That we might prepare our ſelvs to meet God, *Amo.* 4. 12.

To waſh away our filthineſſe, Iſa. 4. 4.

Becauſe we ſhould not be condemned with the world, 1 *Cor.* 11. 32.

To fit us by ſmaller croſſes to carry greater, *Ieremi.* 12. 15.

To make us know that man liveth not by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God doth man live, *Deut.* 8. 3.

That being thereby planted to the ſimilitude of Chriſts death, we may alſo be planted to the ſimi-

similitude of his resurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

That therefore in our afflictions we bear about the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life of Jesus might be manifest in us, 2 *Cor.* 4. 8, 9.

To learn like unto Christ obedience by the things we suffer, *Heb.* 5. 8.

For our good to make us partakers of his holines, *Heb.* 12. 10.

To work in us the quiet fruit of righteousnesse, *Heb.* 12. 11.

To cause the tryall of our faith be precious, that it may be glorious at the appearance of Jesus Christ, 1 *Pet.* 1. 7.

To cause thereby unto us a far more excellent and eternal weight of glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

That we might be partakers of Christs sufferings, that when his glory shal appear, we may rejoyce with exceeding joy, 1 *Pet.* 1. 12.

That having experience of such sorrows, we might be able to comfort others, with our experimental comforts, 2 *Cor.* 1. 14.

2 *Consolation.*

From the considerations of Affliction.

That the whole Church hath been brought through fire and water, and yet brought forth into a wealthy place, *Psal.* 66. 12.

That though he chastise sore, yet usually he delivers not unto death, *Psalme* 118. 18.

That though it be unto death, yet that their death is precious in his sight, *Psal.* 116. 15.

That it is a sign that God delights in us, *Prov.* 3. 13.

That the frame of all things in this life, is so ordered, as we may finde nothing after us, *Eccle.* 7. 14.

That howsoever it shal be well with us, *Eccle.* 8. 12

That God hath in store at hand, a fit remedy for every sort of affliction, *Isa.* 45. 6, 7. & *Isa.* 2. 2. *Isa.* 61. 2, 3. *Isa.* 41. 18.

That

That our affliction whatsoever comes farre short of our deservings, *Psal.* 103. 10.

That if we put him in remembrance, hee blots out our sins as a cloud for his own sake, as a thick cloud, *Isa.*44.2.

That all afflictions eclipsing our comforts, are but shadows in regard of that bright day, which shal chase all away, *Cant.*2.16.

That he can no more forget such, then a mother her child, *Isa.*45.15

That their affliction is of the travel of Christs soule, which when he seeth, he wil be satisfied, *Isa.* 43 11.

That hee wil not contend or be wrath for ever, *Isa.* 57 16.

That Gods power can restore all our losses, *Ier.*30 20

That nothing is too hard for God, Jer.32.27

That in that estate, their strength is in quietnes, and in confidence, *Isa.*30.15

That all this while God waits to shew them some excellent mercy, being a God of judgment, Isa.30 18.

That their way and judgment is not passed nor hid from the Lord, Isa.40.7

That our worst, it is the Lords mercies that wee are not consumed, *Lam.* 2.2.

That Gods people the more they are beloved, they are the rather afflicted, *Amos* 3.2

That the vision for Gods help is for an appointed time, that in the end it will speak, therefore to wait for it, *Hab.*2.3

That Gods third must go through the fire,

That affliction refines them as silver, and that thereby they are tried as the gold is tried, *Zach.*13.9

That in this world there must be tribulation, yet that Christ hath overcome the world for us, *Iohn* 13.33

That there hath no affliction come upon us, which is not proper to man, 1 *Cor.* 10.13.

That the Saints way to heaven is through variety and divers sorts of afflictions, 2 *Cor.*5.6 That

That wee have in heaven a High Priest sensible of our infirmities, who was in all things tempted like unto us, *Heb.*4.15.

That chastening is a signe of Gods love, because hee scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. *Heb.* 12.6

That thereby wee are declared to be sons and not bastards, all the Saints being partakers thereof, *Heb.* 12.7.8

That our afflictions are but for a season, and when there is need, 1 *Pet.*1.6.

That fiery trials are no new thing, and must not be strange unto us, 1 *Pet.*4.12

That as many as GOD loves, hee rebukes and chastens, *Rev.*3.19

That the set period of the durance and end of our afflictions is appointed and limited, *Revel.*2.10. *Gen.*5. 13,14

That our enemies power is limited, *Isa.*54.16

That our chastisements are no other then such as wherwith men chastise their children, *Deut.*8.5

That God knows our reproch, shame and adversaries & dishonour, *Ps.*69.19

That unto God belongs the issues from death, *Ps.*68 20.

That such slaying of us is the way to bring us home unto God, *Ps* 78.34

That affliction with distraction, is the Saints portion frō their youth, *Ps* 88.18

That it is a blessed thing to be chastised, and taught out of Gods law, *Psal.*94.19

That Gods love, and affliction may stand together, *Psal.*99.8

That correction is a token of Gods love, not of his displeasure, *Rev.*3.19

3 *Way of comforting from*

Our assistance and support in afflictions.

That though our strength and our flesh fail, yet God is the strength of our heart, & our portion for ever, *Ps.*73.2

That when there is none to help, then his mighty arme

arme that brings ſalvation, *Iſaiah* 59.16

That for all this God is to them a Sun & a ſhield, *Pſ.* 84

That in this eſtate his loving kindneſſe is not taken from them, his faithfulneſſe faileth not, his Covenant ſtandeth ſure, *Pſ.* 89.33,34

That he covers our head in the day of battail. *Pſ.* 104.7

That for all this he holds us by our right hand, guides by his counſell, and receives us unto glory, *Pſ.* 73.24

That two inſupportable croſſes ſhal not meet at one time, *Iſa.* 27.8

That he contends with us in meaſnre, *Iſa.* 27.8

That he ſmites them not as he ſmites other men, *Iſa.* 27

That for all this they are not deſpiſed nor abhorred, that his face is not hid from their cryes and prayers, *Pſ.* 22.24

That though wee were in the valley of the ſhadow of death, in a much worſe eſtate, yet God is with us, *Pſal.* 23.4

Though God chaſten us ſore, yet he remits the ſin, *Pſ.* 92.8

That in the greateſt of our afflictions, all our deſire is with God, onr groaning is not hid from him, Pſ. 38.9

That he conſiders our ſoul in trouble, and knows our ſoul in adverſity, Pſ. 31.7

That even then when our ſpirit is overwhelmed, hee knows our path, 140.3

That in all his peoples afflictions he is afflicted, and the Angel of his preſence ſaveth them, *Iſa.* 63.10

That when we wander and are weak, that God wil carry us in his boſome and gather us, Iſa. 37.11.

That even then our way is not hid from him, nor our judgment paſſed over from him, Iſa. 40.27

That when wee faint and have no might, then hee increaſeth ſtrength and giveth power, *Pſal.* 40.29

That he wil not break the bruiſed reed, nor qnench the ſmoking flaxe, Iſa. 42.3

That in the greateſt afflictions God wil be with us, Iſ. 43

That he defers his anger, & cuts us not away in it, for his names ſake & his praiſe, Iſa. 48.9

That

That they are graven upon the palms of his hands, that they are ever in his sight, *Isaiah* 49.16

That in that time Gods kindness doth not depart from them, nor is the Covenant of his peace removed, *Isa.*45.10

That hee will not make a ful end, *Jer.*46.28

That hee corrects in measure, *Jer.*40.28

That hee wil not plow all the day to sow, that hee wil not be ever a threshing of his corn, *Isa.* 12.10

That his actions are all with discretion, not plagueing all the day long, *Isa.*28.24

That for all their miseries, yet they are held in Gods hand, *Deut.*33.3

That even then, God is their refuge, from above, & underneath they are in the everlasting arms, *Deut.*33.27

That for all this they are set apart for God, *Psal.*4.3

That in the midst of their miseries God pitties them, and comands to speak peace unto them, *Esay* 40.1,2

That Gods unchangablenesse in affliction, causeth that wee are not consumed, *Lam.*3.22

That as God wounds, so he heals & cures, *Iob*5.18,19

That God wil with the temptation, provide a way to escape and bear it out, 1 *Cor.*10.13.

That wee are comforted in all our tribulations, 2 *Cor.* 1.4

That though wee bee distressed on every side, yet we are not perplexed to despair; that though wee be persecuted and cast downe, yet wee are not forsaken nor destroyed, 2 *Cor.*4.8

That in their distresses Gods grace is sufficient to uphold them, making his power perfect in their weaknesse, 2 *Cor.*12.9

That in time of trouble he hides them in his pavilion, in the secret of his house, and sets them upon a rock, *Ps.*27.5. *Ps.*31.30

That hee knows our soul in adversity, *Psal.*31.7.

That his favour in affliction appeares when our crosses

crosses overwhelm us not, Ps.41.11.

That even then he pities us as a father pities his children, Ps.103.13.

That God will not lay upon us more then is meet, &c. *Iob* 8.20.

That notwithstanding of many sins and provocations, he remembers our affliction when he hears our cry, Ps.106.44.

It is mater of hope to see God in it, *Lam.*3.24.

4 *Way of comforting is from,*

The promises of their Deliverance.

That he will not cast off for ever, but though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercis, *Lam.*3.31, 32. *Psalm* 103 9.

That God will withhold no good thing from them, *Ps.*84.11.

That though they sowe in tears, ye they shall reap in joy, Ps.126.5.

That he will have mercy upon such, Isa.49.15.

That they shall not be put to shame, nor confounded therein, *Isa.*54.4.

That though their trouble be as great as *Jacobs* trouble, yet they shall have deliverance, *Jer.* 30.7.

That he who scatters them, will gather them *Jer.* 31.10. *Ps.* 34.7. and 27.10. and 33.21.

That as he hath brought evil upon us, so he will bring all the good promised, *Jer.*42.3.

That though their afflictions be many, yet that the Lord deliveis them out of them all, and the Angel of his presence saves them, Ps. 34.9.

That in his good time he will undoe all that afflicts us, *Hag.* 3.20

That the Lord is faithfull who will stablish us, and keep us from evill, 2 *Thes.* 3.3.

That affliction having done its cure, we shall have

have deliverance in Gods best time, *Isa.* 4. 4.

That if our fears come, we shall be supported, *Iob* 15. 19.

That though God do judge his people, he will repent himself for his servants, when he seeth their power is gone, and none shut up or left, *Deut.* 32. 26.

That in Gods favour is life, though weeping may be in the evening, yet joy cometh in the morning, Ps. 30 5.

That God commands his loving kindnesse to be with us in the day time, and in the night we shall have accesse to God by prayer, Ps. 42. 8.

5 Way of comforting is, from

The work and joyfull issue of affliction past.

That God will make them glad according to the dayes wherein they have been afflicted, and the yeers wherein they have seen evil, Ps. 90. 15.

That he who shews us sore and great troubles, will yet quicken us again, and bring us from the depths of the earth, increase our greatnesse and comfort us on every side, Ps 71. 20, 21

That though they have been led through fire and water, he causing men ride over our head, yet that he wil bring us out unto a wealthy place, Ps. 66. 12.

That though such have lien among the pots, yet they shall be as the wings of a Dove, and her feathers of yellow gold, Psalm. 68. 13.

That the Lord after a smarting great measure of affliction, usually gives a great measure of prosperity and comfort, *Iob* 42. 12.

That light and gladnesse is sowen for them, Ps. 97. 11.

That

That God helpes them when they have no helper, Pſ. 72. 22.

That the return of their captivity ſhall be as an aſtoniſhing mercy, Pſ. 26. 1.

That when they walk in the midſt of trouble, God will revive them, *Pſalm* 138. 7.

And maintain the cauſe of the afflicted, *Pſal.* 140. 12.

That in time God will wipe away all their tears and rebuke, *Iſa.* 25. 8

That great afflictions will end in joy, and accompliſh our warfare, a comfortable voice comming to pity and bemoan us, *Iſa.* 40. 2.

That God will take of our hand the cup of trembling, and the dregs of his furious cup, ſo as we ſhall no more drink it, it being put into the hands of our afflicters, *Iſa.* 51. 22, 23.

That we are forſaken but for a moment, and his face hidden in a little wrath,

But we are gathered with great mercies, God having mercy on us with everlaſting kindneſſe, *Iſa.* 54. 7, 8.

That though they be afflicted and toſſed with tempeſt, yet after that all things ſhall be better then ever, in a more abundant excellent manner, *Iſa.* 54. 1.

That after deliverance from afflictions, their ſoul ſhall be as a watered garden, and ſhall not ſorrow any more at all, *Ier.* 31. 12.

That as ſoon as he ſees and hears us fit for deliverance, he helps us, Jer. 31. 18, 20.

That in deliverance they ſhall have ſeverall comforts, anſwering their ſeverall croſſes, *Ier.* 31. 8.

That they may be built up as at the firſt, Ier. 33. 7.

That forgiveneſſe of ſins, and aſtoniſhing mercies ſhall follow after it, Ier. 33. 8, 9.

That after that they ſhall have more helps in their journey, and the Spirit of God ſhall be their director in all matters and wayes, Iſa. 30. 21.

That

That after that we shall have extraordinary enlightening, *Isa.*30. 26.

That it was one of the ends of Christs comming, to comfort all who turn, and to appoint unto Zions mourners,

To give them beauty for ashes, the oyl of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heavinesse, *Isa.* 61. 2,3.

That for shame, they shall have double comfort; and for confusion, they shall rejoyce in their portion, *Isa.*61.7.

That double comfort shall be rendred unto them, *Zech.* 9. 12.

That when Gods time is come, we shall be as though he had not cast us off nor afflicted, *Zech.*10.6.

That as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so also our consolations aboundeth by Christ, being partakers of his sufferings, so of the consolation, 2 *Cor.* 1. 5,2.

That though thereby their outward man perish, yet their inward man is renewed daily, 2 *Cor* 4 16.

That these light and short afflictions cause unto us a far more excellent and eternall weight of glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

That thereby the Lord delivers from every evil work, and preserves us to his heavenly kingdom, 2 *Tim.*4 18.

That they are tried, and be being tried, they shall undoubtedly receive a Crown of life, *James* 1. 12.

That after these afflictions, they shall have seven fold light and comfort, when the Lord bindes up their wound, *Isa.*30.26

That the Lord after that gathers and fits his people with mercies sutable unto their crosses, *Zeph.*1.3, 19. *Zech.*8.11,12.

That then they shall be brought forth into the light that their righteousnesse may appear, *Mica.* 7. 9.

That then he raises up our ruines as of old, *Amos* 9.11.

No-

Nothing is loſt by the ſiftings of afflictions, *Amos* 9.9.

That as he watches over his ſervants, to pluck up and throw down, and to deſtroy and afflict, ſo will he watch over them, to build and to plant, *Ierem.* 31.28.

That after that God will comfort his people, as a mother comforts her children, and their heart ſhall rejoyce, and their bones ſhall flouriſh like an herbe, *Iſa.*66.13, 14

That his after-mercies to his people far ſurpaſſe all their former croſſes; as gold, ſilver. braſſe, iron, ſurpaſſe braſſe, iron, wood, ſtones, *Iſa.* 68.

After ſore and great trials, the Lord will create comforts ſutable to our croſſes, *Iſa.*4.5.

AFFLICTION,

Its cure, and remedies.

1 *In ſuffering.*
2 *In acting.*

1 *In our ſufferings.*

To bear the indignation of the Lord becauſe we have ſinned, untill he plead our cauſe, and bring us forth unto the light, *Mic.* 7.9,10.

To be contented to wait and walk in the way of Gods judgements, *Iſaiah* 26.8.

To accept of and bear patiently the puniſhment of our iniquitie, *Levit.* 26.41.

To look at the glory ſet before us, and ſo deſpiſe the ſhame and the croſſe, *Heb.*12.2.

To humble our ſouls under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt us in due time, 1 *Pet.*5.6.

To

To take Gods yoke upon us, to learn of Christ meeknesse and lowlinesse, *Mat.* 19. 28.

In our deepest distresses to trust in God, Ps. 119. 28.

To deny our selves and take up our crosse, *Matth.* 16.24.

To hope and wait quietly for the salvation of God,

And to bear the yoak in our youth, *Lamentations* 3. 22.23.

To trust and not to be afraid, because the Lord Jehovah is our salvation and strength, Isa. 12.2.

Not to be fearfull, Isa. 35. 3, 4.

To trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon God, Isa. 50.10.

In the shadow of death to fear no evil, because God is with us, Ps 23.4.

To wait upon him though he hide his face to look for him, Isa. 8. 16.

To be still and wait quietly, Ps. 46.10.

Not to be fearfull, Isa. 41. 10, 14.

To remember that God killeth and maketh alive; He maketh poor and rich, 2 *Sam.* 2. 7.

To encourage our selves in the Lord our God, 1 *Sam.* 30.6.

To submit and bear, chastisement, purpose and promise reformation, Job 34.31 Ps. 66. 4.

To acquaint our selves with God, receive the Law from his mouth, treasure up his words in our heart, return unto the Almighty, and put iniquity far from us, Job 22.21,22.

To be quiet without answering, and make supplication to our Judge, Job 9. 15.

When the time of our suffering is come like Christ, to addresse our selves boldly and cheerefully unto that which is inevitable, *Mat.* 26. 45.

2 *In acting.*

Acording to our need to

to deſire teaching and inſtruction, *Iob* 6. 24.

To ſeek unto God betimes and make our ſupplication to the Almighty, *Iob* 8. 5.

To reflect upon ſinne and confeſſe it, *Iob* 7. 20. 21.

To pour out our hearts and cry earneſtly unto the Lord for mercy for our ſelvs and others, *Lam.* 2. 18. 19.

To ſearch and try our wayes and turn again unto the Lord,

To lift up our hearts and hands unto the Lord of heaven, *Lam.* 3. 40, 41.

To return to God; who as he wounds, will heal us, and in the beſt time revive us, *Hoſ.* 6. 1. 1 *Sam.* 30 7.

To go on following after God, to know his gracious goodneſſe and marvellous working, *Hoſ.* 6. 3.

Though full of confuſion, to pray ſtill, and lay our ſelvs open unto God, *Iob* 10. 15. *Iam.* 5. 13.

To beſeech God to make known our ſins, and our tranſgreſſions unto us, *Iob* 13. 23.

In neglect of others to pour out our hearts unto God, *Ioh.* 16. 20.

To pray and bemoan our ſelvs unto God, *Pſ.* 25. 16.

To appeal unto him, and pray in uprightneſſe of heart, 2 *King.* 20. 3.

To break ſuddenly from one paſſion into another, viewing the comforts of the Redeemer, and the reſurrection, *Iob* 19. 25.

To humble our ſelvs and repent in duſt and aſhes, *Iob* 42. 5, 6.

To have the help of an Interpreter, one of an thouſand, and to confeſſe ſinne with aggravation, *Iob* 33. 23.

To believe and ſpeak, *Pſal.* 116. 10.

To acknowledge our iniquity that we have ſinned againſt him, and turn unto the Lord, *Ier.* 3. 12.

To faſt and afflict our ſouls, *Ezra.* 8. 21.

To repent and turn from all our tranſgreſſions, *Ezekiel* 18. 30.

To declare our iniquity, and

and to be sorry for our sin, *Psal.* 38. 18.

To reason the matter with our souls, *Psal.* 42. 9.

To call earnestly upon God, *Psal.* 50. 15.

To cry aloud morning and evening, and at noon, *Psal.* 55. 17. & 57. 3.

To cast our burden on the Lord, *Psal.* 55. 22.

To trust in God at all times, and poure out our hearts before him, *Psal.* 62. 8.

To remember the dayes of old, *Psal.* 143. 4.

To consider Gods nature, and dispute with the soul, *Psal.* 77. 5, 6.

To meditate on all Gods works, and to stretch out our hands unto him, *Psal.* 143. 4, 5.

If all this yet help not, to commit our souls to him in well doing as unto a faithful Creator, 1 *Pet.* 4. 15.

Trials touching Affliction.

We faint in it, when the consolations of God seem small unto us, *Job* 15. 11.

In depth of affliction after acknowledgment of our sin, yeelding unto God, then usually deliverance is at hand, *Job* 42. 3.

Nothing humbles one more under affliction, then a sense and sight of Gods goodnesse and graciousnesse unto us, *Job.* 42. 10, 11, 12.

In Gods chastisements, the bearing of our shame with patience under his hand is a sure sign of our speedy recovery, *Ezek.* 39. 26, 27.

When Gods third have been brought thorow the fire, being refined like silver and tryed like gold, then they finde great matters from God, *Zech.* 13. 9.

Duties to be afflicted.

We must not suddenly fall upon the distressed, but give their sorrow a vent, and them time to bemoan themselves, *Job* 2. 13. *Ezek.* 3. 15.

Pity should be extended unto such from their friends, *Iob* 6. 14.

It is reproachfull, to be afraid at our friends dejection, *Job* 6.21

When men are in great afflictions, they must be suffered to bemoan themselves, *Job* 13.19

In others miseries wee ought not to breake a leafe driven to and fro, nor to pursue the dry stubble, *Job* 13.25

We ought to asswage their grief, *Iob* 16.5

We must not break them in pieces with words, *Job* 19.2.

The more they are smitten of God, the more we ought to pitty them and bear with their weaknesses, *Job* 29 22

In comforting, it is good to pause a while, and let our Elders begin, observing what they leave unsaid, *Job* 34.4,11

Wee ought not deal too plainly with the distressed, in some cases, until they have gathered strength to beare and profit by our sayings, *Job* 34.7,17

We ought not to rejoyce or insult over others afflictions, *Obad.* 13.14

We must be carefulnot to add affliction to the afflicted, *Isa.* 30.20

Our actions towards them and speeches must be accompanied with much love, and a spirit of meekneſſe, with long-suffering, *Galath.* 6.1

Wee in any case must not break the bruised reed, nor quench the smoking Flax, *Isa.* 42.1,2

LXXII.

PRIDE.

Generals.

GOd will bring down the high looks, *Psal.* 18.27

The Saints shal be hid from the pride of such, *Ps.* 32.20

God plentifully rewardeth proud doers, *Psal.* 31 32.

The foot of pride is a terrible enemy, *Psalm* 36.11

Wicked men are taken therein, and for cursing and lying which they speake, *Ps.* 59.12

Their contempt against good men, a great burthen, *Psal.* 123.4

A high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked is sin, *Pro.* 21.4

We should not be puffed up one against another, 1 *Cor.* 4 6

The lofty looks of man must be humbled, and the haughtinesse of man shall be brought down, *Isa.* 2 11

Our pride ought to strike sail, when the Lord speaks against it, *Jer.* 13.15.

We ought to lament and mourn for the pride of others, *Ier* 13.17

God is able to abase the proud, *Dan.* 4.27

There is a height of pride which testifies against men, *Hos.* 5.7

It is a great mercie of God when hee cures us of our pride, *Zeph.* 3.11.

In all the pride and proud actions of men, God wil stil be above them, *Exod.* 18.11.

Nature.

Such are ready to rise against Gods people, *Psal.* 86. 14.

With their mouth they speak proudly, *Ps.* 17.10

Such cursed proud ones erre from Gods commandements, *Ps.* 119 121

They are especially apt to deceive the Saints, *Ps.* 119. 51.

They are apt to forge lies. *Ps.* 119. 69.

They are apt to speake perversly without cause, *Ps.* 119.78.

They are apt to dig pits for the Saints, *Ps.* 119 38.

They are inclined to oppression, *Ps.* 119 122.

They stir up strife, *Pro.* 28. 25.

They believe gain to be godlines, 1 *Tim.* 6.5.

They are stout of heart, *Isa.* 9.9.

They are very proud like *Moab*, full of haughtines & wrath, *Isa.* 16.16.

In their fooliſh mouth there is a rod thereof, *Pro.* 14, 3.

It is a deceitfull thing, *Jer.* 49.16. They

They know nothing, but doting about questions and strife of words, 1 *Tim.*

Effects.

It makes the wicked to persecute the poor, *Ps.*10.2

To hide snares for the godly, and as it were spread nets and gins by the way for them, *Psal.*140.5.

It procures abundance of matchless misery and desolation, *Jeremiah* 50.29

It makes us to forget God, *Hosea* 13.6. *Deut.*8.14

Danger.

That God will bring down such high looks,

That God through his understanding smiteth thorow such, *Iob* 26.12

The rage of Gods indignation is cast abroad to cast down such, *Job* 40.11

He looks upon every one that is proud, to bring them low, *Job* 40.12

Flattering lips shal be cut off, and the tongue that speaketh proud things, *Ps.*12

He hates a proud look, *Pro.* 6.17

He wil destroy their houses, *Prov.*15.25

All such are abomination unto the Lord, and cannot go unpunished, *Prov.*16.5

The day of the Lord of hosts shal be on every one that is proud and lofty, and upon all lift up, to throw down, *Isa.*2.12

The Lord wars against proud men, to make them stumble, *Ier.*50.31

It is one of the sins for which *Sodom* was destroyed, *Ezek.*16.49

Sore destruction comes upon people for it,

Whosoever exalt themselves, must be abased, *Mat.*23.12

God scattereth such in the imaginations of their hearts, *Luke* 1.51

Trials.

It is God that withdraws a man from his purpose, that he may hide pride from him, *Iob* 33.17

The pride of the wickeds countenance wil not suffer them to seek after God, hee is not in all their thoughts; *Psal.*10.4

It compasseth the wicked as with a chain, *Psalm* 37.6

God renders a reward unto such, Ps.94.2.

He knows such afar off, Ps.138.6

When it commeth, then commeth shame, *Prov.*11.2

It is the cause of all contention, *Prov.*13.10

It precedeth destruction, as a haughty spirit before a fall. *Prov.*16.18

It is a sign of destruction, and a haughty spirit is a fore-runner unto it, *Prov.* 18.2

The thoughts of hastinesse tend to want, *Pro.*21.5

The Lord marred the great pride of Judah and Jerusalem, *Jer* 13.9

The Lord knows our pride, how exceeding proud we are, our loftinesse, arrogancie and pride, and the haughtinesse of our hearts. *Jer.*48.30

Insulting against God, brings utter destruction, *Jer.*48.42

Lifted up hearts are sure of destruction, *Ezek.*28.2

Riches puff up to pride *Ezek.*28.5

Those who transgresse by wine, are also proud.

LXXIII.

WRATH, ANGER

Generals.

WE may be angry if therewith we sin not,

The Sunne must not go down upon it, *Ephes.*4.26

In suffering it to continue, wee give place to the Devil, *Ephes.*4.27

It is a foolish thing to be soon angry, *Pro.*14.17

Angry men are proud men, and a high gate seeks destruction, *Prov.*17.19

We ought not to be hasty of spirit, *Eccles.*7.9

It rests in the bosom of fools, *Eccles.*7.9

There is more hope of a fool, then of one who is hasty in his words, *Prov.*29.20

We should be slow to an-

r, becauſe the wrath of
n doth not accompliſh
righteouſneſſe of God,
n.1.19
It is a ſinfull thing to be
on angry, *Titus* 1.7
It argues want of diſcre-
on not to paſſe by an of-
nce, *Prov.*19.11
Angry perſons muſt not
kept company with, and
ith furious people we muſt
ot converſe, leſt wee learn
eir ways, *Prov.*22.24
We ought not to revenge
give place to wrath, be-
uſe vengeance is Gods,
om.12.19
Fathers ſhould not pro-
oke children to wrath, *E-*
*hef.*4.6
Anger is an evil doing,
nah 4.4

Nature.

It is apt to ſpeak unadvi-
edly, *Job* 33.9,10 *Pſal.*106
3.*Ionah* 4.6
It is confident. *Prov.*14
6
Such ſtir up ſtrife, *Prov.*
.18
Such ſowe ſtrife, *Prov.*
6.28
Their names are proud
and haughty ſcorners, who
deal in proud wrath, *Prov.*
21.24
It is cruel and raging,&c.
*Prov.*7.4
It is cruel and raging,&c.
*Prov.*27.4
As ſuch ſtirre up ſtrife, ſo
do they abound in tranſ-
greſſion. *Prov.*29.20
It is fierce and cruel, *Ge-*
neſis 49.7

Companions.

Wrath, malice, blaſphe-
my, filthy communication,
*Col.*3.8
Debates,envyings,ſtrifes,
backbitings, whiſperings,
tumults,ſwellings, 2 *Cor.*12
20

Breeding.

The repeating of a thing
ſeparates even very friends,
*Prov.*17.9
Hatred ſtirs up ſtrifes,
*Prov.*10.12

Danger.

It killeth the fooliſh man,
Iob 5.2

It bringeth the punishment of the sword, to teach us there is a judgment.

Such are abomination unto the Lord, *Prov.*11,2

Such froward hearts and perverse tongues fall into mischief, *Prov.*17.21

Such of great wrath shall suffer punishment, because they wil not easily be quiet, *Prov.*19.19

Such find thorns & snares in their way, *Pro.*22.5

God in his wrath and anger, causeth the arrogancie of the proud to cease, and wil lay low the haughtinesse of the terrible, *Isal*13.11

Trials.

The wrath of man shal turn to the praise of God, and the remainder of wrath shal he restrain, *Psal.*76.10

Such who are slow thereunto, are of great understanding, *Prov.*14.29

Such who are hasty of spirit exalt folly, *Prov.*14.29

Those slow thereunto, are better then the mighty; and he who rules his spirit, then he who taketh a city, *Pro.*16.23

Such who love strife love transgression, *Prov.*17.19

If the wise contend with the foolish, whether they rage or laugh, there is no rest, *Prov.*29.9

Envy, divisions & strife are a signe that wee are carnal men, 1 *Cor.*3.3

The fear of God disclaimeth it, *Prov.*8.13

Cure.

To be convinced of the sinfulnes and danger hereof, and not to fret in any case to do evil, *Psal.*37.8

Motives against it.

That it is an honourable thing to cease from strife, *Prov.*20.3

That it is a foolish thing to be medling, *Prov.*20.3

That such who keep their mouthes, keep their soul from troubles, *Prov.*21.23

That it argues great understanding to shun it, *Pro.*14.29

That such of a hasty spirit do exalt folly, *Pro.*14.29

That it argues much discretio

cretion, to passe by anger, *Prov.*19.1

Mitigation.

To leave contention and strife betimes, seeing they are like a breach of waters unstopr, *Prov.*17.14

A soft answer, *Prov.*15.1

Slownes to it, *Prov.*15.18

A gift in the bosom, *Prov.* 21.14

The casting out of scorners, causeth contention, strife and reproch to cease, *Prov.*22.10

Yielding, *Eccles.*10.4

The wisdom of wise men, *Prov.*29.8

LXXIV.
RICHES.

Generals.

IN dangerous times wee must not seek great things for our selves, *Ier.*45.5

It is a very great evil to have them, and yet to have no comfort of them, but others to enjoy them, *Eccles.* 6.2

The love of mony it is the root of all evil, 1 *Tim.*6.18

It is a very great evil to have them preserved for the hurt of the owners, *Eccles.*5.13.

Neither poverty, nor riches is the best estate, *Prov.*30.8

They are not for ever *Prov.*27.4

They make many friends, *Prov.*14.20

A good name is much better then they, in great quantity, *Prov.*22.1

God esteemes not of our riches, or of all our gold, or of all our forces & strength, *Job*36.6

Such who boast in the multitude of them, cannot by any means redeem their brother, or give a ransome, *Psal.*49.10

Wise men, like the foolish and brutish person, perish, and leave their wealth unto others, *Psal.*49.10

Wee ought not to be moved when some are made rich, &c. *Ps.*49.16

We must not trust in oppression, become vain in robbery, nor set our hearts on increasing riches. *Psalme* 62.10

Rich

Rich men make wealth their ſtrong city, *Prov.* 10. 15.

We muſt not labour to be rich, *Pro.* 13.4.

It is a wicked thing to truſt in the abundance of riches, Pſ. 52.2

Reaſons.

Becauſe ſuch make not God their truſt, Pſ. 52.7.

Becauſe treaſures of wickedneſſe profit nothing, *Prov.* 10.2.

Becauſe where our treaſure is, there will our heart be alſo, *Luke* 12.13

Becauſe they profit nothing in the day of wrath, *Pro.* 11.4

Beauſe the love of money is the root of all evil, 1 *Tim.* 6.10

Becauſe they are deceitful, *Mat.* 18.22

Becauſe our own wiſdome deceives us in the eſtimation of them, Pro. 23.4

Becauſe they are nothing, uncertain, and have wings to *flie* away at our moſt need, *Pro.* 23 4,5.

Becauſe they pierce men through with many ſorrows, who are in love with them, 1 *Tim.* 6.10

What.

They are the ranſome of a mans life, *Pro.* 3.8

They are evil mens ſtrong city, *Pro.* 18.11

They are the crown of the wiſe, *Prov.* 14.24

They are not for ever *Pro.* 27.24.

Nature.

Such are wiſe in their own conceit, *Pro.* 28.11

Such love to rule over the poor, *Pro.* 22.7

In the fulnes of mens ſufficiencie, they leave them in ſtraites, *Iob* 20. 22.

To *flow* away from us in the day of Gods wrath, *Iob* 20.28

Danger.

Such who make haſte to poſſeſſe them, have an evil eye, not conſidering that they ſhall

ſhall be overtaken with poverty, Pro. 28.22

Such ſhall fall into temptation and a ſnare, and into to many fooliſh and hurtfull luſts, 1 *Tim.*6.9.

They periſh by evil travel, not profiting our children, *Eccle.*5.14.

In labouring for them, men labour for the winde, *Eccle.*5.15

Such are miſerable, becauſe of the miſeries ſhall come upon them, *Jam.*5.1

The canker of the riches of ſuch ſhall be a witneſſe againſt them, and ſhall eat their *fleſh* as it were with, fire, *Jam.*5.2.

Such can hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven, *Mat.*19.23

When in the midſt of treaſures and riches we think our ſelves moſt ſecure, then we may be neereſt ruine to looſe all, *Luke* 12.20.

Reaſons.

Becauſe wealth gotten by vanity ſhall be diminiſhed, *Prov.*13.11

Becauſe ſuch who truſt in them, ſhall fal, *Pro.*11.28

Becauſe the obtaining of them by a lying tongue, is a vanity toſſed too and fro of thoſe who love death, Pro. 1.6.

Thoſe who oppreſſe the poor to give unto the rich, ſhall ſurely come to want, Pro.22.16.

Rich men may lie down ſometimes, but they ſhall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes and he is not, *Job* 27.19.

Though the wicked heap ſilver as the duſt, and prepare raiment as the clay.

The juſt ſhall put it on, and the innocent ſhall divide the ſilver, *Job.*27.16

Though wicked men ſwallow them down, yet they ſhall vomit them up again, God ſhall caſt them out of their belly, *Job.*20.15

Such ſhal reſtore riches according to their ſubſtance, and ſhal not rejoyce therein, Job.20.18.

They make men froward *Pro.*18.23

Tri-

Trials.

Much treasure is in the house of the righteous, *Pro.* 15.6

The rich ought not to trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God who giveth richly all things for to enjoy, 1 *Tim.*6.17.

Such men should be rich in good works, laying up a good foundation for the time to come,

That they may lay hold of eternall life, 1 *Tim.*6.19

The rich should rejoyce to be brought low because they shall passe away as the flower of grasse, *Iam.*1.10.

Our treasures must not be laid up where theif, worme, and canker may come; but in heaven, *Mat.* 6.19

The onely true treasure and riches, is to be rich towards God, *Luke* 12.21.

Out of our store we should provide alms for the poor, so laying up lasting treasures, *Luke.*12.33.

We ought to make our selves friends of the Mammon of unrighteousnes, *Luk.* 16.9.

Attaining.

It is God who gives us power to gather wealth, *Deut.*8 18.

Both riches and honour come of God, 1 *Chron.* 29. 12.

The hand of the diligent, *Prov* 10 4.

The blessing of the Lord bringing no sorrow with it, *Prov.*10. 22

By wisdome, riches and honour come, yea durable riches, *Prov* 18. 18.

By not loving wine and oyle and such pampering, &c. *Pro.*21. 17.

By humility and the fear of the Lord, come honour and life with them, *Prov.* 22.4.

Through knowledge the the Chambers are filled with all pleasant precious riches, *Pro.*24.4.

LXXV.

IGNORANCE.

Generals.

THey abid not in the paths of light, *Iob* 24. 13

Ignorant persons know not the light, *Iob* 24. 16

Such have their eyes shut, that they cannot see, and their hearts that they cannot understand,, *Isa.* 41. 18.

Notwithstanding the ignorance of others, such ought to be taught, *Act.* 3. 18

Danger thereof.

Such persons have many miseries attended with wofull habitations, *Iob.* 18. 21.

Such rebell against the light, not knowing the way thereof, *Iob* 24. 13

It causeth destruction, *Hos.* 4. 6

It makes us incapable of danger, howneer soever we are to everlasting ruine, *Prov.* 4. 18.

Their rejecting of knowledge makes God to reject them, *Hos.* 4. 6.

It makes us insensible of Gods mercies to us, *Hos.* 11. 3.

It deceive us in our judgments of the Scriptures, and of the power of God, *Mat.* 22. 29.

It causeth that we die in our sinns, *Iohn* 8. 4.

It duls us from conceiving & hearing of heavenly things, *Iohn* 8. 43.

Being in this kinde obstinate, they thereby are given up to a reprobate sense, *Rom.* 1. 28.

It causeth hardnesse of heart, darkens mens cogitations, make them strangers from the life of God, and past feeling, to give themselves unto all wantonnesse, *Eph.* 4. 17, 18.

It is a punishmet attending the same, to remain still therein, 1 *Cor.* 14. 38.

Christ

Christ will shew himself from heaven, with his mighty Angels in *flaming* fire, to render vengeance to such, 2 *Thes.*1.7,8.

Nature.

Such are apt to fall into idolatrie, *Isa.*45.20.

They are apt to fall into many grosse errours, *Acts* 3.17

Trials.

It makes one to multiply words, *Job* 35. 16

It causeth men to darken counsel without knowledge, *Job* 38.2

It causeth us to vent wonderfull things we know not, *Job.*42.3.

It makes us uncapable of Gods wonderfull works, forgetfull of them, bringing provocations, *Psal.*106.7.

Their condition is full of mistakings and wanderings, *John* 12. 35.

It cozens fooliſh men to beleeve themselves to be wise, *Rom.*1.12.

It makes men to stablish their own righteousnesse in place of Gods, *Rom.* 10.3.

It is a cause of our living in the lust of concpiscence, 1 *Thes.*4. 5.

LXXVI.

INFIDELITY.

Generals.

IN the Saints it seldome scapes unpunished, *Luke* 1.20

It was an ancient sin: Christs brethren beleeved not in him, *John* 7. 5.

Great works done should banish the same, *John* 10. 38.

The unbelief of some makes not the faith of God of none effect, *Rom.*3.3.

God hath shut up all in unbeleefe, that he might have mercy upon all, *Rom.* 11.32

The company of such should be shunned, *Rom.*13. 31.

We

We must not be unequally yoked with such, 2 *Cor.* 6.14.

Ignorant walking in unbeleefe, may finde mercy, 1 *Tim.* 1.13

The fearfull, unbeleeving abominable, are coupled together, *Rev.* 21.8

It is a sin worthy of severe chiding, *Mar.* 16.14

Causes,

Not trusting in Gods salvation, *Psal.* 78. 22

Not beleeving of his wondrous works, *Psal.* 78.22

By our pride, depending more upon man then God, *John* 5.44

By blinding of our eyes, and hardening of our hearts *John* 12.38.

Sharp and great afflictions nurse the same, *Exod.* 4.13

Nature.

It beleeveth not Gods words, *John* 5.38.

It is tyed up to, and confines it selfe to sight, *Iohn* 20. 27.

Danger.

It makes men back-sliding and unfaithfull revolters, *Psal.* 78.57.

It brings us to distrust Gods Word, *Ps.* 109.24.

It lets us from seeing the glory of God, *Iohn* 11.44.

It keeps men of from being engrafted into the Covenant of grace, *Rom.* 11. 23.

An unbelieving heart makes us to depart from the living God, *Heb.* 3, 12.

It hinders men from entring into Gods rest, *Heb.* 3.19.

It makes the hearing of the Word unprofitable unto us, *Heb.* 4.2.

Such are for destruction, *Iude* 5.

They shall be damned, *Mar.* 16.16.

It causeth great crosses to overtake us, *Luke* 1.20.

Such are condemned already, *Iohn* 3.18.

Such

Such shal never see life, but have the wrath of God abiding on them, *Iohn* 3.36.

Tryals.

One chain thereof draws on another, *Iohn* 5. 46.

It is a shrewd signe of reprobation, *Iohn* 10. 36.

It is apt to stir up strife, and make us contentious, *Act.* 14. 2.

It makes us to stagger at the promises, *Rom.* 4, 20.

It cuts off the Jewes for the time, *Rom.* 11. 20.

The unbelieving husband is sanctified by the believing wife, &c. 1 *Cor.* 7. 14.

The mindes of such are blinded, least the Gospel should shine upon them.

One who believeth hath no part with an infidel, 2 *Cor.* 6. 13.

To the defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure, *Tit.* 1. 13.

Even miracles prevaile not with it, *Iohn* 12. 37.

It causeth murmuring, *Numb.* 14. 11.

It is attended with Rebellion, *Deut.*

LXXVII.

HYPOCRISIE.

Generals.

THeir lives are attended with many miseries, *Iob* 20. 6.

His hope is nothing thus qualified, when God taketh away his soule, *Iob* 27. 8.

Hypocritical mockers in feasts, are a great punishment and terrible creatures, *Psal* 35. 16.

The fiercest nations are set against an hypocritical nation, *Isa.* 10. 6.

Vile persons will speak villany, and their heart will work iniquity to practise hypocrisie, *Isa.* 31. 6.

We may like *Iehu*, be too full of hypocrisie in our zeal, 2 *King.* 10. 16.

Such people are blind guides, striving for trifles more then for substantial things, *Mat.* 23. 24

They are meer out-sides, within

Within ful of abominations, *Matth.* 23. 25.

They are blind, looking onely to out-ſides, *Mat.* 23. 27.

Publicans and harlots may enter into heaven before hypocrites can, *Mat.* 22. 31.

Nature.

It is a trick of theirs to deſpiſe others, and overvalue themſelves, *Iſa.* 65. 4.

They in their charity are ful of oſtentation, *Matth.* 6. 2.

They love to pray ſtanding in the Churches and open places, *Mat.* 6. 5.

They are cenſorious and apt to reprove others, *Mat.* 7. 5.

They ſee motes in others eyes, ere they pul the beam out of their own, *Matth.* 7. 5.

They are apt to teach for doctrines mens precepts, *Mat.* 15. 9.

They are both ſlugs themſelves in heavenly matters, and hinderers of others, *Mat.* 23. 13.

They devour ſimple peoples houſes, under colour of long prayers, *Matth.* 23. 14.

They earneſtly ſtrive to have many Proſelites, in ſhew converting them, *Mat.* 23. 15.

It is apt to belie the truth of things, and to diſſemble with God, *Act.* 5. 1.

Danger.

That ſuch ſhal not come before God, Iob 13. 16.

That the congregation of ſuch ſhal be deſolate, *Iob* 15. 34.

That an hypocritical Nation, is a Nation of Gods wrath, *Iſa.* 10. 6.

That it is a ſin endangering the ſtopping up of mercies gates, *Iſaiah* 9. 17.

That it is a ſin attended with horrours and ſtrange fears, *Iſa.* 33. 14.

That God wil not hear ſuch, when trouble comes upon them.

Trials.

They conceive mischiefe, and bring out vanity, their belly prepareth deceit, Iob 15. 35

The innocent shal stirre himselfe up against such, *Iob* 17.8

Their joy is for a moment, Iob 20. 5.

Their reigning ensnares the people, Iob 34. 30

They heap up wrath, and cry not when God bindeth them, Iob 36. 13.

Their life is amongst the unclean, Iob 36. 14

They are evil doers, *Isa.* 9. 17

They honour God with their mouth, when their heart is far from him, *Mat.* 15. 8.

Such usually are traditional, making the Commandments of none effect thereby, *Mat.* 15. 6

They cannot delight themselves in the Almighty, nor pray at all times, Iob 27. 10

Such destroy with their mouth their neighbours, *Prov.* 11. 9

LXXVIII.
WORLD.

Generals.

ALL that is therein, is nothing else, save the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, 1 *Iohn* 2. 16.

The Devil is the God of this world, 2 *Cor.* 4. 4.

The devil he is Prince of this world, *Iohn* 12. 31.

The fashion thereof passeth away, 1 *Cor.* 7. 31.

Whosoever wil be a friend to it, is an enemy to God, *Iam.* 3. 4.

It passeth away and the lust thereof, 1 *Iohn* 2. 16.

It, nor the things thereof must not be beloved, 1 *Iohn* 2. 15.

Trials.

Those who use it must be as though they used it not, 1 *Cor.* 2. 31.

The friendship thereof is enmety with God, *Iam.* 3. 4.

I

If any man love it, the love of the Father is not in him, 1 *John* 2.15.

Wee muſt not be conformed unto it, but transformed in the ſpirit of our mind *Rom.* 12.2

Thoſe who are of the world, ſpeak of the world, and it heareth them, 1 *John* 4.5

It knows not Gods children, becauſe it knows not Chriſt, 1 *John* 3.1

If the Saints were of it, it would love its own, *John* 15 19

It hates the Saints becauſe Chriſt hath choſen them out from it, *John* 17.14

It hated Chriſt, becauſe he teſtified of the evil works thereof, *John* 4.7

Overcomming.

Whoſoever is borne of God, overcommeth it, 1 *Joh.* 5.4

The victory which overcomes it, is even our faith, 1 *John* 5.5

Faith in Chriſt is that which overcomes it, 1 *John* 5.6

It is the Saints comfort in all troubles, that Chriſt hath overcome the world for them, *John* 16.33

LXXIX.

OFFENCES.

Generals.

WEe ought to walk inoffenſively, becauſe of enemies, *Nehem.* 5.9

No man ought to judge one another, but be wary, not to put a ſtumbling block before others, *Rom.* 14.13

Thoſe who make diviſions and give offences, muſt be marked, *Rom.* 15.17

It is a ſinne to make men offenders for a word, and lay a ſnare for him that offendeth in the gate, *Iſa* 29 21

It is a woful thing to offend a poor weak Chriſtian, *Mat.* 18.6

Offences are woful things in the world;

Of neceſſity they muſt be;

It is a woe unto them by whom they come, *Matth.*18 6,7

Offenders must first bee privately admonished:

Then warned before two or three.

Then, if that help not, cõplained of to the Church, *Mat.*18.16,17

To fulfil the law of Christ, wee must bear one anothers burdens, *Gal.*6 2

With accusation there should accompany conviction, *John* 7.51

Trials.

To be an hindrance in heavenly things, is to give offence, *Mat.*16.23

Christ to avoid offence, did pay tribute, *Mat.*17.27

Cure.

Offenders being rebuked, ought to be comforted and receiyed againe into favour, and have love confirmed unto them, lest they be swallowed up in grief, 2 *Cor.* 2.6,7

Avoyding.

To walke worthy of the vocation whereunto we are called, with all humblenesse of minde, meeknesse, long-suffering, supporting one another through love, *Ephes.* 4.2

To walk circumspectly, redeeming the time, not as fools, but as wise, *Luke* 5.15

To be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might, *Ephes.*5.15

To be filled with knowledge of Gods wil, in all wisdom and spirituall understanding, that we may walk worthy of the Lord, and please him in all things, *Col.* 1.9,10

LXXX.

REPROOF, ADMONITION.

Generals.

THe Saints are apt to be made a reproof, especially amongst their neighbours, *Ps.*31.11

The

The ſmiting of the righteous ſhould be a kindneſſe unto us,

And the reproofe of ſuch ſhould be a precious oile, which ſhall not break our head, *Pſal.*141.5

A ſcorner ſhould not bee reproved, leſt he hate us,

A wiſe man rebuked loves it, *Prov.*9 8

It is a brutiſh thing to refuſe reproof, *Prov.*12.1

A ſcorner loveth not him that reproveth him, *Prov.* 12.15

Deſpightful revenge taking with a deſpightfull heart for old hatred, cauſeth great vengeance to come with furious rebukes, *Ezek.* 25.15

When people grow naturally prophane, then they may ſeem paſt reproof, *Hoſ.* 4,4

Grievous offenders muſt be ſharply rebuked, *Mark* 8 33

It is hypocriticall to bee prying into other mens faults, with beams in our own eies, *Mat.*7.3

He that rebuketh a man ſhal find more favour at length, then he who flattereth with his tongue, *Prov.*28.25

Wicked men hate the light, leſt their deeds ſhould be reproved, *John* 3.20

Qualification.

Chriſt judgeth the earth with righteouſneſs, and reproveth with equity the meek of the earth, *Iſa.*11.4

Chriſt reproved not after the ſeeing of the eye, nor after the hearing of the eare, &d. *Iſa.*11.3

A Reprover muſt be a wiſe Reprover, *Prov.*25.12

The unruly are to be admoniſhed, the feeble minded comforted, being patient towards the weak, 1*Th.*5.14

Danger of refuſing.

To periſh without remedy, hardning our necks after many reproofs, *Pro.*29.

Trials.

Ill reports are made to cauſe men to fear, and ſo to ſin, *Nehem.*6.22

Some reproof with words, and the ſpeeches of one that is deſpiſed, which are as wind, *Job* 26.3

Arguing and reproving to no purpoſe, *Job* 6.25

Secret acceptation of perſons is matter of reproofe, *John* 13.10

David had experience of the ſanders of many, *Pſal.* 31.13

The reproofs of inſtruction, they are the way of life, *Prov.* 10.17

Such erre who refuſe reproof, *Prov.* 10 17

A reproof enters more into a wiſe man, then a hundred ſtripes into a fool, *Pro.* 17.10

The ſpirit is the beſt convincing reprover, *Joh.* 10 17

It is matter of reproof, to do evil that good may come of it, *Rom* 3.1

Encouragements.

Such who regard reproof, ſhal be honoured, *Pro.* 13.11

Such who regard reproof, are prudent, *Pro.* 5.15

Such who heare it, get underſtanding, *Prov.* 15.32

To thoſe who rebuke wicked men, ſhal be delight, with a good bleſſing upon them, *Pro.* 24 25

Judging.

We ought not to judg according to the outward appearance, which is againſt righteous judgment, *John* 7 24.

With accuſation, there ſhould accompany matter of conviction, *John* 7.51

Refuſing to company with ſcandalous perſons, the ſcandal muſt be known.

Thoſe who are faln, ought to be reſtored with the ſpirit of meekneſs, by thoſe who are ſpiritual. *Gal.* 6.1

We muſt not judg leſt we be judged, *Mat.* 7.1

In what meaſure we judg, we ſhal be judged, *Mat.* 7.2

Chriſt in this world, Judges no man; the words he hath ſpoken ſhal judg at the laſt day, *John* 12.48

LXXXI.

COVETOVSNES.

Generals.

SUch trouble their own house, *Prov.* 15. 27.

Slothfull men covet all the day long, *Proverbs* 21.26.

With increase of goods they are increased that eate them, *Eccles.* 5.3,2

Fornication, uncleanesse, or covetousnesse, must not be once named amongst, us, *Ephes.* 5. 10.

Such are not to be trusted in any weighty affaires, not being men of truth, *Exod.* 18.21.

Nature.

It is accompanied with fained deceiving words, 2 *Pet.* 2.3.

In all the best actions of such, they but do dissemble, their heart goeth after their covetousnesse, *Ezekeil* 33. 31

It can dissemble, and put a a Cloak on things, 1 *Thes.* 2. 5.

It is insatiable, our conversation ought to be without it, *Heb.* 13.5

It makes men use all unlawfull meanes with others to enrich it self, 2 *Peter* 2.3.

Danger.

A fire shall consume the tabernacle of bribery, *Iob* 15. 34.

The Lord abhors such persons, *Ps.* 10.3

Greedinesse of gain taketh away the life of the owners therof, *Proverbes.* 1. 19.

Such who love silver, shall not be satisfied, nor he who loveth abundance, with increase, *Eccles* 5. 10

It is woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousnesse to his house, *Hab.* 2.9

It makes us ready to undertake any mischievous plots and purposes, *Luke* 22. 5. 6.

It hinders us from regarding of Gods word, *Ps.*119. 36.

It incenseth God to smite us, *Isa.*57.17.

Though such be spared a while, it brings severe punishment in the end, *Jer.* 51.13

Complained of.

Greedinesse of gain, *Isa.* 56.11

Of a generall covetousnesse in heart, *Jer.*8. 10

Eyes of covetousnesse in heart, *Jer.* 22.17

Avoiding.

Because our life consists not in the abundance of those things we do possesse, *Luke* 12.15

Such who hate it, shall prolong their dayes, *Prov.* 28.16

Trials.

It it is forbidden, *Col.* 2.5

Our conversation should be without it, *Heb.*13. 5

It is matter of a sad and grievous complaint, *Ier.* 6. 13.

It is idolatrie; and if unmortified, it will kill us, *Col.* 3.5

Moderation.

To be contented with those things we have, relying for the rest on Gods promise and providence, *Heb.* 13.5

LXXXII.

IDOLATRIE

Forbidden.

THere shalbeno strange god in thee, neither shalt thou worship any strange God. *Psalm* 81.9.

Neither be ye idolaters as were some of them (as it written) The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose

roſe up to play, 1 *Corinthians* 10.7.

Little Children keep your ſelves from Iols, 1 *John* 5.2.

Thou haſt forſaken me, ſaith the Lord: thou art gone backward, therefore will I ſtretch out my hand againſt thee; and deſtroy thee, I am weary with repenting, *Jer.* 15. 6.

Ye ſhall not make with me Gods of ſilver, neither ſhal ye make unto you Gods of gold, *Exod.* 20.23.

And in all things that I have ſaid unto you be circumſpect: and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth, *Exo.* 23. 13

And they ſhall no more offer their ſacrifices unto Devills, after whom they have gone a whoring, this ſhall be a ſtatute for ever unto them, throughout their generations *Levit.* 17.7

And the Lord ſaid to *Moſes ver.*1. Thou ſhalt ſay unto the children of Iſrael.

Whoſoever he be of the children of Jſrael, or of the ſtrangers that ſojurn in Iſrael, that giveth any of his ſeed to *Molech*, he ſhall ſurely be put death, the people of the land ſhall ſtone him with ſtones, *ver.*2

And will ſet my face againſt that man. and I will cut him off from among his people, becauſe he hath given of his ſeed unto *Molech*, to defile my Sanctuary, and to prophone my holy name, *Levit.* 20.2,3

You ſhall make you no Idold, nor gaven Image, neithe ſhall you ſet up any Image of ſtone of your land to bow down it, for, I am the Lord your God, *Levit.* 26.1.

Take ye therefore good heed unto your ſelves, for ye ſaw no manner of ſimilitude, in the day that the Lord ſpake unto you in *Horeb*, out of the midſt of the fire, *Deut.* 4 15

Ye ſhall not go after othet gods, of the Gods of the people that are round about you, *Deut.* 6. 14.

If thy brother the ſon of thy

thy mother, or thy ſon, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy boſome, which is as thine own ſoul, entice thee ſecretly, ſaying, let us go and ſerve other Gods which thou haſt not known; thou nor thy fathers,

Namely, of the God of the people, that are round about you nigh unto thee, or far off from thee; from the one end of the earth even to the other end of the earth.

Thou ſhalt not conſent unto him, neither ſhall thine eye pity him, neither ſhalt thou ſpare, neither ſhalt thou conceal him,

But thou ſhalt ſurely kill him, thy hand ſhall be firſt upon him, to give him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people, *Deut.* 13.6,7.8,9.

Thou ſhalt nor plant thee a Grove of any trees neer unto the Altar of the Lord thy God, which thou ſhalt make thee;

Nither ſhalt thou ſet thee up any Image, which the Lord thy God doth hate, *Deut.* 21.22

Now therefore put away ſaid he you ſtrange gods, which are among you: and incline your heart unto the Lord God of Iſrael, Joſh. 24.23

II.

IDOLATRIE:

Complained of, and threatened.

They that make a graven Image, are all of them vanity, and their deteſtable things ſhall not profit, and they are their own witneſſes, they ſee not, nor know, that they may be aſhamed.

Who hath formed a God, or molten an Image, that is profitable for nothing, Iſa. 44.9.10

They ſhall be aſhamed alſo and confounded all of them, they ſhall go to confuſion together that are makers of Idols.

Af-

Aſſemble your ſelves, and come, draw neer together ye that are eſcaped of the Nations, they have no knowledge that ſet up the wood of their graven Image, and pray unto a god that cannot help, *Iſa.* 45. 16, 20.

So that the Lord could no longer bear, becauſe of the evil of your doings: and becauſe of the abominations which ye have committed, therefore is your land deſolation, and an aſtoniſhment, and a curſe, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

Becauſe ye have burnt incenſe, and becauſe ye have ſinned againſt the Lord: and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his Law, nor in his Statutes, nor in his Teſtimonies, therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day, *Jeremiah* 44. 22, 23.

And ſay, ye mountains of Iſrael: hear the Word of the Lord God, thus ſaith the Lord God to the mountaines and to the hills, the rivers and to the valleyes, Behold I, even I, will bring a ſword upon you, and will deſtroy your high places.

And your Altars ſhall be deſolate, and your Images be broken, and I wil caſt down your ſlain men before your Idols, *Ezek.* 6. 3, 4

And they forſooke the Lord, and ſerved *Baal-Aſhtaroth*,

And the anger of the Lord was hot againſt Iſrael, and he delivered them into the hands of ſpoilers, that ſpoiled them, and hee ſould them into the hands of their enemies round about, ſo that they could not any longer ſtand before their enemies, *Judges* 2. 13, 14

For ſo it was, that the children of Iſrael had ſinned againſt the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the

the land of Egypt, from under the hand of *Pharaoh* King of Egypt: and had feared other Gods,

And walked in the statutes of the Heathen: whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the Kings of Israel they had made, 2 *Kings* 17.7,8.

III.

Complained of.

They joyned themselves also unto *Baal Peor*, and eate the Sacrifices of the dead.

Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague broke in amongst them, *Psal.* 106. 28,29

Their Idols are silver and gold: the work of mens hands;

They have mouthes but they speak not, eyes have they, but they see not:

They have eares, but they hear not, noses have they but they smell not,

They have hands but they handle not, feet have they, but they walke not, neither speak they through their throate,

They that make them are like unto them so is every one that trusteth in them, *Psalme* 113. 5, 6, 7,8.

The Idols of the Heathen are silver and gold, the worke of mens hands.

They have mouthes but they speak not, eyes have they but they see not, &c. *Psal.* 135.15,16

Now as touching things offered unto Idols, we know, that we all have knowledge, knowledge puffeth up, but charitie edifieth, 1 *Cor.* 1.

But If any man see thee which hast knowledge, sit at meat in the Idols temple; shall not the conscience of him that is weake, bee imboldened to

to eate those things which are offered to Idols, 1 *Cor.* 8. 1, 10.

But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of *Balaam*, who taught *Balack* to cast a stumbling block before the children of *Israel*, to eat things sacrified unto Idols, and to commit fornication, *Revel.* 2, 14.

And the rest of the men that were not killed by those plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils and Idols of Gold or Silver, and Brasse, and stone and of Wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walke, *Revel.* 9. 20.

Their land also is ful of Idols, they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made.

And the wearie man boweth down, and the great man humbleth not himself, therefore forgive them not, *Isa.* 2. 8, 9.

You shal defile also thy covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornaments of thy molten images of gold; thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth, thou shalt say unto it, get thee hence, *Isa.* 30. 22.

To whom wil ye liken God? or what likenes wil ye compare unto him?

The workman maketh a graven Image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains,

He that is so impoverished that he hath oblation, chooseth a tree that wil not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman, to prepare a graven image that shal not be moved, *Isaiah* 40. 18, 19, 20.

Produce your cause, saith the Lord, bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of *Iacob*.

Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shal happen; let them shew the former things what they be, that we may consider them, or know the latter end of them, or declare us things that are to come. Shew

Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are Gods, you do good, or do evil that we may be dismayed, and behold it together, *Isa.* 41. 21, 22, 23.

I am the Lord, that is my name, and my glory will I not give unto another, neither my praise to graven images, *Isa.* 42. 8.

They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the ballance, and hire a goldsmith and he maketh it a God, they fall down, yea, they worship,

They bear him upon the shoulder, they carrie him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shal he not remoove, yea, one shal crie unto him, yet can he not censure, nor save him out of his trouble, *Isa.* 46. 6, 7.

I have even from the beginning declared it unto thee, before it came to pass, I shewed it thee lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven images, & my moulten images hath commanded them, *Isa.* 48. 5.

Against whom do you sport your selves, against whom make you a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgressions, and seed of falshood?

Inflaming your selves with idols, under every green tree; slaying the children in the valley, in the clifts of the rocks, *Isa.* 57. 43.

A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face, that sacrificeth in gardens, & burneth incense upon altars of brick, *Isa.* 65. 3

And I will utter my judgements against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other Gods; and worshiped the works of their own hands, *Ier.* 1. 16.

For of old time I have broken thy yoake, and burst thy bands, and saidst, I wil not transgresse; when upon every high hil, and under every green tree, thou wander-

dereſt playing the harlot, *Ier.* 2. 20.

How canſt thou ſay, I am not polluted, I have not gone after *Baalim*, ſee thy way in the valley, know what thou haſt done, thou art a ſwift Dromadary, traverſing her wayes, *Ier.* 2. 23.

And the Lord ſaid unto me, in the dayes of *Joſiah* the King, haſt thou ſeen that which back-ſliding Iſrael hath done? She is gone up upon every high mountaine, and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot, *Ier.* 3. 6.

And it came to paſſe through the lightnes of her whoredome, that ſhe defiled the land, and committed adultery with ſtocks and with ſtones, *Ier.* 3. 9.

And it ſhall come to paſſe, when ye ſhal ſay, wherefore doth the Lord our God all theſe things unto us? then ſhalt thou anſwer them; like as ye have forſaken me, and ſerved ſtrange Gods in your land, ſo ſhal ye ſerve ſtrangers in a land which is not yours, *Ier.* 5. 19.

Seeſt thou not what they do in the Cities of *Iudah*, and in the ſtreets of *Ieruſalem*?

The children gather the wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their Dough, to make Cakes to the Queen of Heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto other Gods, that they may provoke mee to anger,

For the Children of *Iudah* have done evil in my ſight, ſaith the Lord, they have ſet their abomination in the Houſe which is called by my Name, to pollute it,

And they have built the high places of *Tophet*, which is in the valley of the ſonne of *Hinnom*, to burne their ſonnes and their daughters in the fire, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart, *Ieremiah* 7. 17, 18, 20, 31.

And

And they shall spread them before the Sunne and the Moon, and all the hoſt of heaven whom they have loved, and whom they have ſerved, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have ſought, and to whom they have worſhiped; they ſhal not be gathered, nor be buried, they ſhal be for dung upon the face of the earth, *Ier.* 8. 2.

And the Lord ſaid, becauſe they have forſaken my Law which I ſet before them, and have not obeyed my voice nor walked therein,

But have walked after the imaginations of their own heart, and after *Baalam*, which their fathers taught them,

Therefore thus ſaith the Lord of hoſts, the God of Iſrael, behold, I wilfeed even this people with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink, *Ierem.* 9. 13, 14, 15.

For the cuſtomes of the people are vaine, for one cutteth a tree out of the forreſt, and the work of the hands of the workman, with an axe;

They deck it with ſilver and with gold, they faſten it with nails & with hammers, that it moove not; *Ierem.* 10. 3, 4.

They are turned back to the iniquities of their fathers, which refuſed to hear my words, and they went after other Gods to ſerve them; the houſe of *Iſrael*, and the houſe of *Iudah* have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers,

For according to the number of thy cities were thy Gods of *Iudah*, and according to the number of the ſtreets of *Ieruſalem* have ye ſet up altars to that ſhameful thing, even altars to burn incenſe unto *Baal*, *Ier.* 11. 10, 13.

Then ſhalt thou ſay unto them, becauſe your fathers have forſaken me, ſaith the Lord, and have walked after other Gods, and have ſerved them, and have worſhiped them, and have forſaken me, and have not kept my

Law,

Law, *Ieremiah* 16. 11.

Becauſe my people have forgotten me, they have burnt incenſe unto vanity, and they have cauſed them to ſtumble in their wayes from the ancient paths, to walke in paths in a way not caſt up, *Ier.* 18. 11.

Behold, I wil bring evil upon this place, that whoſoever heareth, his ears ſhal tingle.

Becauſe they have forſaken me, and have eſtranged this place, and have burnt incenſe in it, unto other Gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the Kings of *Iudah*, and have filled this place with the bloud of innocents,

And have built alſo the high places of *Baal* to burn their ſons with fire for burnt offerings unto *Baal*, which I commanded not, nor ſpake it, neither came it into my minde, *Ier.* 19. 3, 4, 5.

But they ſet their abominations in the houſe (which is called by my name) to defile it,

And they built the high places of *Baal*, which are in the valley of the ſon of *Hinnom* to cauſe their ſons and their daughters to paſſe through the fire unto *Molech*, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my minde that they ſhould do this abomination, to cauſe *Iudah* to ſin, *Ieve.* 32. 34, 35.

As for the beauty of his ornament, he ſet it in majeſtie; but they made the images of their abominations, & of their deteſtable things therein, therefore have I ſet it far from them, *Ezek.* 7. 20.

But they rebelled againſt me, and would not hearken unto me, they did not every man caſt away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forſake the idols of Egypt: Then I ſaid, I wil pour out my fury upon them to accompliſh my anger againſt them in the midſt of the land of Egypt. *Ezek.* 20. 8.

Son of man, when the houſe of Iſrael dwelt in their own land, they defiled it

it by their own way; and by their doings: their wayes was before me as the uncleanesse of a removed woman,

Wherefore I poured my fury upon them, for the bloud that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it, *Ezek.* 36,17, 18.

And I wil visit upon her the dayes of *Baalim*, wherein she burnt incense to them, and she deckt her selfe with her earings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers and forgot mee, saith the Lord; *Hosea* 2. 13.

My people, ask counsel at their stocks and their staffe declaret h unto them; for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to erre, and they have gone a whoreing from under their God,

They sacrifice, upon the tops of the mountaines, and burn incense, upon the hils under oakes and poplars, and elmes, because the shadow thereof is good; therefore your daughters all commit whoredome, and your spouses shal commit adultery, *Hos.* 4. 12, 13.

Thy gulfe, O *Samaria*, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them, how long wil it be ere they attaine to innocency?

For from Israel was it also, the workman made it; therefore it is not G d but the Calfe of *Samaria* shall be broken in pieces, *Hos.* 8. 5, 6.

When *Ephraim* spake trembling, he exalted himselfe in Israel: but when he offended in *Baal* he died, *Hos.* 13. 1.

Ephraim shal say, what have I any more to do with idols; I have heard him and observed him, I am like a green Fir-tree, from me is their fruit found, *Hos* 14. 8.

And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledg by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their God, *Amos* 2. 8.

For the Statutes of *Omri* are

are kept, and all the works of the house of *Ahab*, and yee walk in their counsels, that I should make them a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a hissing, therefore, ye shal bear the reproach of my people, *Micah* 6.16

What profiteth the graven image, that the maker thereof hath graven it, the molten image, & a teacher of lies, that the maker of this work trusteth therein, to make dumbe Idols, *Habak.* 2. 18.

For the idols have spoken vanity, and the Diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain? therefore they vent their way as a flock: they were troubled because their was no Shepheard, *Zech.* 10 2

They provoked him to Jealousie with strange gods, what abominations provoke they him to anger?

They sacrificed unto Devils, not to God; to Gods whom they knew not, to new Gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not, *Deut.* 32.16,17

And *Moses* returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sinne, and have made them Gods of gold.

Yet now, If thou wilt forgive this sin, and if not, blot mee I pray thee out of thy book which thou hast written, *Exod.* 32.31,32

And they forsook the Lord, and seek *Baal* and *Ashtaroth*.

And the anger of the Lord, was hot again *Israel*, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them; and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies, *Judges* 2.13,14

And the children of *Israel* did evil again, in the sight of the Lord: and served *Baalim* and *Ashtaroth*, and the Gods of *Zidon*, and the gods of *Moab*, and the gods of the children of *Ammon*, and the gods of the *Philistims*, and forsook the Lord, & served not him, *Judges* 10.6

Because they have forsaken mee, and have worshipped *Ashtaroth*, the Goddesse of the *Zidonians*, *Chemosh*, the god of the *Moabites*, and *MILCOM* the god of the children of *Ammon*, and have not walked in my wayes, to doe that which is right in mine eys, and to keep my statutes, & my judgments, as did *David* his father, 1 *Kings* 11 33

But their was none like unto *Ahab*, which did sell himself to work wickednes in the sight of the Lord: whom *Jezebel* his wife stirred up.

And he did very abominably, in following of Idols according to all things as did the *Amorites*, whom the Lord cast out before the children of *Israel*, 1 *Kings* 21:25,26

And hee did evill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of *Ieroboam* the son of *Nebat*, who made *Israel* to sin.

For hee served *Baal* and worshipped him, and provoked to anger, the Lord God of *Israel*, according to all that his father had done, 1 *Kings* 22.52,53

And now yee thinke to withstand the kingdom of the Lord, in the hands of the sons of *David*, and yee be a great multitude, and there be with you golden Calves, which *Ieroboam* made you for gods, 2 *Chron.* 13.8

Now after the death of *Iehoiada* came the Princes of *Iudah*: and made obeisance to the King, then the King harkned unto them.

And they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and served Groves & Idols, and wrath came upon *Iudah* and *Ierusalem* for this their trespass, 2 *Chron.* 24 17,18

Wherefore the anger of the Lord was kindled against *Amaziah*, and hee sent unto him a Prophet, which said unto him, why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver

liver their own people out of thine hand, 2 *Chron.*25.15

For he walked in the ways of the Kings of *Israel*, and made also molten Images for *Baalim*.

Moreover, hee burnt incense in the valley of the son of *Hinnom*, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the Heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of *Israel*.

Hee sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hils, and under every greene tree, 2 *Chron.*28.2,3,4

For hee built againe the high places, where *Hezekiah* his father had brokendown, and hee reared up Altars for *Baalim*, and made Groves, and worshipped all the host of Heaven, and served them.

And hee built Altars in the house of the Lord, whereof the Lord had said, In *Ierusalem* shal my Name be for ever.

And he built Altars for all the host of Heaven, in the two courts of the house of the Lord.

And caused the children of *Israel*, to pass thorough the fire, in the valley of the son of *Hinnom*, 2 *Chron.*33 3,4.5,6.

IV.

IDOLATRIE threatned.

Their sorrows shal be multiplyed, that hasten after another God, their drink-offerings of bloud wil I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips, *Psalme* 16.4

Confounded bee all they that serve graven Images, that boast themselves of Idols: worship him all yee gods, *Psal.*97.7.

The loftinesse of man shal be bowed down, and the haughtinesse of men shalbe

brought low, and the Lord alone ſhal be exalted in that day.

And the idols he ſhal utterly aboliſh, *Iſa.*2 17,18

They ſhal be turned back, they ſhal be greatly aſhamed, that truſt in graven Images, that ſay unto the molten Images yee are our gods, *Iſa.*42.17

Wherefore, behold, the day come, ſaith the Lord, I wil do judgment upon her graven Images, & through all her land, the wounded ſhal groan, *Ier.*51.52

Therefore, Behold, the dayes come, that I wil doe judgment upon the graven images of *Babylon*, and her whole land ſhal be confounded, and all her ſlaine ſhal fal in the midſt of her, *Ier.*51 47

Thus, ſaith the Lord, Becauſe thy filthineſs was poured out, and thy nakedneſs diſcovered through thy whoredomes with thy lovers: and with all the Idols of thy abominations, and by the bloud of thy children, which thou didſt give unto them, *Ezek.*16.36

Behold, therefore, I wil gather all thy lovers, &c. *Ezek* 16.37

Iſrael is an empty winde, he bringeth forth fruit unto himſelf, according to the multitude of his fruit, hee hath incenſe of Altars, according to the goodneſſe of his hand, they have made goodly Images.

Their heart is divided, now ſhal they bee found faulty, hee ſhal break down their Altars; hee ſhal ſpoil their Images, *Hoſea* 10.1,2

That the day, that I ſhal viſit the tranſgreſſions of Iſrael, upon him; I wil alſo viſit the Altars of *Bethel*, and the horns of the Altar ſhal be cut off, and fal to the ground, *Amos* 3.14

And all the graven Images thereof ſhal be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof ſhal be burnt with the fire: and all the Idols thereof wil I lay deſolate, for ſhee gathered oft of the lure of an harlot: and they ſhal return to the lure of an harlot, *Micah* 1.7

Thy

Thy graven Images alſo wil I cut off, and thy ſtanding images out of the midſt of thee; and thou ſhalt no more worſhip the work of thine hands, *Micah.* 3. 13.

I will alſo ſtretch out my hand upon *Iudah*, and upon all the inhabitants of *Ieruſalem*, and I wil cut off the remnant of *Baal* from this place; and the *Chemarims* with the Prieſts.

And them that worſhip the hoſt of heaven upon the houſe tops, and them that worſhip and ſwear by the Lord, and that ſwear by *Malcham*, *Zephan.* 1. 4, 5.

He that ſacrificeth unto any other God ſave unto the Lord onely, he ſhal be utterly deſtroyed, *Exod.* 22. 20.

Take heed to thy ſelfe, leſt thou make a Covenant with the inhabitants of the land, whether thou goeſt, leſt it be for a ſnare in the midſt of thee,

But ye ſhal deſtroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their Idols,

For thou ſhalt worſhip no other God, for the Lord whoſe name is Jealous, is a jealous God, *Exod.* 34. 12, 13, 14.

When thou ſhalt beget children, and childrens children, and ſhalt have remained long in the land, and ſhal corrupt your ſelves and make a great image, or the likeneſſe of any thing, and ſhal do evil in the ſight of the Lord thy God, and provoke him to anger;

I call heaven and earth to witneſſe againſt you this day, that ye ſhal ſoon utterly periſh from off the land whereunto ye go over *Iordan* to poſſeſſe it; you ſhal not prolong your days upon it, but ſhal utterly be deſtroyed, *Deut.* 4. 25. 26.

For they wil turn away thy ſonne from following mee; that they may ſerve other Gods, ſo will the anger of the Lord be turned againſt you, and deſtroy thee ſuddenly,

But thus ſhal ye deal with them, ye ſhal deſtroy their altars, and breake down their graven images with fire, *Deut.* 7. 4, 5.

And

And it shal be, if ye do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walke after other Gods, and serve them and worship them: I testifie against you this day that ye shal surely perish,

As the nations whith the Lord destroyeth before your face, so shal ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lord your God, *Deut.* 8. 19, 20.

Ye shal utterly destroy all the places wherein the nations which ye shal possesse, served their Gods upon the high mountains and upon the hils, and under every green tree,

And you shal overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire, and you shal hew down the graven images of their Gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place, *Deut.* 12. 2,3.

When you have transgressed the Covenant of the Lord your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other Gods, and bowed your selves to them, then shal the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and ye shal perish quickly, from off the good land which he hath given unto you, *Iosh.* 23. 16.

And they shal answer, because they forsook the Lord their God, that brought them out of the land of *Egypt*, and have taken hold of other Gods, & have worshiped them and served them, therefore hath the Lord brought upon them all this evil, 1 *King.* 9. 9.

V.

IDOLATRY Punished.

Then they shal answer, because they have forsaken the Covenant of the Lord their God, and worshiped other Gods, and served them, *Ier.* 22. 9.

When

When *Ephraim* ſpake trembling, he exalted himſelfe, but when he offered in *Baal* he died, *Hoſ.* 13.1

And the Children of *Levi* did according to the word of Moſes: and there fell of the people that day, above three thouſand men, *Exod.* 32.28.

If there be found among you within any of thy gates which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman that hath wrought wickednesse in the ſight of the Lord thy God in tranſgreſſing his Covenant.

And hath gone and ſerved other Gods and worſhipped them, either the *Sun* or *Moon*, or any of the hoſt of Heaven; which I have not commanded,

And it be told thee, and thou haſt heard of it, and enquired diligently, and behold it is true, and the thing certain that ſuch an abomination is wrought in Iſrael.

Then ſhalt thou bring forth the man, and that woman (which have committed that wicked thing) unto thy gates, even that man and that woman, and ſhalt ſtone them with ſtones, till they die, *Deut.* 17.2, 3,4,5.

And the hand of *Midian* prevailed againſt Iſrael, and becauſe of the *Midianites*, the children of Iſrael made them dens, which are in the mountains, and caves, and ſtrong holds, *Iudg.*6.2.

And *Elijah* ſaid unto them, take the prophets of *Baal*, let not one of them eſcape, and they took them, and *Elijah* brought them down to the brook Kidron, and ſlew them there, 1 *Kin.* 18.40.

And *Iehu* gathered all the people together, and and ſaid unto them, *Ahab* ſerved *Baal* a little, but *Iehu* ſhall ſerve him much.

Now, therefore, call to me all the Prophets of *Baal*, all his ſervants, and all his prieſts, let none be wanting for I have great Sacrifice to do to *Baal*, whoſoever ſhall be wanting,

wanting, he shall not live: But *Jehu* did it in subtilty to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of *Baal*, 2 *Kings* 18. 19.

And he put down the idolatrous priests whom the Kings of Judah had ordained to burn Incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the Places round about Jerusalem: them also that burnt incense unto *Baal*, to the Sun and to the Moone, and to the Planets and to all the Host of Heaven, 2 *Kings* 23.3.

And he brought out the Grove from the house of the Lord without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, &c. 2 *Kinge* 23.6

And also concerning *Maacha* the mother of *Asa* the King, he removed her from being Queene, because she had made an Idoll in a Grove, and *Asa* cut down her Idoll, and stamptit, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, 2 *Chron.* 15.16

And they brak down the the Altars of *Baalim* in his presence, and the images that were on high above them, he cut down: and the Groves and the carved images, and the molten images he brake in pieces and made dust of them, and strewed it upon the Groves of them that sacrificed unto them, 2 *Chron.* 34.4.

And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served *Baalim*,

And they forsook the Lord God of their Fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the Gods of the people that were round about them, bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lord to anger.

And they forsook the Lord and served *Baal* and *Ashtaroth*, Judges 2. 11, 12, 13.

LXXXIII.

Of ADULTERIE.

Generals.

IT is the prime sin against the seventh Commandment, expressely forbidden, *Exodus* 20. *Levit.* 18. 20.

They defile the man, adulterous thoughts, *Mat.* 15.19.

The Lord sees the adulterers, their neighings and lewdnesse of their whoredomes and abominations, *Jer.*13.27

Whoredom, Wine, and New-wine, they take away the heart, *Hos.*4.11.

A lustfull thought, after another mans wife, is adulterie of the heart, *Mat.* 5.28.

A whore is a deepe ditch, and a strange woman is a narrow pit.

Complained of.

Adulterie with divers other lusts complained of, *Ezek.* 22.11

Hosea 4.2.

Hosea 7.4.

2 *Pet* 2.14. Eyes full of adulterie spoken of.

Nature.

Such cannot cease from sinning, beguiling unstable souls, 2 *Pet.*2.14

Such flatter with their tongue, *Prov.*6.24,25.

Such lack under standing, *Pro.*6.

They forsake the guide of their youth, and forgetteth the Covenant of God, *Prov.*2.17.

The lips of such drop as an Honey-combe, and their mouth smoother then oyle, *Prov.*5.3.

The wayes of such are moveable, so as we cannot know them, *Prov.*5.6.

Such are clamorous, simple, and know nothing.

Such

Such sit at the doores of their house, and call in passengers, *Prov.*9.13.

Danger.

Being discovered they are both to die, *Levit.*20. 10

It is a sin to keep companie with such, *Ps.*50.18

Such as go in companie with such, are in danger, not to return again, *Prov.* 2.19

The houses of such encline to death, and her paths unto the dead, *Prov.* 2.18.

The end of such is bitter as Wormewood, sharper then a two edged sword, *Prov.*5.4

The feet of such take hold of death, and her steps of hell, *Prov.* 5.3.

Thereby we give our honour unto others.

And our yeers to the cruell.

We fill strangers with our wealth: our labour being with them, *Prov.* 5. 10.

And come to mourne too late, when our bodie is wasted, *Prov.*5.11

In this cause, a mans own wickednesse overtakes the wicked himselfe:

And the cords of his sins hold him, *Pro.*5. 22.

By this course a man is brought to a morsel of bread *Pro.*6.

The whore all this while she haunts after the precious soul, *Pro.*6.32

And receiveth a wound and a blot, not to be wyped awey, *Pro.* 6.33.

Besides, the rage of a man, will not spare in the evil day, *Pro.* 6.35

And being taken; he is in danger to restore most of the substance of his house, *Pro.*6.32.

Besides, such continuing so, shal not come to Heaven, 1 *Cor.*6.9.

For God will judge them, *Heb.*13.4.

Besides, such shall be cast into great tribulation unlesse they repent, *Rev.* 2.22.

Re-

Remedies.

To keep far from ſuch companie.

Not to come nigh the door of her houſe, *Prov.* 3.8.

To conſider that a mans waies are before the Lord, that he pondereth his go-goings, *Pro.* 5. 21

To drink waters out of our own Ciſterne, *Pro.*5.13

Further, the Commandment is a lamp, the Law is light, and the reproof of inſtruction in this caſe are the way of life, *Proverbes* 6. 23.

Not to luſt after her beauty in our heart,

Neither let her to take us with her eye lids, *Prov.* 6. 25

Our heart muſt not deſire her wayes,

Nor goe aſtray in her waies.

Reaſons.

A man cannot take fire in his boſome, and not be burnt,

A man cannot go upon hot coales, and his feet not be burnt, *Prov.* 6. 27, 28.

Such have caſt down many wounded.

Many ſtrong men have been ſlain by ſuch,

The houſes of ſuch, are the wayes to Hell, going down to the Chambers of death, *Proverbes* 7. 25, 26, 27.

LXXXIIII.

OF

LYING.

Generals.

IT is an abomination to regard lying vanities, *Pſalm.* 31. 6.

He is a grand lyar that denieth that Jeſus is the Chriſt, *Iohn* 2. 22.

Good men may be unjuſtly

juſtly accuſed of lying, *Job* 11.3

Some are eſtranged from the wombe, as ſoon as they are born ſpeaking lies, *Pſ.* 58.3.

The lips of ſuch are abomination to the Lord, *Pro.* 12.22.

The getting of treaſures by a lying tongue is a vanity, toſſed to and fro of them that ſeek death, *Pro.* 21.6

Every men is a liar, *Rom.* 3.4

Forbidden.

Tellers of lies are not to be entertained, *Pſalme* 10. 7.

All lying muſt be put away, *Epheſ.*4.25

We are commanded not to lie to one another, *Col.* 3.9

Nature.

It cares not what kinde of falſhoods it indures to pleaſe men, 1 *Kings* 22. 6.

They ſpeak grievous things, proudly and contemptuoſly againſt the righteous, *Pſ.*31.18.

Such are reproved for loving of evil more then good, and for loving lying more then to ſpeak righteouſneſſe, *Pſ.*52.3

It loves to flatter with their mouth, and lie with their tongues, *Pſ.*78.36.

Such are apt to forge lies againſt the Juſt, *Pſ.* 119. 69.

Good men hate and abhor lying, *Pſalm* 119.1, 63. *Iſa.*63.8.

A deceitfull witneſſe, ſpeaketh lies, *Pro.*14.25

A lying tongue hateth thoſe that are afflicted by it, *Pro.*26.28.

Such give way to an angry tongue, *Pro.*17.4

Such deceitfull intereſſes ſpeak lies, *Pro.*14.25.

Their lies cauſe them to erre, *Amos* 2.4.

Such are uſually lyars, and ſpeak lies in Hypocriſie, 1 *Tim.*4.1,2.

Such truſt in lying works that cannot profit, *Ier.* 7.8

Such

Such are apt to ſlay the ſoules that ſhould not die, and to ſave themſelves, of ſuch as ſhould not live, by their lies, to them that hear lies, *Ezek.*13.9.

Such with lies make the heart of the righteous ſad, *Ezek.*13.22.

Containing.

A lying tongue is but for a moment, *Prov.*12.19

Complained of.

The people are accuſed for ſpeaking lies, and for truſting in vanity, *Iſa.*59.3

The Lord complains of ſuch, asking, how long will ye love vanity, & follow after leaſing, *Pſ.*4.2.

Jer. 14. 15
Jer. 27. 10
Jer. 29. 21
Ezek. 13. 6.
Hoſ. 3. 2

He complaines that they make the king glad with wickedneſſe, and Princes with lies, *Hoſ.* 7.3.

Hoſ. 7. 13

Some had eaten the fruit of lies, *Hoſ.* 10.13
Hoſ. 11. 12
Hoſ. 12. 1
Micah 6. 12
*Nahum.*1.3.

It is ſaid that Gods remnant ſhall not ſpeak lies, *Zeph.*3. 13
*Zech.*10.2

Danger.

It ſometime proves the loſſe and death of the party, 2 *Sam.*1.16.

It is dangerous, cauſing the ruine of one or other, 1 *Kings* 13. 24

It ſometime cauſeth the death of the innocent, 1 *Kings* 21. 13.

The Lord deſtroyes much as ſpeaks leaſing, *Pſ.* 3. 6

Lying lips are to be put to ſilence, *Epheſians.* 3. 18.

A falſe witneſſe ſhall not be unpuniſhed, and he that ſpeaketh lies ſhall periſh, *Pro.*19.4.

The Law was made for lyars amongſt others, 1 *Tim.* 1. 10

It

It was dangerous for them to ſay they were Apoſtles, yet were lyars, *Rev.* 2.2

Such are reckoned liars, and to have their portion with liarrs, and abominable, *Rev.*21,8.

Such are to be excluded from, entring into heaven, *Rev.* 21.22.

Without are Dogges, and whoſoever loveth and maketh lies, *Rev.*22.15.

LXXXV.

LVST.

Generals.

ALL that is in the world, the luſt of the fleſh, the luſt of the eyes, the pride of life, is not of the Father, but of the world, 1 *Iohn* 2. 16.

There ſhall be ſcoffers in the laſt dayes, walking after their own luſts, 2 *Pet.* 3.3.

It comes with warres and fightings among us from our luſts that were in our members, Jam.4.1.

It is a ſin which is apt to lead a man into all other ſins, *Jam.*1.13.

It hath carnall eyes, *Gen.* 19.3.

It brought and may bring guiltineſſe upon a people, *Gen.* 26. 10.

One treſpaſſe therein doth many times bring great judgements on many, *Gen.* 35.32

Every man is tempted when he is led away of his luſt, and enticed, *Jam.*1.14.

Nature.

It is careleſſe with whom, ſo it may commit the evil. *Gen.*35,22

It cares not for the ſin, ſo it may be covered, *Gen.*38. 23

It is ſhameleſſe impudent and cruell, being withſtood, *Gen.*39.12.

It is unnaturall, and cares not what it doth, and is raging, 2 *Sam.*13,14

It

It heaps up teachers to men, after their own luſts, 2 *Tim.* 4. 3.

When it is conceived it bringeth forth ſin, and ſin when it is finiſhed, bringeth forth death, *Iam.* 1. 14, 15.

Such love to walk after the fleſh in the luſt of uncleaneſs, and deſpiſe government, preſumptuous are they and ſelf-willed, 2 *Peter.* 2. 10.

When they ſpeak ſwelling words of vanity, they allure through the luſts of the fleſh, through much wantonneſſe, 2 *Pet.* 2. 16.

They turn the grace of God into laſciviouſneſſe, *Iude* 4.

Likewiſe alſo, thoſe filthy dreamers defile the fleſh, deſpiſe dominions, and ſpeak evil of dignities, *Iude* 8.

Thoſe are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own luſts, *Iude* 16.

Forbidden.

Divers ſorts of luſts are forbidden, *Levit.* 20. 18. *Exod.* 20. 17.

Luſt of concupiſcence forbidden, 1 *Theſ.* 4. 5.

Youthful luſts forbidden, 2 *Tim.* 2. 22.

We are commanded as obedient children to abſtain from them, not faſhioning our ſelves according to former luſts in our ignorance, 1 *Pet.* 1. 14.

We are commanded as ſtrangers, and as pilgrims to abſtain from fleſhly luſts, &c.

We are exhorted from luſts in looking unto Chriſt, that we no longer ſhould live after the wil of men in luſts, but to the wil of God, 1 *Pet.* 4. 1. 2.

Danger.

It hath been moſt ſeverely puniſhed, *Numb.* 23. 6, 7, 8.

One act thereof may cauſe the deſtruction of many thouſands, *Iudg.* 16.

God uſually gives over ſuch to divers luſts, and to a reprobate minde, *Rom.* 1. 24.

Sin muſt not reign leaſt we

we obey the luſts thereof, *Rom.* 6. 12.

They fight againſt the ſoul, 1 *Pet.* 2. 11.

Remedies.

Things are written for our profit, that we ſhould not luſt, as ſome formerly luſted and were puniſhed, 1 *Cor.* 10. 6.

The grace of God being ſalvation unto all men hath appeared, teaching us to deny ungodlines and worldly luſts, &c. *Tit.* 3. 12.

To look back to our former ill life, ill ſpent this way in former times, 1 *Pet.* 4. 3. The exceeding rich and precious promiſes meditated upon, and revolved what we loſe by theſe luſts, 2 *Pet.* 1. 4.

Not to be much damped with the number of ſuch or example, ſeeing we were foretold of ſuch who in the laſt times ſhould be mockers, walking after ungodly luſts, *Inde* 18.

LXXXVI.

OPPRESSION.

Generals.

IT makes a wiſe man mad, *Eccleſ.* 7. 7.

A good man may loſe and forget himſelf this way, 2 *Chron.* 16. 10.

What it is.

Unjuſt taking is called Oppreſſion, *Levit.* 25. 16.

Ruling over others with rigor, it argues want of the fear of God, *Levit.* 23. 48, 53.

The wicked uſually are oppreſſors, *Pſa.* 18. 9.

Leapers, rude unſeaſonable dancers on other mens threſholds, demanding of them in haſty anger, *Zeph.* 1. 9.

Not to reſpect the perſon of the poor, nor honour the perſon of the mighty, *Levit.* 19. 13.

For-

Forbidden.

Strangers are to be kindly uſed and not oppreſſed, *Exod.*23.9

It muſt doe no unrighteouſneſs in judgment, *Levit.* 19.15

Complained of.

David complains to God mourning, becauſe of the oppreſſion of the enemy, *Pſal.*43.2

The *Aſſyrian* is complained of for oppreſſing of *Iſrael* without cauſe, *Iſa* 52.4

The people of the land complained of for oppreſſing the ſtranger wrongfully, *Ezek.*22.29

Complained of, *Amos* 4.1

Prayed againſt; *Pſ.*119.13

Complained of *Micah* 2.2

The hire of our labourers which have reaped downe our fields, kept back a crying oppreſſing ſin, *Jam.*5.4

Danger.

God wil judge the fatherleſs, and the oppreſſed; that earthly men may no more oppreſs, *Pſalm* 10.8

The Lord ariſeth for the ſighing of the needy, and for the oppreſſion of the poore againſt him that puffeth at him, *Pſal.*12.3

Oppreſſors of the Church, ſhal be fed with their own fleſh, and ſhal be drunken with their own bloud, *Iſa.*49 26

They have cauſe to mourn for the many miſeries comming upon them, *James* 5.1

In regard of oppreſſion, *Solomon* thinketh them beſt that have not bin, *Eccleſ.*4.1

They muſt not be envied, nor any of their ways choſen, *Prov.*3.3

Remedies.

Not to much diſcouraged at the ſight of theſe oppreſſions in perverting of judgment in a land: for the higheſt regards, and wil help in time, *Eccleſ* 5.8.

Theſe oppreſſions are terrible to endure, and made *Solomon* judge thoſe in that

regard the happiest, who had not yet been, *Eccles.*4. 1.3.

LXXXVII.

OF ENVIE.

Generals.

THe Devil was the first original whence envy came against mankind, *Gen.*3.2

Cain did second the Devil, in envying his brother *Abel*, to kil him, so he is malicious, *Gen.*4.5.

Forbidden.

Not to envie the oppressour, nor to choose any of his ways, *Prov.*3.31

Wee must not be envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them, *Prov.* 24.1

Nothing must be done through strife and envying, *Rom.*13.14

All guile, hypocrisies, malice, envie, and evil speakings to be laid aside, 1 *Peter* 2.1

Nature.

It is impatient and fretful, *Gen.*30.1

It cannot endure the welfare of others, preferred before them, *Gen.*37.44

It repines at the gifts of others, *Nnmb.*11.28,29

It repines at the honour of others, and seeks their ruine, 1 *Sam.*18.8

It puts one into marvellous chafes, not being observed, *Esth.*3.9

It is a swelling disease to aime at revenge, though with the ruine of a whole Nation, *Esth.*3.13

It is a signe of a cruel disposition, *Rom.*3.3

Effects.

It many times proves the self-destruction, *Dan.*6.24

It moved the Jews against *Paul* to persecute him, *Acts* 13.15

It moved the Jews to assault the house of *Jason*, *Acts* 17,5.

Dan-

Danger.

It kils the filthy ones, *John* 5.2

It procures ſhame, *Iſa.* 26 11

Rejecting God, ſuch are given up to luſts of envie, *Rom.* 1.28

If we have bitter envying, and ſtrife in our hearts, there is no cauſe to glory, *James* 3.14

Where envying and ſtrife is, there is confuſion, and every ill work, *James* 3.16

LXXXVIII.

HARDNES of Heart.

Generals.

IT is a diſeaſe incident to the whole Church to be ſenſible of, *Iſa.* 63.17.

It is ſometimes wilful and obſtinate, by hardneſs *Zech.* 7.12

God hardneth whom hee wil, *Rom.* 9.14

Former judgments from ſuch, ſhould make us to ſhun from being ſuch, *Heb.* 3.4

Nature.

It makes men to be impudent, *Ezek.* 3.7

They be fooliſh hearts, who are thus darkned, *Rom.* 1.21

It makes men to forget vows and principles, 2 *Chro.* 36.13

It cannot repent, *Rom.* 1. 12

Danger.

It is ſent upon men for their deſtruction ſometimes, *Joſh.* 11,20

It uſually is a forerunner of great judgments, *Exod.* 7.5

It treaſures up wrath againſt the day of wrath, *Rom.* 1.12.

Forbidden.

Psalme 93 8
Heb. 4.7

Moses suffered disgrace becaufe thereof, *Matth.* 19. 18

Remedie.

Not to keep company withfuch, but to leave them, *Acts* 16.19

LXXXIX.

VANITIE and MISERY, of MANKIND.

Generals.

MOrtall men cannot bee more juft then God, *Job* 4.17

Every man in his beft eftate is altogether vanity, *Pfal.* 39.6

Men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie; to bee laid in ballance, they are altogether lighter then vanity, *Pfalme* 62.9

The help of man is vain, *Pfal.* 60. 11

Man is nothing that God fhould be mindful of him; and the fon of man, that he viſiteth him, *Pfal.* 8.4

The way of man is not in himſelf; it is not in him that walketh to direct his ſteps, *Jer.* 10.23

We ſhould ceaſe from man, whoſe breath is in his noſtrils, who is nothing to be accounted of, *Iſa.* 2. 22

All things are ful of labour, the eye is not ſatisfied with ſeeing, nor the eare filled with hearing, *Eccleſ.* 1.8

Man that is born of woman, is nothing that hee ſhould be clean; and he that is born of a woman, that hee ſhould be righteous, *Job* 15 14.

Continuance.

Man that is born of a woman is of ſhort continuance, and ful of trouble, *Iob* 14.1.

Man

Man dieth and wasteth away, yea man giveth up the ghost, and where is he? *Iob* 14. 10.

A man shal return no more to his house, nor be known any more, *Iob* 7. 10

Our strength is nothing, nor our life, that we should seek to prolong our life, *Iob* 6. 11.

Our dwelling is in houses of clay, being crusht before the moth, *Iob* 4. 19.

As the cloud is consumed and vanished away, so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more,

His days.

They are swifter then a weavers shuttle, *Iob* 7. 6.

Our days are made like an hand breadth, our age is nothing before God, *Psal.* 39. 6.

Our days are like the grasse, and we flourish like the flower of the field, *Psal.* 103. 15.

They are as the days of an hireling, *Iob* 7. 1.

What he is like.

Vain man would be wise though he be born like a wild asses colt, *Iob* 11. 12.

He commeth forth like a flower, and is cut down; he fleeth also like a shadow, and continueth not, *Iob* 14. 10.

When we are chastised for our sin, our beauty consumeth away like a moth, surely every man is vanity, *Ps.* 39. 11.

God carrieth us away as with a flood, and we are asleep in the morning, and are as the grasse that groweth up, *Psal.* 90. 5.

Man is like to vanity, his days are like the shadow that passeth away, *Psalme* 144. 34.

A mans vain life he spends as a shadow, *Eccles.* 7. 12.

All flesh is grasse, and all the glory of man as the flower of the grasse, &c. 1 *Pet.* 1. 24.

Man being in honour abideth not, he is like the beast that perisheth, *Psal.* 49. 12.

What;

Man in his best estate is altogether vanity, Psalme 29. 6.

Men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie, to be laid in the ballance they are altogether lighter then vanity, Psalme 62. 9.

Man and the son of man in Gods sight is but a worm, *Iob* 25. 6

Our life is winde, *Iob* 7. 7

We are all strangers and sojourners here, like our fathers, Psal. 39. 12.

We are but flesh and winde that passeth away, and commeth not again, Psal. 78. 39.

Their deceit.

Mens inward thoughts are that their houses shal continue for ever, and their dwelling place unto all generations,

They call their lands by their names, Psalme. 94. 11.

XC.

Of the Heart.

Generals.

IT is desperately wicked above all things, none knoweth it, *Ier.* 17. 9.

† The Lord searcheth it, and trieth the heart and the reins, *Ier.* 17. 10.

The imaginations and thoughts of our hearts are onely evil continually, *Gen.* 6. 5.

§ Many high places may remain in the soule, and yet the heart be perfect with God, 1 *King.* 15. 4.

† The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth the imaginations of our thoughts, 1 *Chron.* 28. 9.

‖ The Lord turneth it, and hath pleasure in uprightnes, 1 *Chron.* 29. 17.

God is wise in heart and mighty in strength, *Iob* 9. 44.

It

It is God who takes away the people of the earth, *Iob* 4. 12.

We to our power ought to make the hearts of the miserable to sing for joy, *Iob* 29. 13.

2 Our hearts ought not to walk after our eyes, *Iob* 31. 7.

3 The righteous Lord tryeth the heart and the reines, *Prov.* 7. 9. & 15. 3.

The Saints may have daily sorrows in their heart, Psalme 38. 8.

4 The words of our mouth, and the meditations of our heart, ought to go together, Psal. 49. 3.

5 The heart must be perfect to walk with God and keep his commandments, 1 *King.* 8. 6.

An understanding wise heart is the greatest earthly gift we can receive, 1 *King.* 3. 11, 12.

It is a grief of heart to know of the decay of our posterity, 1 *Sam.* 2. 13.

6 Great thoughts of heart make great divisions, *Iudg.* 5. 15.

Willing services for the Church winnes the hearts of others unto us, *Iudges* 5. 9.

7 Our hearts ought to be seriously set and bent on that we should and would do, *Deutronomy.* 32. 46. *Psal.* 57. 7.

8 It should be ready to answer Gods cals, *Psal.* 27. 8.

His wonderful goodnesse unto us ought not to be hid in our hearts, but his righteousnesse, goodnesse, faithfulnesse and truth declared unto others, *Psal.* 40. 10.

The Saints may suffer much grief and oppression of heart, *Psal.* 18. 8. & 55. 4.

A holy heart cannot long be silent at the impiety of wicked men, *Psalme* 9. 3.

Sinnes affrighting terrors, makes us (encompassing us) feeble fainting hearts, *Psal.* 40. 13.

Though overwhelmed with affliction, the Saints hearts stand firm, *Psalme* 44. 8.

It should not be set upon encreasing riches, *Psal.* 62. 10

Wick-

Wicked men may have more outward thing, then heart can wish, *Pſal.* 73. 7.

The Saints are apt to be diſcouraged in heart at the proſperity of the wicked, *Pſal.* 73. 13.

A right tuned ſoule faineth for the courts of God, and the hearts and fleſh of ſuch ſhould cry out for the living God, *Pſal.* 84. 2.

Fearful hearts are ignorant of Gods ways, *Pſalme* 95. 10.

A froward heart, nor a wicked perſon ſhould not dwel with us, neither ſhould we ſuffer a high look and a proud heart, *Pſalme* 101. 4, 5.

Outward comforts do refreſh the heart, *Pſal.* 104. 15. *Pro.* 3. 6.

It is God who turns mens hearts to hate us, *Pſal.* 105. 25.

Sin enforces God to bring down mens hearts with labour, and puts them in great ſtraights, *Pſalme* 107. 12.

Fearful hearts are to be encouraged and ſtrengthened, *Iſa.* 35. 4.

The Saints deſire that God ſhould ſearch and try their hearts, and help their failings, *Pſal.* 139. 23.

Though our heart deviſe our way, yet the Lord ordereth our ſteps, *Prov.* 16. 9.

Counſel in the heart of a man is like deep water, *Prov.* 20. 5.

In the midſt of our hearts devices, the counſel of the Lord muſt ſtand, *Prov.* 19. 21.

None can ſay, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from ſin, *Prov.* 20. 9.

The Lord pondereth the hearts, *Prov.* 21. 2.

It is a thankleſs office to ſing ſongs to a heavy heart, *Prov.* 25. 20.

As in water face anſwereth face, ſo doth the heart of man to man, *Prov.* 27. 19.

Our hearts and mouths muſt not be raſh to utter any thing before God, *Eccleſ.* 5. 2.

The living ought to lay the

the cafe of the dead to heart, *Prov.* 7. 2.

A heart rejoycing in outward comforts onely, muſt expect great outward miſeries, *Eccleſ.* 11. 9.

When God ſets in againſt us, he can make our hearts to pant, affright us with fear, and turn the night of our pleaſure into fear, *Iſaiah* 21. 4.

God can aſtoniſh the heart to fear, at the abundance of his after mercies, *Iſa.* 60. 5. & 66. 14.

Nature.

It is apt to diſſembling, flattering and tempting of God, *Pſal.* 78. 18.

It is apt to be ſecretly enticed, *Iob* 31. 27.

It naturally is full of preſumption, Atheiſme, and of falſe concluſions, *Pſal.* 10. 11. *Pſal.* 14. 1.

It is apt to ſmite us after evil doing, if not totally obdurate, 2 *Sam.* 22. 10.

It ſhould reproach us in evil doings, *Iob* 22. 6.

It is apt to be deceived by women, *Iob* 31. 9.

It is apt to follow after idolatry, *Deut.* 29. 18.

It is apt to bleſſe it ſelfe, in a falſe, ſecure and wicked eſtate, *Deut.* 29. 19.

It is apt to ſlight and deſpiſe others, 1 *Chron.* 15. 26.

Naturally it is full of miſchief, *Pſal.* 28. 3.

When it is eſtabliſhed truſting in God, it is not ſubject to falſe fears, *Pſal.* 112. 7.

It naturally hates inſtruction and deſpiſes reproofe, *Prov.* 5. 12.

It deviſing wicked imaginations is an abomination unto the Lord, *Prov.* 6. 18.

Such who are wiſe in heart, receive commandments, *Pro.* 10. 8.

The heart of the fooliſh proclaims fooliſhneſſe, Prov. 12. 23.

Even in laughter the heart may be ſorrowful, Prov. 13. 14.

Wiſdome it reſts in good hearts, Prov. 13. 33.

Evil hearts diſperſe not knowledge, Proverb. 15. 7.

It

It naturally hath no heart to get wisedome, *Prov.* 17. 16.

Such foolish hearts fret against the Lord, *Prov.* 19. 3.

Their hearts study destruction, *Prov.* 24. 2.

They do rejoyce at the stumbling of others, *Prov.* 24. 17.

Such draw neer to God with their mouth, but their heart is far from him, *Isa.* 29. 15.

It is apt to flattering security, and to put off the evil day, *Isa.* 47. 7.

It is apt to utter words of falshood, to lie & transgress, and to depart away from God, speaking oppression and revolt, *Isa.* 59. 13.

Trials.

Perfect walking with God is, in integrity and uprightnesse to observe all his commandments, & statutes, 1 *King.* 9. 14

It is God who softens the heart, *Iob* 23. 16.

A faithful heart is a means of our establishing and prosperity, *Nehem.* 9. 8.

Walking holy, obtains our hearts desire, with multitude of blessings, Psal. 21. 2.

Clean hands with a pure heart establishes us in the holy mountain, Psal. 24. 4.

The Lord is he who fashioneth our hearts, Psalme 33. 5.

If we delight to do Gods will, his Law is in our hearts, Ps. 40. 8.

The words of our mouth and the meditations of our heart should be of understanding and wisedome, Ps. 49. 3.

Our walking with God should be with a perfect heart, Psal. 101. 1

He ought to be praised with uprightnesse of heart, Psal. 111. 7.

It is he who must enlarge our heart to run the wayes of his commandments, Ps. 119. 132.

Our heart should stand in awe of his word, Psalme 119. 16.

It

It is God who heals the broken heart, and binds up their wounds, *Psalme* 147. 3.

Discretion and understanding perserves and keepes us, when wisdome entreth into our hearts and knowledge is pleasant to our soul, *Pro.* 12.25

The preparations therof, with the answers of the tongue, are both from God, *Pro.*16. 1

A righteous heart studies an answer, *Pro.*15.28

Fools have no delight in understanding, but that their hearts may discover it self, *Pro.*18.2

A haughty spirit precedes destruction, *Pro.* 16. 18

Wise hearts teach their mouthes, & add learning to their lips, *Pro.*16.23

In wicked mens fair speeches there are seven abominations in their hearts *Prov.*26.25

Gifts destroy it *Eccles.* 7.7

Delayes of judgement sets the hearts of men whol to do evil, *Eccles.*8.11

A wise mans heart is at his right hand, and a fools at his left, *Eccles.* 10.2

Wicked men will speak villany, and in their heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisie, and to utter error against the Lord, *Isa.*32.6.

It is the Lord who hardeneth mens hearts from his fear, and causeth them to err from his waies, *Isa.*64,16

When the Saints shal rejoyce, it is the wickeds portion to cry for sorrow of heart, *Isa.* 65.14.

Right Pastors according to Gods heart, are such as feed us with knowledge and understanding, *Jeremiah* 3. 15.

The naturall imaginations of the heart lead us unto Idolatry, *Jer.* 9. 14 and 13. 10.

Wicked Ministers cause marvellous astonishment of heart in the Saints: From thence proceed many great evils, *Mat.*15.19.

Dan-

Danger.

Such who are ſtout of heart, are far from righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.*46.12

Evil hard hearts are in danger to be worſe and worſe, and more hard hearted, *Iſa.* 1.10,19.

The wrath of God is able to make all hearts to melt, *Iſa.*13.12

A diverted erroneous heart diverts us alſo from hearing God, and brings deſtruction, *Deut.*30.17

Impenitent hard hearts that cannot repent, treaſure up wrath unto themſelves againſt the day of wrath, &c. *Rom.*2.5

An evil unbeleeving heart makes us to depart away from the living God, *Heb.*3.12.

Whoriſh Idolatrous hearts are called God-breaking hearts, *Ezek.* 6.9

Hardned adamantine hearts bring great wrath from the Lord of Hoſts, *Zech.*7.12

A joyfull Heart.

Truſting in Gods mercy makes our hearts rejoyce in in his Salvation,

Gods continuall preſence glads and rejoyces it, *Pſalm* 16.8

The ſtatutes of the Lord rejoyce it, *Pſal.*19.8

Truſting in God aſſures us that our hearts ſhall rejoyce in him, Pſ. 33.21.

Encouragements.

Walking with God, with all our heart, procures mercy and Covenant keeping from him, 1 *Kings* 8.23

Delighting in Gods ſtatutes, obtains our hearts deſire, Pſ. 37.4

Attaining.

God circumciſes our hearts, and the hearts of our ſeed, to love him and fear him with all our heart and ſoul, that we might live, *Deut.*30.6

God

God creates in us a clean heart and renews a right ſpirit within us, Pſ. 51.10

In heart-failing ſtrength, the Saints can make God their ſtrength and portion, Pſ. 37.26

In oppreſſion of heart the Saints do with reflecting and communing with their hearts work out a way to comfort, Pſ. 77.6

By truſting in God with all our heart, and not leaning unto our underſtanding, Prov. 3.5

By waſhing our hearts from wickedneſſe, and departing from our wicked thoughts, *Jer.* 4.14

By taking away the foreſkin of our hearts. *Jer.* 4.4

By ingageing them to approch unto God, *Jer.* 30.21

By Gods giving us a heart to know him, and to be his people,

By Gods working and our preparing to have his law written in our hearts, *Jer.* 31.33.

By giving us one heart, and putting a new ſpirit within us, taking away our ſtony heart, and giving us a heart of fleſh, *Ezek.* 11.19

By caſting away all our abominations, *Ezek.* 18.21

God by giving us a new heart and a right ſpirit, cauſeth us to walk in his wayes and judgements, ſaving us from our uncleanneſſes and idols, *Ier*, 26.27, 28

By plowing up our fallow ground, with renting of our hearts, and not our garments, *Joel.* 2.13.

Keeping.

The peace of God which paſſes all underſtanding, guards the heart and minde in Chriſt Jeſus, *Phil.* 4.3

By hiding Gods Word therein, Pſ. 119.11

By watching over the ſame diligently, *Prov.* 4.23

God keeps our hearts from not inclining to any evil thing, Pſ. 141.4

The taking of Gods teſtimonies for our heritage for ever, and the rejoycing of our heart, Pſ. 119.11

Titles

XCI.

TITLES OF A GOOD HEART.

A Sorrowful heart, Pſ. 25.17

A diſquiet heart, Pſ. 38.8

A panting heart, Pſ. 38.10.

A heart hot within us, Pſ. 39.3

A ſorrowfull failing heart, Pſ. 55. 5

An overwhelmed heart, Pſ. 6.1

A ſmitten heart, Pſ. 102. 4.

A broken heart, Pſ. 109. 16 and 147. 3

A glad heart, Pſ. 16.8

A confident heart, Pſ. 27.3

A truſting heart, Pſ. 28.7

A fixed heart, Pſ. 108.1

An eſtabliſhed heart, Pſ. 112.8

An enlarged heart, Pſ. 119. 32. 2 Cor. 6. 11

A perfect heart, Pſ. 101. 2

A pure heart, Pſ. 4. 3

A clean heart, Pſalm 51. 10.

A cleanſed heart, Pſ. 73. 13

An all-praiſing heart, Pſ. 88. 12

A Gods face ſeeking heart, Pſ. 27. 8

A law-containing heart, Pſ. 4. 8

A good enditing heart, Pſ. 45. 1

A heart with Gods waies in it, Pſ. 84. 5

Hearts applied to wiſdome, Pſ. 90. 12

A whole praiſing heart, Pſ. 111. 1 & Pſ. 138. 1

A ſound heart in Gods ſtatutes, Pſ. 119. 80

A rejoycing heart, Pſ. 119. 1.

A well enclined heart, Pſ. 119. 112

A heart not haughty, Pſ. 131. 1

A Word-keeping heart, Pro. 3. 1

A retaining heart, Pro. 4. 4

A heart not enclining to evil, Pro. 7. 25

An underſtanding heart, Pro. 8. 5

Wiſe

Wiſe in heart, *Pro.*18.8

A beleeving heart, *Rom.* 10.10

A ſorrowful lowly heart, *Rom.*9.2

A circumciſed heart and ſpirit, *Rom.* 2.29

An applying heart, *Eccleſ.* 7. 2.

A way-guided heart, *Pro.* 23.19

A heart applied to knowledge, *Pro.*22.17

A wiſe heart, *Prov.* 16. 21.

A ſtedfaſt decreeing heart, 1 *Cor.*7.37

Spirit-earneſted hearts, 2 *Cor.* 1. 22.

Epiſtle-written hearts, 2 *Cor.*3 2

Hearts ſpiritually ſhined in, 2 *Cor.* 5.6.

A purpoſing heart, 2 *Cor.* 9.7

A ſimple heart, *Ephe.*6.5

Hearts kept through Chriſt Jeſus, *Phil.*4.7

Hearts comforted, *Col.* 2 2.

Singing gracious hearts, *Col.* 3. 6

God-directed hearts, 2 *Theſ.* 3.5

A true heart, *Heb.*10.22.

Eſtabliſhed waiting hearts, *Jam.*5.8

The heart-hidden man, 1 *Pet.*3.8

Hearts ſanctifying the Lord, 1 *Pet.*3.15

Aſſured hearts, 1 *Joh* 3. 19.

Hearts fulfilling Gods wil, *Rev.*17.17

Hearts full of the Law, *Iſa.* 51.7

A not-condemning heart, 1 *John.* 3.21

A terrour-meditating heart, *Iſa.*33.13

An enlarged fearing heart, *Iſa.*60.5

A burning fired heart, *Jer.*20.6

A God-knowing heart, *Jer.*24.7

A heart engaged to God, *Jer.*30.21

A crying heart, *Lam.* 2. 18

A Word-receiving heart, *Ezek.*3.10

A new heart, *Ezek.*11.19

A heart of fleſh, *idem.*

A ſound heart, *Pro.*14.30

A purpoſing heart, *Dan.* 1.8

A ſet underſtanding heart, *Dan.*10.12

A heart rejoycing in the Lord, *Zech.*10.7

Pure in heart, *Mat.* 5.8

Lowly in heart, *Mat.* 11. 29.

Treaſuring up hearts, *Luke* 1. 66.

A pondering heart, *Luke* 2.19

Pricked hearts, *Act.* 2. 37

A breaking heart, *Acts* 21. 13

Integrity of heart, *Gen.* 20.5

A joy-fainting heart, *Gen.* 45.26

A God-willing heart, *Exod.* 25.2.

Wiſe hearts, *Exod.* 35.4

A conſidering heart, *Deut.* 4.35

A ſpeaking heart, 1 *Sam.* 1.13.

An Arke-trembling heart, 2 *Kings.* 22. 19

A right heart.

A tender heart, 2 *Kings* 2 19.

An obedient heart, 2 *Chro.* 30.12.

A heart lifted up in Gods way, 2 *Chron.*26.6

XCII.

TITLES OF A BAD HEART.

DEſtroying hearts, *Pſ.* 74.8.

Hearts ſet on evil, *Eccleſ.*8.11

Hearts full of evil and madneſſe, *Eccleſ* 9.3

Erring hearts, *Pſalm* 95.10

Veiled hearts, 2 *Cor.* 3. 16.

An exalted heart, *Hoſ.* 13.6

A groſſe heart, *Matth.* 13.5.

A ſlow heart, *Luke* 16. 25.

A forgetfull heart, *Deut.* 4. 9.

A doubting heart, *Deut.* 7. 17.

A diſcouraged heart, *Numb.*32.9

A great thinking heart, *Judg.*5. 13

A

A great ſearching heart, *Judg.*5.16

A heart not perfit, 2 *Kin.* 15.3

A not applying heart, *Mal.* 2.2

A ſecretly enticing heart, *Job* 32.27

An iniquity regarding heart, *Pſal.*66.18

A God-tempting heart, *Pſal.*78.18

A heart not right with God, *Pſal.*78.33

A ſecure fearleſſe heart, *Pſal.*10.6

A heart hid from underſtanding, *Job* 17.4

An after-eyes walking heart, *Job* 31.7

A heart deceived with women, *Job* 31.9

A heart ful of ſnares and nets, *Eccleſ.*7.26

A heart working wicked things, *Pſal.*58.2

A heart bleſſing in impiety, *Deut.*29.19

A heart brought down with labour, *Pſal.*107.12

A reproof-deſpiſing heart, *Pro.*29.1

A beauty luſting heart, *Prov.*6.25

A wicked deviſing heart, *Prov.*6.8

A heart averſe from wiſdom, *Prov.* 17.6

A childiſh heart, *Prov.* 22.9

A ſinners envying heart, *Prov.*25.17

A deſtruction ſtudying heart, *Prov.*24.2

A hatred-turned heart, *Pſal.*105.25

A haſty-wording heart, *Eccleſ.*5.2

An impenitent heart, *Rom.* 2.5

An evil heart of unbelief, *Heb.*3.12

An inconſidering heart, *Iſa.*44.19

A revolting and rebellious heart, *Ier.*5.23

An uncircumciſed heart, *Ier* 9.26

A heart departing from God, *Ier.*17.5

A deſperatly wicked heart, *Ier.*17.9

A heart ſet upon Idols, *Ezek.*14.2

A heart rejoycing in miſchief, *Ezek.*25.6

A deſpightful old grudging heart, *Ezek* 25.15

A God-breaking whorish heart, *Ezek.*6.9

A heart walking after the deceit of its detestable things, *Ezek.*11.21

A heart unresolved in Gods fear, *Ier.*5.24

A heart ful of all evils, *Mat.*15.19

A heart not right in Gods sight, *Act.*8.5.4

A heart turning from God, *Deut.*24.18

An unprepared heart, 2 *Chron.*12.13

A not perceiving heart, *Deut.*29.4

A hard heart, *Rom.*2.5

A stony heart, *Ezek.*36 26.

XCIII.

OF THE THOVGHTS.

Generals.

NO thought can be hid from God, *Iob* 42.2

Thoughts of continuance of riches are vain, *Psal* 49 11

Gods thoughts are very deep, *Psal.*92.5

God understands our thoughts a far off, *Psal.*139 2.

In thoughts for pardon of sin, Gods thoughts are not as our thoughts, *Isa.*55 8

Thoughts of iniquity complained of *Isa.*59.7

It is a rebellious and no good way, complained of, to walk after our own thoughts *Isa.*65.2

God knows our works & thoughts, *Isa.*66.18

Every imagination of mans heart is onely evil, contiuually, *Gen.*6.5

As the heavens are higher then the earth, so are Gods thoughts and ways above our ways and thoughts, *Isa.* 55.9

Those that are ready to slip with their feet, are despised in the thought of him that is at ease, *Iob* 12.5

The inward thoughts and heart of wicked men are deep, *Psal.*64.6

We

Wee ſhould hate vain thoughts, *Pſal.*119 113

The thoughts of God ought to be very precious unto us, *Pſal.*139.17

The thoughts of fooliſhneſſe is ſin, *Pro.*24.9

Wicked mens thoughts are thoughts of iniquity, waſting deſtruction being in their paths, *Iſa.*59.7

Wicked men underſtand not, the thoughts of the Lord, nor his counſel, *Micah* 4.12

Wicked thoughts are abomination unto the Lord, *Pro.*15.26

Tryals.

The inward thoughts and heart of wicked men are deep, *Pſal.*64.6

In the multitude of our thoughts, Gods comfort doth delight us, *Pſal.*94. 19

Good men love right thoughts, *Prov.* 12.5

It is threatned as a ſore puniſhment, to bring upon us the fruit of our thoughts, *Jer.*6.19

Thoughts follow and attend the viſions of the night *Iob* 4.13

They make one make haſte to anſwer. *Job* 20.2

God is not in all wicked mens thoughts, *Pſal.*10.4

Thoughts that God is altogether like us, are vain wicked thoughts, *Pſal.* 50. 22.

Wicked mens thoughts are all againſt the Saints to wreſt their words, *Pſalt* 0.4.

Our thoughts they are but vanity, *Pſal.* 94.11.

In the multitude of our thoughts within us, Gods comforts doe delight the ſoule. *Pſal.* 94.16.

The thoughts of the righteous are right, *Prov.*12.5.

The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination unto the Lord, *Prov.*15.26.

The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteouſneſs, *Prov.* 2.5.

The fruit of our vaine thoughts is a great puniſhment of them. *Jeremiah* 6. 19

Thoſe are evil thoughts, to ſpoil them that are at reſt, *Ezek* 38.10

Sinful thoughts are troubleſome, and breed feares, *Dan* 5.6

Chriſt ſees our thoughts, *Mat.*9.4

Chriſt knew our thoughts, *Mat.*9.21

Out of the heart proceedeth evil thoughts, murders, &c. *Mat.*15.19

They make deep impreſſions in the forgiveneſſe of ſins, *Acts* 3.22.

In our naturall eſtate, our thoughts accuſe or excuſe us, *Rom.*1.15

The Word of God is a diſcerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart, *Heb.*12.4

Cure of ill thoughts.

To think on our ways, and turn our feet unto Gods teſtimonies, *Pſal.*119.59

To hate vain thoughts, *Pſal.*119.113

By committing our ways unto God, they are eſtabliſhed, *Prov.*16.3

In reconciling our ſelves to god, our wicked thoughts muſt be forſaken, *Iſa.*55.7

By waſhing our hearts from wickedneſſe, *Jer.*4 14

By keeping our hearts with all diligence, *Pro.*4.43

XCIV.

After Proverbs.

SKin for skin, & all that a man hath wil hee give for his life, *Iob* 2. 4

Great men are not always wiſe, *Iob* 32.9

The eare tryeth words, as the mouth taſteth meat, *Iob* 34.3

Fair weather commeth out of the North, *Iob* 37 22

Every man in his beſt eſtate altogether vanity, *Pſal* 39.5

The ſtone which the builders refuſed, is made the head

head of the corner, *Pſ.*118. 22. *Mat.*21.42

A threefold cord is not eaſily broken, *Eccleſ.*4. 12.

A light which is ſet on a hil cannot be hid, *Matth.* 5.14

Men light not a candle to put it under a buſhell, *Mat.* 5.14

Where our treaſure is, there will our heart be alſo, *Mat.*6.21.

The light of the body is the eye, *Mat.*6. 22

No man can ſerve two maſters, *Mat.*6.24.

Wiſdom is juſtified of her children, *Mat.*11.19

Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof, *Matth.* 6. 34

The way that leads to heaven is ſtrait and narrow, *Mat.*7.14.

The diſciple is not above his man,

The ſervant is not above his Lord, *Mat.*10.4.

There is nothing covered that ſhall not be revealed.

And hid that ſhall not be known, *Matthew* 10. 26

The whole need not the Phyſician, but the ſick, *Mat.* 9.12

God will have mercy, and not ſacrifice, *Matth.*9. 13

No man putteth a peece of new cloth into an old garment, *Mat.*9 16

Men put not New Wine into old bottles, *Matt b* 9.17

The harveſt may be plenteous, and the labourers few, *Mat.*9. 37

Thoſe who receive freely, ought to give freely, *Mat.* 10.8

The workman is worthy of his meat, *Matth* 10. 10

Every kingdome divided againſt it ſelf is brought to deſolation, *Mat.*12.25

Every city or houſe divided againſt it ſelf, ſhall not ſtand, *Mat.*12.25

He that is not with God, is againſt him.

Thoſe that gather not with him, ſcatter abroad, *Matth.* 12 30

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth ſpeaketh, *Mat.*12.34

A good man out of the treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things.

An evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things, *Matth.* 12. 36

By our words we shall be justified, and by our words we shall be condemned, *Mat.*12.37

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man, but that which commeth out of the mouth, *Mat.* 15.11

Every plant which God hath not planted shall be rooted up *Mat.* 15.13

If the blinde lead the blinde, both of them do fall in the ditch, *Matth.* 15.14

To eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man, *Mat.* 15.20

A Prophet is not without honour save in his own country, and in his own house, *Mat.*13.57

We say in the evening it may bee fair weather, when the skie is red, *Mat.* 16.2

Out of the mouthes of babes and sucklings God hath perfected praise, *Mat.* 21.16

Whersoever the Carcasse is, thither will the Eagles be gathered together, *Mat.*24.28

When the branches of the figtree are yet tender, and puts forth leaves, we know that Summer is nigh, *Mat.*24.32

Unto every one that hath, it shall be given, and he shall have abundance;

But from him that hath not, shall be taken away, even that which he hath, *Mat.*25.29

I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad, *Matth.*26.31

The children of the marriage Chamber, cannot mourne while the bridegroom is with them, they cannot fast, *Marke* 2.19

The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath, *Mark.* 2. 27.

No

No man can enter in o a ſtrong mans houſe, and ſpoil his goods, except he wil firſt binde the ſtrong man, *Mar.* 3. 27.

It is not meet to take the childrens bread and give it unto the dogs, *Mar.* 7. 27.

The dogs under table, eat the childrens crummes, *Mar.* 7. 28.

He that is not againſt us, is on our part, *Mar.* 9. 40.

Phyſitian, heal thy ſelf, *Luke* 4. 23.

The Diſciple is not above his maſter,

Every man that is perfect ſhal be as his maſter, *Luke* 6. 4.

He that is not againſt us, is for us, *Luke* 9 50.

The fathers have eaten ſoure grapes, and the childrens teeth are ſet on edge, *Ier.* 31. 29.

The days are prolonged, and every viſion faileth, *Ezek.* 12. 22

The days, are at hand, & the effect of every viſion, *Ezek.* 12. 23

The viſion that he ſayes, is many days to come, *Ezek* 12. 27

It is wo to him that increaſeth that which is not his,

And to him that ladeth himſelf with thick clay, *Hab.* 2. 6

As is the mother, ſo is her daughter, *Ezek.* 16. 24

No man putting his hand to the plough, and going back again, is fit for the Kingdome of heaven, *Luke* 9. 62

The labourer is worthy of his hire, *Luke* 10. 7

The life is more then meat, and the body then raiment, *Luke* 12. 25

Unto whom much is given, much ſhal be required,

And unto whom men have committed much, of him men require the more, *Luke* 12. 48.

When a cloud ariſeth in the Weſt, there com meth a ſhower,

When we ſee the South winde blow, there wil be heat, *Luke* 12. 56.

That which is born of the

the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit, *John* 3.6.

A man can recive nothing, unlesse it be given him from heaven, *John* 3. 27

He that hath the bride, is the bridegroom, *John* 3. 29

One soweth and another reapeth, *John* 4. 37

Salt is good, but if the salt hath lost its savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned:

It is not for the land, nor for the dunghill, but must be cast out, *Luke* 14.34

The children of this world, are in their generation wiser then the children of light, *Luke* 16.8.

He which is faithfull in that which is least, is faithfull also in that which is much,

And he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in the much, *Luke* 16 10

We cannot serve God and Mammon, *Luke* 16.13

That which is highly esteemed of men, is abomination, in the sight of God, yea, is abomination, *Luke* 16.15.

The things that are impossible with man, are possible with God, *Luke* 18. 27

The Stone which the builders refused, the same is made the head of the corner, Ps. 118. 22

When the Fig-tree shoots out, we know that the Summer is neer at hand, *Luke* 21.20

If these things be done to the greene-tree, what will they do to the dry? *Luke* 23. 31.

A Prophet hath no honour in his own Country, *John* 4. 44.

There is no man that doth a thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly, *John* 7.4

The servant abideth not in the house for ever, but the servant abideth in it for ever, *John*. 8. 35

God heareth not sinners, *John* 9.31

The servant is not greater then his Lord, *John* 15. 20

XCV.

Of our SPIRIT.

Generals.

THe Lord weighes the the Spirits, *Prov.* 16.2.

He that hath no rule over his ſpirit, is like a City that is broken down, and without walls, *Prov.*25.8

There is no man that hath power over the Spirit, to retain the Spirit, nor power in the day of death, *Eccleſ.*8.7.

Affliction and bitterneſſe of ſoul will make us to complain, Job 7.11

Trials.

A broken Spirit, with a broken and contrite heart, are Gods ſacrifices which he will not deſpiſe, *Pſalm* 51.17

Perverſenes of the tongue is a breach in it, *Pro.* 15.3

Our Spirit is broken by ſorrow of heart, *Pro.*15.13

A broken Spirit drieth the bones, *Pro.*17.22

The Spirit will endure our infirmity.

A wounded Spirit none can bear, *Pro.*18.14,

It is the Candle of the Lord ſearching the inward parts of the belly, *Pro.*20.27

There is a ſpirit of ſlumber, *Rom.*11.8

We ſhould be fervent in Spirit, ſerving the Lord, *Rom.*12.12

Dying we ought to recommend our Spirits into the hand of God, *Pſalm.* 31.5.

XCVI.

Witneſſes of our SPIRIT.

JObs Apologie, God knowing him not to be wicked, *Job.* 10.7.

His not denying the words of the Holy One, there

therefore not to ſpare him, Job. 6 10.

Having ordered our cauſe, we may be aſſured to be juſtifyed, *Job* 13.8

Job, that his foot had held his ſteps, to have kept his way and not declined,

Not to have gone back from the commandment of his lips,

To have eſteemed the words of his mouth then his appointed food, *Job* 23.11, 12.

Jobs holding his integrity, and righteouſneſſe, *Iob.* 27.5, 6

Job his mercy, charity, compaſſion, &c. ſtood upon & pleaded, *Iob* 29.13, 14, &c.

His weeping with them that were in trouble, and ſoul grieving for the poor, *Iob* 30 25

The witneſſe of his integrity through all the commandments, *Iob* 31.

David, his not doing this, or rewarding evil to him at peace with him, *pſal.* 7.3, 4

His heart-proving, night-viſiting, trying, reſolution, *pſal.* 17.3.

His keeping from the paths of the deſtroyer, becauſe of Word of God, *pſal.* 17.4

His keeping the wayes of the Lord, *pſalm.* 18. 20, 21.

His walking integrity, *pſal.* 26.1, 2

Of his enemies, compaſſion, carriage towards them, *pſalm* 35. 13, 14

His judging according to his righteouſneſſe, *pſalm* 35.24

His perfect way of walking, flying of wickedneſſe, *pſal.* 101.3, 4

Paul his knowing nothing by himſelf, yet not thereby juſtified, 1 *Cor.* 4. 4.

His good conſcience-teſtimonie rejoycing, 2 *Cor.* 1. 12

Ieremie his words-eating, rejoycing, *Ierm.* 15. 15, 16, 17

His not deſiring the woefull day *Ier.* 17. 16

Of *Paul*, his preaching diligence, piety, &c. *Act* 20. 19, 20

Abimelech

Abimelech, his teſtimony, apologie, *Gen.* 20. 5.

The tithing apologie, *Deut.* 26.12

David, of his reward, waies of God keeping, not departing, and uprightnes, 2 *Sam.*22.22

His offering apologie, uprightneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 29. 17

Moſes apologie, not having taken ſo much as a hoof, &c. *Numbers* 16.15

Samuels apologie, having taken neither Oxe or Aſſe, 1 *Sam.*12.3

Hezekiah, his perfect-walking apologie, *Iſaiah* 38.

Reuben, his apologie to his brethren for *Joſeph*, *Gen.* 42.22

In a tempeſt.

The Church in great miſery triumphing and truſting at the ſame time, *pſal.* 44.17,18,19

The Propher, taking ſo much the faſter hold, as in fear and trouble Pſal. 7.7

A ſtrong conflict alſo with a joyfull and victorious iſſue. Pſal. 66.12

Ionah in his diſtreſſe, yet his looking towards Gods holy temple, *Ionah* 2. 4, 5

Jobs Redeemer knowledge, after a ſtrong and grievous conflict, Job 19. 20,21 and 25.26

XCVII.

TO POORE,

Mercy.

Generalls.

WE muſt not rob the poor, becauſe he is poor, nor oppreſſe the afflicted in the gate, *Pro.*22. 22

A poor man oppreſſing the poor, is like a ſweeping rain, which leaveth no food, *Prov.*28.3

Uujuſt gain gathered by uſury, ſhal fal unto ſuch who ſhall

ſhal pity them, *Prov.* 28. 8.

Righteous men conſider their cauſe, *Prov.* 29. 7.

In oppreſſing of the poor, & perverting of judgment, there is a higher then the oppreſſours who regards them, *Eccle.* 5. 8.

We muſt give a portion to ſeven and alſo to eight, for we know not what evil ſhal come upon the earth, *Eccleſ.* 11. 2.

We ought to be given to hoſpitality, and diſtributing to the Saints neceſſities, *Rom.* 12. 13.

In deep poverty the ſaints may abound unto rich liberality, 2*Cor.* 8. 2.

We ſhould eſpecially do good unto the houſhold of faith, *Gal.* 6. 10.

We ought to be merciful as God is merciful, *Luke* 6. 36.

We ſhould eſpecially feaſt the poor, the lame, and the blinde, *Luke* 14. 12.

They muſt not be diſcountenanced in their cauſe, nor wreſted in judgment, *Exod.* 23. 3.

The gleanings of our harveſt ſhould be left for the poor, *Levit.* 23. 22.

Whoſoever is poor amongſt us, we are bound to relieve him, *Levit.* 35. 35.

We muſt open our hand wide unto our needy brother, and give him, *Deut.* 15. 7, 8.

We ſhould not deal roughly with a poor man, nor ſleep with his pledge, *Deut.* 24. 11.

Danger of our neglect.

There is that withholdeth more then is meet, and yet it tendeth to poverty, *Prov.* 11. 24.

Thoſe who oppreſſe ſuch, reproach their Maker, *Prov.* 14. 31.

Thoſe who mock them, reproach their Maker, *Prov.* 17. 5.

Who ſtop their ears at their cry, ſhal alſo cry and ſhal not be heard, *Prov.* 21. 13.

Thoſe ſhal have judgment mercileſſe, who ſhew no mercy, *Iam.* 2. 13.

It is a Sodome ſinne, not to

to ſtrengthen the hands of the poor and needy, *Ezek.* 16. 19.

Manner.

Giving muſt be with ſimplicity, *Rom.* 12. 8.

Mercy muſt be ſhewed with cheerfulneſſe, *ibid.*

Excellency.

Such are better then liars, *Prov.* 9. 22.

Such walking in their uprightneſſe, are better then perverſe rich men, *Prov.* 28. 6.

Encouragements.

There is that ſcattereth to ſuch, and yet increaſeth the more, *Prov.* 11. 24.

The liberal ſoul ſhal be ſatisfied, and he who watereth ſhal alſo be watered, *Prov.* 11. 29.

Thoſe who ſel corne to them, ſhal be bleſſed, *Prov.* 11. 26.

Such merciful lend unto the Lord, and the Lord wil repay all again, *Prov.* 19. 17.

Such who pities them are happy, *Prov.* 4. 21.

Such who follow after righteouſneſſe and mercy, finde life, righteouſneſſe and honour, *Prov.* 21. 21

Such bountiful of their bread, ſhal be bleſſed, *Prov.* 22. 9

Such who give unto them, ſhal not lack, *Prov.* 28. 27.

Thoſe who thus caſt bread upon the waters, ſhal after many days finde the increaſe thereof, *Eccleſ.* 11. 1.

He that ſoweth ſparingly, ſhal alſo reap ſparingly, and he that ſoweth bountifully, ſhal alſo reap bountifully, 2 *Cor.* 9. 6.

When the poor and needy are in diſtreſſes, then God wil not forſake them, *Iſa.* 41. 17.

If we draw out our ſoul to the hungry, and ſatisfie the afflicted ſoul, our light ſhal then riſe in obſcurity, and our darkneſſe ſhal be as the noon day, *Iſa.* 58. 10

It is a degree of perfection to be charitable unto them, *Mat.* 19. 21

Charity unto them brings abundant returns, *Luke* 6. 38.

XCVIII.
CHURCH.

Generals.

IT is built upon Christ the foundation, *Mat.* 16. 18.

Men were appointed therein, and hands laid on them by the Holy Ghost, *Act.* 8. 17.

The Churches after persecution had rest, *Act.* 9. 31.

The Believers met together in several places is called a Church, *Act.* 14. 27.

The company of believers in one Church, said to be a Church, *Rom.* 16. 3.

The several inhabiting Saints in divers places, are said to be Churches, 1 *Cor* 14. 33.

The Churches several companies of believers professing one faith, and the believers in *Aquilla* & *Priscillaes* house, called a Church, 1 *Cor.* 16. 19.

What.

It is the general company of true believers, in general or particular divisions, *Mat.* 18. 16.

The Church is said to be the house of God, the pillar, and the ground of truth, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16

Trials.

Such at first were added to the Church as should be saved, *Act.* 2. 24.

A great persecution is raised against the Church in Jerusalem in her infancy, *Act.* 8. 1.

A company of believers are said to be the Church, *Act.* 11. 22.

A company of believers in *Antiochia* called the church, *Act.* 11. 26.

Herod begins to persecute the

the Church, Act. 12. 1.

The earneſt prayers of the Church bring *Peter* out of priſon, *Act.* 12. 5.

The Church in Jeruſalem, with the Apoſtles and Elders, receive thoſe ſent unto them by the brethren of other Churches, *Act.* 15. 4

There was a Church at *Corinth*, 1 *Cor.* 1. 2

God did appoint for the Church divers Miniſterial officers, Apoſtles, Prophets, Teachers, Gifts of Miracles, 1 *Cor.* 12. 28. *Eph.* 4. 11

Women ought not to ſpeak in the Church, but to ask their husbands at home, 1 *Cor.* 14. 34

Peter wrote from the Church at Babylon. 1 *Pet.* 5. 14.

The Saints in *Cæſars* houſhold are ſaid to be a church, *Phi.* 4. 22

XLIX.

ELDERS.

Generals.

THe Jews had ancients called Elders, reproved for their traditions, *Mat.* 15. 3.

Amongſt the Jewiſh ſynagogues there were ſome called Elders, who perſecuted the Church, *Act.* 6. 12, 13

The Apoſtles and Elders with the Church at Jeruſalem, ſend choſen men unto Antiochia, with *Paul* and *Barnabas*.

The Apoſtles and Elders at Jeruſalem make decrees for the eſtabliſhing of the Church, *Act.* 16. 4, 5.

The Elders were of two ſorts; Thoſe ruling wel, and thoſe who laboured in the word and doctrine, 1 *Tim.* 5. 17.

The elder men muſt be ſober, ſound in the faith, in love and patience, *Tit.* 2. 2

Peter

Peter calleth himſelf an Elder, and wiſheth them to feed the flock of God depending upon them, without covetouſneſſe, as examples to the flock, not Lords over them, 1 *Pet.* 5. 2

Trials.

A Biſhop, to wit a teaching and labouring Elder in the word and doctrine, muſt be unreproveable, the huſband of one wife, 1 *Tim.* 3. 2.

All the Elders at Jeruſalem at *Pauls* comming ſalute him, he imparts all things unto them, Act. 21. 18

Deacons, ſuch as rule wel, were to be the husband of one wife, 1 *Tim.* 3. 8

The company of Elders, at Ordination, uſed to lay on hands; ſo ſuch received gifts, 1 *Tim.* 4. 14.

An Elder was not to be rebuked, but exhorted as a Father, the younger ſort as brethren, 1 *Tim.* 5. 1

Men then were laid hands on, ful of the Holy Ghoſt, to adminiſter to the widows and to ſerve the tables, *Act.* 6. 7

Libertines and Cyrenians then at firſt aroſe to oppoſe the Appoſtles, who were not able to withſtand their wiſedome, *Act.* 6. 9.

Elders at firſt in every city were ordained with prayer and faſting, *Act.* 14. 23.

The Apoſtles and Elders were had recourſe unto by the Church to decide queſtions, *Act.* 15. 2

Of the Elders of the Church of *Epheſus* it is ſaid, that they were made of the Holy Ghoſt overſeers of the flock, to feed the Church of God, *Act.* 20. 28

No accuſation muſt be admitted againſt an Elder, but under two or three witneſſes, 1 *Tim.* 5. 19.

By Apoſtolical direction *Titus* was left by Paul to appoint Elders in every city, *Tit.* 1. 5

Biſhop, *viz.* one of the former Elders, muſt be unreproveable, as Gods Steward, the husband of one wife, *Tit.* 1. 17

C.

C.

BAPTISME.

Generals.

THe Sacrament of Circumcision, was commanded and administred the eight day unto all the male children of Israel, *Gen.*17.8

Unto which figure, now answereth Baptisme, 1 *Pet.* 3.21

Jerusalem and Judea went out to *Iohn*, and were baptized in Jordan, *Mat.*3.5,6

Christ baptized all who came unto him, Joh.3.26

Christ Baptized not, but his Disciples, *Iohn* 2.

Iohn preached Baptisme for the remission of sinnes, *Luke* 1.3

Those who have beene baptized unto Christ, have beene Baptized into his death, *Rom.*6.4

Christ was circumcised, *Mat.*2.23

To fulfil all righteousnes, he was Baptized, *Mat.*3.15

The true effectuall Baptism is the Baptizing of the Spirit of God, *Mat.*3.11

It is Christ who baptizeth with the Holy Ghost, John 1.33

All who are Baptized into Christ, have put on Christ, *Gal.*3.7

Trials.

Divers in the primitive Church were twice Baptized, first, into the Baptism of *John*, secondly, in the name of the Lord Jesus, *Acts* 19.6

Timotheus, notwithstanding Baptisme, because of the Jews was circumcised, *Acts* 16.3

Paul as soon as hee received his sight, was Baptized, *Acts* 9.18

All unbelievers of old were admitted to be Baptized unto remission of sins, to repent them of their lives, *Acts* 2.38

After the infancie of the Church, both men and women were Baptized, only in the Name of the Lord Jesus,

ſus; not of the Holy Ghoſt. then not ſent, *Acts* 18.16

The Gentiles who had received the Holy Ghoſt were Baptized, *Act.* 10.37

The Eunuch of *Æthiopia*, ſuddenly Baptized in the midſt of the water, *Acts* 9 38

The aſſent of believing in an Infidel made him capable of Baptiſme, *Acts* 8. 37

C.

Of SECTARIES AND SEPARATISTS.

Diſpoſition and Nature.

SUch are careleſſe & uſually profuſe, what coſt they beſtow upon the ſin of their ſoules, *Micah* 6.6, 17.

They are not like-minded one towards another, according to Chriſt Jeſus, with one mind, and one mouth to praiſe God, *Romans* 15. 5.

They nouriſh and broach contentions, and diviſions, not being knit together in one mind, and in one judgment, ſo in a manner dividing Chriſt, 1 *Corin.* 1. 10, 11

They are carnal, being ful of diviſions, envy and ſtrife; walking as carnal men, 1 *Cor.* 2. 3

They are deceitful workers, transforming themſelves into the holieſt outward ſhapes, 2 *Cor.* 11. 12

Seeing Satan himſelf is transformed into an Angell of light, it is no wonder if his Miniſters transforme themſelves ſo alſo, 2 *Cor.* 11 13

They are Perverters of holy things, going about to pleaſe men, unlike the ſervants of Chriſt, *Gal.* 1 6,7

They are as children wavering, toſſed about with every winde of doctrine, by their deceit, and whereby they lie in wait to deceive, *Epheſ.* 4. 13, 14

They

They are lovers of themselves, Covetous, Boasters, Proud, cursed Speakers, disobedient to Parents, unthankfull, unholy.

Without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, intemperate, despising them that are good,

Traitors, heady, high-minded,

Lovers of pleasure, more then lovers of God,

They have a form of godlinesse, but have denied the power thereof, 2 *Tim.* 3, 2, 3

They like *Jannes* and *Jambres*, resist the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 7

They are men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 8

They are mad, and their madnes shal be discovered unto all men, 2 *Tim.* 2. 9

They do not suffer wholsome doctrine,

But having itching eares get themselves a heape of teachers after their owne lusts,

They turn their ears from the truth, and give eare to fables, 2 *Tim.* 4. 2, 3, 4

They professe they know God, but by works they deny him,

And are abominable and disobedient, and to every good work reprobate, *Titus* 1. 14, 15

They are false prophets, which bring in damnable heresies, touching Christ, 2 *Pet.* 2. 11

They cause the way of truth to be evil spoken of 2 *Peter* 2. 2

They through covetousnes with fained words, make merchandize of others, 2 *Peter* 2. 3

They are said to walk after the lust of the flesh, and to despise Government,

Stand in their own conceit,

And fear not to speak evil of them that are in dignity, 2 *Pet.* 2. 9

In speaking swelling words of vanity, they beguile with wantonnesse, through the lust of the flesh, them that are clean escaped from them which are wrapped in errour, 2 *Pet.* 2. 11.

They promise men liber-

ty who hear and obey them, being themſelves the ſervants of ſin, 2 *Pet.*2.18

Such dreamers alſo defile the fleſh,

And deſpiſe Government

And ſpeake evil of thoſe that are in authority, *Jude* 8

They ſpeak evil of thoſe things they know not,

And whatſoever things they know, they naturally as bruit beaſts, which are without reaſon, in theſe things they corrupt themſelves, *Jude* 9.

Theſe are Murmurers, Complainers,

Walkers after their own luſts, whoſe mouth ſpeaks proud things, having mens perſons in admiration, becauſe of advantage, *Jude* 10

Theſe are fore-prophecied of, mockers which ſhould be in the laſt times, walking after their owne ungodly luſts,

Makers of ſects, ſenſuall, having not the ſpirit, *Jude* 18.

They went out from us, but they were not of us,

For if they had bin of us, they would have continued with us: but this commeth to paſſe, that it might appear that they are not all of us, 1 *John* 2.19

Their Impieties and Abſurdities,

They would be thought Doctors of the Law, and yet underſtand not what they ſpeak, nor what they affirm, 1 *Tim.*1.7

They teaching otherwiſe then the wholſome verity of Chriſt which is according to godlineſſe,

Are puft up, knowing, but dote about queſtions and ſtrife of words, whereof commeth envy, ſtrife, railings, evil ſurmiſings,

Vain diſputations of men of corrupt minds deſtitute of the truth, which think that gain is godlineſs, 1 *Tim.* 6.3,4,5

Such creep into houſes, and lead captive ſilly women laden with diverſe luſts, who are ignorant, 2 *Tim.*3.4,5.

Trials

Trials touching them.

They come in ſheeps clothing.

But inwardly they are ravening wolves, *Mat.* 7. 15

They are known by their naughty fruits, becauſe

Grapes are not gathered from thorns,

Nor figs from thiſtles, *Mat.* 7. 16

They confine the kingdom of heaven unto outward formalities, more then to the ſubſtance of Religion,

Which conſiſts in righteouſneſſe, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghoſt, 14. 17

They cauſe diviſions and diſſentions contrary to the doctrine which we have learned, *Rom.* 16. 17

They ſerve not the Lord Jeſus Chriſt, but their own bellies,

They deceive the hearts of the ſimple with fair and flattering ſpeeches, *Rom.* 16. 18

They ſpie out Chriſtians liberty, labour to entrap them, and bring them into bondage, *Gal.* 2. 4

They bring men into bondage again, from divers things they have been freed from, *Gal.* 4. 9

They ſpoil ſome thorow vain deceit and traditions of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Chriſt, *Col.* 2. 8

They burden men with traditionall outward formalities, and ſhadowes of ſubſtantiall truths, according to mens fancies, *Col.* 2. 16

All which hath but a ſhadow of Religion and humbleneſſe of minde, in outward auſterity upon the body, being fleſhly, *Col.* 2. 16

The brawling and fierceneſſe of their tongues, ſhew their religion to be in vain, *James* 1. 26

Their bitterneſſe and ſtrife ſhews them to be liars againſt the truth, *Jam.* 3. 14, 15, 16

Re-

Remedies against their infection.

To mark them and avoid them, *Rom.* 16.17

They must not be yeelded unto for subjection, no not for an houre, *Gal.* 2. 4,5

To separate our selves from them, 1 *Tim.* 8. 5. and 2 *Tim.* 3.3

To put away foolish and unlearned questions, which engender strife, 2 *Tim.* 2. 23

Not to take heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men, which turn away from the truth, *Tit.* 1. 14.

To be like-minded, having the same love,

Being of one accord and of one judgement, *Phil.* 2. 2

To do nothing thorow contention and vainglory.

In meeknesse of minde every man to esteem another better then himself, *Phil.* 2.3.

To proceed by one rule unto that whereunto we are come, to minde all one thing, *Phil.* 3.15

To withdraw our selves from them that walk inordinately, 2 *Thes.* 3.6.

To avoid prophane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science, falsly so called,

Which unwares make men to erre from the faith, 1 *Tim.* 6.20.21

To stay prophane and vain babblings, which increase unto more ungodlinesse, 2 *Tim.* 2. 15

To study to shew our selves approved workmen which need not be ashamed, dividing the Word of truth a right, 2 *Tim.* 2.15

Not to be carried about with divers and strange doctrines, but to have our hearts stablished with grace, *Heb.* 13.9

To do justly,

To do mercy,

To humble our selves and to walk with God, *Mica.* 6.8

Not to strive,

To

To be gentle towards all men,

To be apt to teach,

To ſuffer the evil men patiently,

Inſtructing them with meekneſſe that are contrary minded, proving if that God at any time will give them repentance, that they might know the truth, 2 *Tim.* 2. 24, 25

To bring others to amendment out of the ſnare of the devil, that are taken at his will, *Tim.* 2. 26

CII.

Law from SINAI.

Generals.

SUch who have ſinned without the Law, ſhall periſh without Law.

As many as have ſinned in the Law ſhall be judged by it, *Rom.* 2. 12.

Not the hearers therof, but the doers ſhall be juſtified, *Rom.* 2. 13

Whatſoever the Law ſpeakes, it ſpeaks unto them who are under the Law, *Rom.* 3. 19.

By the deeds of the Law, there ſhall no fleſh be juſtified, *Rom.* 3. 20

Sin is not imputed where there is no Law, *Rom.* 5. 13.

The Law is not ſin, *Rom.* 7. 7

We had not known ſin but by the Law, *ibid.*

A man is not juſtified by the works thereof, but by the faith of Jeſus Chriſt, *Gal.* 2. 16

Without the Law ſin was dead, *Rom.* 7. 14

The Saints with their mindes they ſerve the law of God, but with their fleſh the law of ſin, *Rom.* 7. 25.

If the inheritance be of the Law, it is no more of promiſe, *Gal.* 3. 18.

Righteouſnes had been by the Law, if any Law given could have given life, *Gal.* 3. 20.

Who-

Whosoever shall keep the whole Law, and yet fail in one point, is guilty of all, *Jam.* 2. 10

Christ came not to destroy, but to fulfill it, and the Prophets, *Mat.* 5. 17

Till heaven and earth passe away, one tittle thereof shall not passe away till all be fulfilled, *Mat.* 5. 18

The carnal minde is not subject to the law of God, nor can be, *Rom.* 8. 7

The Spirit is not received by the works thereof, but by the hearing of Faith preached, *Gal.* 3. 7

If righteousnesse be by the Law, then Christ died in vain, *Gal.* 2. 12

The Law is not of faith, *Gal.* 3. 12

We through the Law are dead unto it, that we might live unto God, *Gal.* 2. 19

As many as are under the Law, are under the curse, *Gal.* 3, 10

Those are cursed who continue not in all things which are written in the book of the Law to do them, *Gal.* 3 10

Such who without a law do things according to the Law, are a law to themselves, *Rom.* 2. 14

Circumcision profiteth keeping the Law; but not keeping the Law, it is made uncircumcision, *Rom.* 2. 26

The righteousnesse of the Law is manifested without the Law, being witnessed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom.* 3. 21

The Law hath dominion over a man so long as he lives, *Rom.* 7. 1

The Law is holy, and the commandment holy, just and good, *Rom.* 7. 12.

The Law being weak, what it could not do, God sent his son in the similitude of sinfull flesh, and for sin condemned sin in the flesh, *Rom.* 8. 3

Christ is the end of the Law for righteousnesse to every one that beleeveth, *Rom.* 10. 4

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, when, he was made a curse for us, *Gal.* 3. 13

If righteousnesse be by the

the Law, then Christ died in vain, *Gal.*2.21

The Law which was 400 yeeres before the Promise, cannot disanul the Covenant which was confirmed in respect of Christ, *Gal.* 3. 17

It is not against the promise of God, *Gal.*3.21

Before faith came we were kept under it, being shut up unto the Faith which should afterwards be revealed, *Gal.* 3.23

All who are Circumcised, are bound to keep the whole Law, *Gal.* 5.3

When the Priesthood was changed, of necessity there must be a change of the Law, *Heb.*7. 12

The Law made nothing perfit, *Heb.*7. 19

Under the Law, there were Sacrifices for sins of knowledge and ignorance, *Heb.*9.7.*Lev.*6.12

Trials.

As many as have sinned in the Law, shall be judged by the Law, *Rom.*2.12

Such who without a Law do things according to the Law, are a Law unto themselves, *Rom.* 2. 14

The Righteousnesse of God without the Law manifested, is witnessed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom.*3. 21

It worketh wrath, for where no Law is, there is no transgression, *Romans* 4. 15

It hath dominion over a man so long as he liveth, *Rom.*7.1

We were delivered from it, that he being dead wherein we were held, we should serve in newnesse of Spirit, and not in oldnesse of the letter, *Rom.*7.6

It was added because of transgressions, till the Seed should come unto which the promise was made, *Gal.* 3. 19

Whosoever are justified thereby, are fallen from Grace, *Gal.*5.4

It is good, if a man use it lawfully, 1 *Tim.*1.8.

It made nothing perfect, *Heb.*7. 19

It

It had but the ſhadow of good things to come and not the ſubſtance of them, *Heb.* 1.10

Working of great things amongſt us, is done through the hearing of Chriſt preached, and not through the works of the *Law*, *Gal.* 3.5

Becauſe the juſt muſt live by faith, no man can be juſtified by the Law, *Gal.*3.11

We are become dead to it by the body of Chriſt, *Rom.*7.4

The commanding power thereof which is in Chriſt Jeſus, hath from the law of ſin and death, *Rom.* 8. 2.

The righteouſneſſe thereof is fulfilled in ſuch who walk not after the fleſh, but after the Spirit, *Rom.* 8.4

By Chriſt all who beleeve, are juſtified from all things, from which they could not be juſtified by the law of Moſes, *Act.* 13.39

We through the Law are dead to the Law, that we might live unto God, *Gal.* 2.19

It was ordained becauſe of the tranſgreſſions, till the ſeed ſhould come, unto which the promiſe was made, ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediatour, *Gal.*3 13

If there had been a law which could have given righteouſneſſe, then had righteouſneſſe been by the Law, *Gal.*3.21

Chriſt in the fulneſſe of time was ſent to redeem thoſe under the law, that we might receive the adoption of ſons, *Gal.*4.5

It was our ſchoolmaſter to bring us unto Chriſt, that we might be made righteous by faith, *Gal.* 3. 24

Thoſe who will be juſtified thereby, are aboliſhed from Chriſt, and are fallen from grace, *Gal.* 5.4

It is alſo fulfilled in one word, to love our neighbour as our ſelf, *Galathians* 5.14

If we be led by the Spirit, we

we are not under the Law, *Gal.* 5. 16

It is not given unto a righteous man, but to the lawleſſe and diſobedient, 1 *Tim.* 1. 9.

It was given by *Moſes*, but grace and truth came by Jeſus Chriſt, *Iohn* 1. 17.

CIII.

SINNE.

Generals.

UNder ſharp afflictions ſin is very troubleſome unto us, *Iob* 13. 23

We drink up iniquity like water, *Iob* 15. 16

It is a wretched thing, like *Adam* to cover our ſin and our iniquity, *Iob* 31. 33

Our ſinning hurts not God, nor our righteouſneſſe gives nothing to him: but doth profit our ſelves, *Iob* 35. 6.

Sinne is a moſt intolerable and heavy burthen, *Pſal.* 38. 4

It is God who muſt cleanſe us from our ſin, and waſh us from our iniquity, *Pſal.* 51. 2.

We were ſhaped in iniquity, and in ſin our mother conceived us, *Pſ.* 51 5.

Our ſins are not hid from God, *Pſal.* 69. 5

It is woful to have our ſins and our iniquities ſet before God, and our ſecret ſins in the light of his countenance, *Pſal.* 90. 8.

If God ſhould mark iniquities, none ſhould ſtand before him, but forgiveneſſe is with him, that he may be feared, *Pſal.* 130. 3.

Wicked men make a mock at it, *Prov.* 14. 9.

Such who cover a tranſgreſſion, ſeek love, *Prov.* 17. 9.

There is no juſt man that doth good upon earth, but he ſinneth, *Eccleſiaſtes* 7. 20.

Both Jew and Gentile are all under ſin, *Rom.* 2. 9.

It ſhould not reign in our mortall bodies, *Rom.* 6. 12

The beſt fruit thereof is ſhame

shame, & in the end death, *Rom.* 6.21.

Open sins must be openly rebuked, that others may fear, 1 *Tim.* 5.20

It is a high provocation of God, not to acknowledge our sin, *Ier.* 2.25

Great punishments usually come for great sins, *Ier.* 13.22.

Multitude of sins bring multitude of crosses, *Ier.* 30.17.

Man suffers for his sinne, *Lam.* 3.39

In our sinful estate God sees nothing in us to pity us for, *Ezek.* 16.45.

Nature.

It is a most heavy and intolerable burden, *Psal.* 40,12

It presses God, as a cart is pressed under sheaves, *Amos* 2.11.

Until washt away, it wil be stil before us, *Psal.* 51.3.

It is deceitful and hardening, *Heb.* 3.13.

Until forgiven it lies still at our door lurking and crying for vengeance, *Gen.* 4.7.

It cools our love, *Mat.* 24.12

It is insatiable, *Prov.* 30.15

It is ful of fear, wearines, labour, vexation and toile, *Ps.* 38.3,5.

It denies the God above, *Iob.* 31.28. *Psal.* 53.1

It delights to cover sin, *Iob* 31.33. *Psal.* 32.3

It causeth shame, *Gen.* 3.8. *Romans* 6.21. *Ier.* 2.26.

It benums and stupifies us, *Prov.* 22.23.

It is a punishment unto it selfe, *Ier.* 2.19

It makes us wise to do evil, but to have no knowledge to do good, *Ier.* 4.22.

It usually is bad, confident and presumptuous, *Ier.* 9.7,10

It is of a beastly nature, *Ier.* 8.14. *Psal.* 73.22.

To bring men low, *Psal.* 106.43

What.

It is the transgression of the Law, 1 *Iob.* 3.4.

It is usually accompanied with multitude of words, *Prov.* 10.19.

All

All unrighteousnesse is sin, 1 *John* 5. 17

The cursing of God in our hearts is sin, *Job* 1. 5

The thought of foolishnesse, *Prov.* 24. 9

Danger.

It fills mens bones ful of the sins of their youth, which shal go down with them to the grave, *Iob* 20. 11

Heaven wil reveal it, and the earth rise up against such, *Iob* 20. 27

It indangers us to be cast out in the multitude of our transgressions, *Psal.* 5. 10.

Thereby our life is spent with grief, and our years with sighing, & our strength consuming our bones, *Ps.* 31. 10.

It stops the hearing of our prayers, *Psal.* 66. 18

Continuance therein, incurably may wound us, Ps. 86. 21

Such who cover it, shal not prosper, *Prov.* 28. 15.

Such Sinners lurk privily for their own lives,

They lye in waite for their own bloud, *Prov.* 1. 18

To be turned to hel, with all the Nations that forget God, *Psal.* 9. 17

Cure.

God subdues all our sins, and casts our iniquities in the bottom of the sea, *Mic.* 7. 16

They are to be done away by righteousnesse,

And our iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor, for lengthening out of our Peace, *Dan.* 4. 27.

By washing to be clean, and putting away the evil of our doings, *Isa.* 1. 17.

By reasoning of the matter with God, by consenting and obeying, being willing to be reformed, *Isa.* 1. 18.

He blots out all our transgressions liste a thick cloud, *Isa.* 44. 22

It is he who blots them out all for his own sake, and will not remember our sins, *Isa.* 44. 22

By confessing and forsaking

ing of them, we come to have mercy, *Pſal.* 28. 13. *Pſal.* 32. 4, 5.

By mercy and truth, they are purged away, *Prov.* 16. 6.

By not walking with nor, conſenting to ſinners, *Prov.* 1. 10.

God is the beſt waſher away of ſin, and the bloud of Chriſt the beſt water to waſh it away, *Pſal.* 51. 7. 1 *Ioh.* 1. 7. *Pſal.* 130. 8

To ſtand in awe, commune with our own heart upon our bed, and be ſtill,

To offer up to God Sacrifices of righteouſneſſe, and to put our truſt in the Lord, *Pſal.* 4. 4, 5.

Multitudes of tender mercies removes the blots of them, *Pſal.* 51. 2.

End.

The end is death, with foregoing ſhame, *Rom.* 6. 14.

The wages thereof is death, *Rom.* 6. 21.

It is the ſting of death, 2 *Cor.* 15. 56

It brings men from the firſt to the ſecond death, *Rev.* 14. 20.

Comforts againſt it.

That it ſhal not have dominion over the Saints, they being not under the Law, but under Grace, *Rom.* 6. 14.

That God hath made him ſin, which knew no ſin, that we might be made the Righteouſnes of God in him, 2 *Cor.* 5. 21.

That our redemption is the forgivenes of ſins, *Eph.* 1. 17.

That he who is born of God, ſinneth not, neither can he ſin, for he is born of God, and his ſeed remaineth in him, 1 *John* 3. 9.

That God would have us return to him, though we have played the harlot with many lovers, *Ier.* 3. 1.

That God after many ſins is willing to receive us, if we return, *Ier.* 3. 7

It is his will and Proclamation, that backſliding ſinners may return, to have their backſlidings healed, &c.

&c. *Ierem.* 3. 12.

He onely would have us to acknowledge our sins, *Jer.* 3.13.

That there is a fountaine opened daly, to wash away sins and uncleannesses, *Zech.* 13.1.

When God pardons sin, and cleanses iniquity, it is to him a name of joy, praise and honour, through all the Nations of the earth, *Ier.* 33.8.

That God hath no delight in the death of a sinner, but rather that he should turn from his evil ways and live, *Ezek.* 33.11

When God pardons and puts away sin, it is so done, as if sought for, yet never to be found again, *Ier.* 50. 20.

Assurance of forgivenes.

When not hid, soundly confessed with true sorrow, and left off, *Psal.* 32. 5. 1 *John* 1.9

When it hath lost its dominion, and Regall commanding power, being now an intruding usurper, *Rom.* 6.12,14

When we have washed us and made us clean, ceasing to do evil, learning to do wel, &c. *Isa.* 1.16

When we finde sinne more sowre and bitter then ever we found it sweet, having our fruit in holinesse, becomming servants of righteousnesse, *Rom.* 6.18,21

When our chief sin most predominant, striving for dominion, is subdued and vanquished, *2 Samuel* 22, 24.

When the Lord shall have washed away all the filth of our iniquity, by the Spirit of Judgment, and by the Spirit of burning, *Isa.* 4 4.

When we have bin soundly convinced of the out of measure sinfulnesse thereof, filth, horrour, danger,

And thereupon apprehend and apply unto our souls, Christs everlasting righteousnesse, &c. *John* 16 8,9.

When

When we have been soundly beaten and frighted from it, our greatest care now being what to do for salvation, *Acts* 9. 6. and 16.26

When God hath planted in the soul a sound hatred and resolution against all sin, allowing themselves in no evil action whatsoever, *Rom.*7. 16,17.

When endeavour constantly to purifie our selves, even as Christ is pure, 1 *John* 3.3

When we are dead to sin, and live unto righteousnesse, 1 *Pet.*2.24.

When in the constant temper of of a waking tender conscience, the accusations, clamours, hues and cryes of sin, have ceased as formerly to fright and torment us, *Rom.*5.1

When we have truly mourned over Christ, whom our sins have pierced, *Zech.* 13.12

When the commanding power of the Spirit of life which is in Christ Jesus, hath freed us from the commanding power of sinne and death, *Romans* 8. 3

CIIII.

DEATH.

Generals.

IT it appointed for all men once to die, and after that commeth the judgement, *Heb.*9. 27.

No man liveth which shall not see death, or deliver his soul from the the power of the grave, *Ps.* 89.48.

The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence, *Ps.* 115.17

When wicked men die, their expectation perisheth with the hope of worst men, *Prov.*11.7

Through our rejoycing in Christ we ought to die daily, 1 *Cor.* 15. 2

Darknesse, with a shadow

dow of death, will ſtain all things, *Job* 3. 5

One may long for death, and not finde it, and dig for it more then for hid treaſures, and rejoyce exceedingly, when they have found the grave, *Job* 3. 21. *Rev.* 9. 6

God can bring out to light the ſhadow of death, *Job.* 12. 22.

It is a duty to remember it, *Iob.* 30. 23.

There is no remembrance of God, nor any giving him thanks in the grave, *Pſ.* 6. 5.

The iſſues from it belongeth unto God, *Pſalm* 68. 20.

Many times wicked men have no bands in their death, *Pſ.* 73. 4

We may deſire to live that we may do more good, *Pſ.* 71. 18.

Chriſt both died, roſe again and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living, *Rom.* 14. 9.

The way to proſper and to be kept from ſinning, is often to remember our latter end, *Deut.* 32. 29

Tryals.

The dead muſt not be mourned for without hope, 1 *Theſ.* 4. 13

It is God who puts an end to the ſhadow thereof, *Iob.* 38. 3.

It is God who lifts us up from the the gates thereof, *Pſ.* 9. 13

God muſt lighten our eyes, that we ſleep not the ſleep of death, *Pſ.* 30. 3

It is he who delivers our ſoul in death, *Pſ.* 33. 19

It is a wicked ſigne, to make a covenant with death and hell, *Iſa.* 28. 15

Good men are taken away from the evil to come, *Iſa.* 57. 11

Excellencie.

The day therefore is better then the day when one is borne, *Eccleſ.* 4. 1

Encouragement.

The death of the Saints is precious in Gods ſight, *Pſal.*116.15

As in *Adam* all die, ſo in Chriſt ſhall all be made alive, 1 *Cor.*15.22

As by man came death, ſo by man came alſo the Reſurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.*15.21

Death is ſwallowed up in victory, 1 *Cor.* 15.54

Death to the Saints hath no ſting, 1 *Cor.* 15.55

The ſting thereof is ſin, 1 *Cor.* 15.56.

Chriſt he taſted death for all men, *Heb.*2.9

Chriſt did deliver them who for fear of death were all their life time ſubject to bondage, *Heb.* 2. 15

Such are bleſſed who die in the Lord, *Rev.*14. 13

Whether we live or die, we live and die unto the Lord; and whether living or dying we are the Lords, *Rom.*14.8

What it is.

It is an enemy, and the laſt enemie which ſhall be deſtroyed, 1 *Cor.* 15.26

The honſe appointed for all the living, *Job.*30.23

An eſtate of peace, *Iſa.* 57.3

The way of all the earth, *Joſh.*23. 3

The time of refreſhing from the preſence of the Lord, *Act.*3.19

A ſleep, 1 *Theſſ.* 4.13.

A gathering to our fathers, 2 *King.*22. 20

A reſting from our labours, *Rev.*14.13

A removing from the evil to come, *Iſa.*57.2

A falling aſleep in Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 15.18

Cure.

Righteouſneſſe delivereth from death, *Pro.* 10.2

To have a ſhare in the firſt reſurrection, *Revel.* 20. 6.

CV.

RESURRECTION.

Generals.

IF a man die he shall rise again, *Job* 14.14

God wil redeeme our soul from the power of the grave, for he wil receive us *Psal.*49.15

If Christ be risen, there must needs be a resurrection from the dead, 1 *Corinth.* 15.15,16

All possible helps are few enough to attaine unto the resurrection of the dead, *Phil.*3.11

Them that are asleepe in Jesus, will God bring with him, 1 *Thess.*4.14

They that sleepe in the dust of the earth shall awake,

Some to everlasting life, and some to shame and contempt, *Dan.*12.2

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living, *Mat.*22.23

As in *Adam* all die, so in Christ shall all be made alive, 1 *Corinth.*15.22

Though after our skinne worms destroy the body, yet in our flesh wee shall see God, *Job* 19.25

The houre cometh when all that are in the graves, shal heare the voice of the Son of God, and those who hear his voice shal live, *Joh.* 5.25

God turns men unto dust, and again, he says, Return yee sonnes of *Adam*, *Psal.* 90.3

It was typified by the vision of *Ezekiels* dry bones, *Ezek* 37.4

The Jews by tradition knew the resurrection from the dead, *Luke* 20.27

There is an allusion into it to comfort the distressed estate of the Church, *Isa.* 26.19

Those who have been planted with Christ according to the similitude of his death, even so shal they be

according te the ſimilitude of his reſurrection, *Rom.6 5*

Chriſt ſhal ſend his Angels with a great ſound of a trumpet, and ſhal gather his Elect from the foure winds, from one end of the earth to other, *Matthew* 24 31

If we believe that Jeſus is dead, and roſe again, even ſo alſo them that ſleep in Jeſus, will God bring with him, 1 *Theſſ.*4.14

Trials.

Chriſt is the reſurrection and the life, thoſe dead, believing in him, ſhal live, *John* 11.25

It is God who quickneth the dead, and calleth things that are not, as though they were, *Rom.*4 17

God who raiſed Chriſt, wil raiſe us up by his own power, 1 *Cor.*6.14

As by man came death, ſo by man came alſo the reſurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.*15 21

As we have born the Image of the earthly, ſo ſhal wee alſo bear the Image of the heavenly, 1 *Cor.*15.49

God giveth the dead a body at his pleaſure, 1 *Cor.* 15.38

We ſhal not all ſleep, but we ſhal all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, 1 *Cor.*15.51

Chriſt ſhall change our vile bodies, and make them like unto his glorious body, *Phil.*3.21

In the reſurrection they neither marry, nor any married, but are as the Angels in Heaven, *Matth.*22.30

Encouragements.

That the body ſhal riſe again, and not be left in the grave, is matter of gladneſs, rejoycing and confidence, *Pſal.*16.9

That, notwithſtanding death, in our fleſh wee ſhal ſee God, *Job* 19.25

That God wil ranſome us from the power of the grave, *Hoſea* 13.14

Chriſt will loſe none given him,

him, but raiſe them up at the laſt day, *John* 6.39

Order.

Chriſt the firſt-fruits,

Afterwards they that are Chriſts, at his comming, 1 *Cor.*15.23

The Lord himſelf ſhal deſcend from heaven with a ſhout, and with the voice of the Arch-angel, and the trump of God,

And the dead in Chriſt ſhal riſe firſt, 1 *Theſſ.*4.16

Then we which are alive, ſhall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the Aire, 1 *Theſſ.*4.17

Thoſe that are alive at the comming of the Lord, ſhal not prevent them that are aſleep, 1 *Theſſ.*4.15

Manner.

Then God giveth at his pleaſure bodies, as to the rotted and revived corne, 1 *Cor.*15.38

It is ſowed in corruption, and is raiſed incorruption, 1 *Cor.*15.42

It is ſowen a naturall body, and it is raiſed a ſpirituall body, 1 *Cor.*15.44

Vſe.

Serious meditations thereof, cauſes us to keep a good conſcience, before God and before men, *Acts* 24.16

CVI.

Laſt Judgment.

Generals.

THere is a Judgment to come for all our vain works, *Eccleſ.*11.10

Every ſecret work ſhal be brought to judgment with every ſecret thing, whether it be good or bad, *Eccleſ.*12.13

Whatſoever ſecret pleaſures wee enjoy, yet for all theſe

these wee must come to judgment, *Eccles.*

Wee must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, 2 *Cor.* 5.10

The heavens and the earth which now are, are reserved by the same word, to be burnt with fire against the day of judgment, 2 *Pet.* 3. 7.

God hath appointed a day wherein he wil judg the world in righteousnesse by Christ, *Acts* 17 31

Of every idle word that a man shal speak, hee shal make an accownt thereof at the day of judgment, *Matth.* 12.36

The Saints shal judg the the world, with the Angels, 1 *Cor.* 6.2.

It shal be more tolerable for *Sodome* and *Gomorrah*, then for the contemnets of the word, *Mat.* 10.15

The twelve Disciples shal sit on thrones, judging the 12 Tribes of Israel, *Mat.* 19 28

The secrets of all hearts shal be judged according to the Gospel, *Rom.* 2.17

He shal come to judg with ten thousand of his Saints, *Jude* 14.

Judgment mercileſs shal be shewed to them that shew no mercy, *Lam.*

Manner.

The Sonne of man shal come in glory with all his holy Angels, *Mat.* 25.31

All Nations shal be gathered before him,

And he shal separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats, *Matthew* 25 32

Christ shal set the sheep on his right hand, and the goats on the left hand, *Mat.* 25.33

The Angels shal then separate the wicked from among the just, *Matth.* 13 49

Christ shal send the sheep on his right hand into everlasting life,

And the wicked shal go into everlasting punishment, *Matth.* 25.46

Cer-

Certainty.

That day wil come as a thief in the night, in the which the heavens ſhal paſs away as with a winde,

And the elements ſhal melt with fervent heat,

The earth alſo, and the works that are therein ſhal be burnt up, 2 *Pet.* 3.10

The dead both ſmal and great, were ſeen to ſtand before God, and the books of life were opened,

And the dead were judged out of thoſe books, according to their works, *Revel.* 20.12

The Sea gave up her dead, which were in it, and death and hell delivered up the dead, that were in them,

And they were judged, every man according to his works, *Revel.* 20.13

Signes preceding it.

Falſe chriſts and deceivers, *Mat.* 24.5,24

Wars, and the rumours of wars, *Mat.* 24.6,7

Abundance of iniquity with coldneſs of love, *Mat.* 24.12

Signes in the Sun, and in the Moon, and in the Stars,

And upon the earth diſtreſs of Nations with perplexity,

The Sea and the waves roaring,

Mens hearts failing them for fear of things which are comming on the earth,

The powers of heaven ſhaking, *Luke* 21.24,26

As the lightning commeth out of the Eaſt, and ſhineth in the Weſt, ſo ſhal alſo the Son of man be, *Mathew* 24 27

The darkning of the Sun and Moon, and the Stars falling from Heaven;

And the powers of Heaven ſhaken, *Matthew* 24.29

Then ſhal appear the ſign of the Sonne of man, &c. *Verſe* 27.

CVII.

CVII.

HEAVEN.

Generals.

BY the breath of Gods mouth, the Heavens were made, *Pſ.* 33.6

It cannot be meaſured, *Jer.* 31.37

We muſt endure afflictions til he look down from heaven upon us, *Lam.* 3. 50.

When God will afflict us, our Perſecutors ſhal be ſwifter then Eagles of heaven, *Lam.* 4.19

It is a Kingdom prepared for us, before the foundation of the world, *Mat.* 24.34

It is eaſier for a Camell to go through a needles eye, then for a rich man to enter therein, *Luke* 18. 35.

His will is done in Heaven, *Mat.* 6.9

Unleſſe we be converted and become as little children we can by no means enter therein, *Mat.* 18. 3

Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter therin, *John* 3. 5

The Little ones Angels, behold our Fathers face which is in heaven, *Mat.* 18.10

It ſhall be given them, for whom it is prepared of the Father, *Matthew* 20. 23.

Earthly minded men cannot conceive of heavenly things, *Job* 3.12.

A man can receive nothing unleſſe it be given him from heaven, *John* 3.27

Titles thereof.

The high and lofty place of Eternity, *Iſa.* 57.15.

An inheritance, immortall undefiled, 1 *Pet.* 1.4

The kingdom of heaven, *Mat.* 7.21

The heavenly Jeruſalem, *Heb.* 12.32.

The

The City of the living God, *Heb.* 12.22.

Abrahams boſome, *Luke* 16.22

Our Fathers houſe, *Iohn* 14.1

Many Manſions, *John* 14.

A building given of God, 2 *Cor.*5.1

A houſe not made with hands, 1 *Cor.* 1.5

The Kingdom of God, *Mat.*6.33.

Our houſe which is from heaven, 2 *Cor.*5.2

Jeruſalem which is above, the Mother of us all, *Gal.* 4.26

Very Heaven, *Heb.*9.24

The holy place, *Heb.* 10.9

A heavenly Countrey, *Heb.* 11.16

The Celeſtiall Jeruſalem, *Heb.* 12. 32

The New Jeruſalem, *Rev.* 3.12

Gods Throne, *Mat.*5.34

The place of Gods habitations, *Pſ.*33. 14.

Trials.

The Heavens were opened unto *Ezekiel*, to ſee the Viſions of God, *Ezekiel* 1.1.

Steven ſaw the heavens opened, and the Son of man ſtanding on the right hand of God, *Act.*7.56

Paul was wrapt up into the third heaven, ſeeing Viſions not lawfull to utter, 2 *Cor.*12.4

Unleſſe our righteouſneſſe exceede the righteouſneſſe of the Scribes and Phariſees, we ſhall in no wiſe enter into it, *Matth.*5. 30

We muſt no ſwear thereby, becauſe it is Gods, throne, *Mat.*5.34

Who humble themſelves as little children, are greateſt therein, *Mat.*18.4.

Our greateſt joy ſhould be, that our names are written therein, *Luke* 10. 20.

The unrighteous ſhall not inherite it, 1 *Cor* 6.7.

Some have made themſelves chaſte for the kingdome

dome of heaven, *Matth.*19-12.

A voice from thence witneſſed for Chriſt, *Mat.* 3.17.

Publicanes and Harlots may enter therein, before hypocrites, *Mat.*31, 21

All power is given to Chriſt in heaven and in earth, *Mat*,28.18

It is within us, *Luke* 17. 21.

Selling and looſing all for Chriſt, we have treaſure in Heaven, *Luke*,17. 22

Thoſe who leave and ſell all for it, ſhall have much more in this world, and life everlaſting, *Luke* 18. 30.

Our voice in prayer ſhould be lifted up thither, *John* 17.1

When we have finiſhed our work upon earth given us, we may boldly begge for it, *John* 17. 4

The holy Ghoſt came down ruſhing from thence on the Apoſtles, like the ruſhing of a mighty winde *Act.*2.2

It muſt contain Chriſt untill all things fore-pro. phecied be fulfilled, *Act* 3.2.

Under heaven, no other name to get thither but by the Name of Chriſt, *Acts* 4.14

Chriſt ſhall come from thence, as he was ſeen aſcend thither, *Acts* 1.11

Eſtate and Condition thereof.

There they neither marry nor are maried, but are as the angels in heaven, *Mar.*12. 25

It is an inheritance, immortall, undefiled, 1 *Pet.* 1.4

There neither moth nor ruſt doth corrupt, nor Theeves digge through to ſteal, *Mat.* 6.14

There all tears are wiped from our eys,

There ſhal be no more death,

Neither ſorrow, nor crying, nor any more pain, *Rev.* 21.4

The glory of God lightens it,

The

The Lamb is the light thereof, *Rev.*21.23.

There shall be no night *Rev.*21.25

No sun, nor any need of the moon, *Rev.* 21. 25

There shall enter no unclean thing that defileth, &c. save those who are written in the Lambs book, *Rev.*21.27

There shall be no more curse, *Revelations* 22.3

There we shall see his face,

His Name shall be in our foreheads, *Rev.*22.4

In his presence there is the fulnesse of joy,

At his right hand pleasures for evermore, *Psal.* 16. 11

There we shall be abuundantly filled with the fatnesse of his house,

There we shall drink out of the rivers of his pleasures, *Ps.*36.8

With him there is the fountain of life,

In his light we shall see light, *Ps.* 36.9

There wee shall know even as we are known, and see face to face, 1 *Cor.*13 12.

There we shall be like him,

There we shall see him as he is, 1 *John* 3. 2

There we shall be filled with all the fulnesse of God, *Ephes.* 3.19.

CVIII.

OF

ANGELS.

Generals.

THere were good and evil Angels once in Heaven, 2 *Peter* 2.4

There is no expresse place mentioning the time of their Creation.

The evil Angels kept not their station; but having sinned are cast down in hell unto chains of darknes, reserved for damnation, 2 *Pet.* 2.11

For

For ſpecial ſervices, they are ſometimes permitted, and are able to aſſume humane ſhapes, *Gen.* 18. 1. *Dan.* 10. 5. *Luke* 24. 4.

Upon occaſion, they deſcend and aſcend to do ſervices unto the Almighty, *Gen.* 28. 12.

They were not all ſo pure, but folly was charged upon ſome of them, *Job* 4. 18

They know not the day, and hour of the laſt judgment, *Matth.* 24. 36.

They muſt not be worſhipped, *Col.* 2. 18. *Judg.* 6. 21.

An Angel of light teaching any falſe doctrine is to be neglected and accurſed, *Gal.* 1. 8.

Chriſt was made ſo much more excellent then the angels, in that he hath obtained a more excellent name then they, *Heb.* 1. 4.

The world to come is not put into ſubjection unto the Angels, *Heb.* 2. 5

Chriſt in his humane nature was for a ſpace made inferior unto them, that by the ſufferings of death he might taſte death for all men, *Heb.* 2. 9.

They are Gods hoſte, *Gen.* 32. 2.

Their names are ſecret *Iudge* 13. 18.

Their power.

They according unto occaſions, have great power to inflict grievous puniſhments and croſſes, *Gen.* 19. 11.

They can make infinite deſtruction when God ſets them on, 2 *King.* 19. 31. *Iſa.* 37. 36. 2 *Sam.* 24. 16.

They excel in ſtrength, and fore-ſhew wonderful things, *Pſ.* 103 20. *Rev.* 8. 9, 10.

Trials.

Their countanance at ſome time is very terrible, *Iudg.* 13. 6.

We ſhould not be raſh before the Angel to ſpeak or vow, *Eccleſ.* 5. 5.

They did ſometimes appear

pear in dreams, and forewarn of things to come, *Mat.* 1. 20. *Act.* 10. 3.

They occasionally can heal diseases in troubled waters, *Iohn* 5. 4.

Gods chariots are twenty thousand thousand Angels, where God is in the midst of them, *Psa.* 68. 6

After the resurrection we shal be as the Angels of God in heaven, *Mat.* 22. 20.

When Christ commeth in his glory, then all his holy Angels wil accompany him, *Mat.* 25. 31.

Christ at his sufferings could have commanded more then ten legions of angels, *Mat.* 26. 35.

Christs second comming shal be with a great shout, and with the voice of the Arch-Angel, 1 *Thes.* 4. 16.

Christ shal shew himselfe from heaven with his mighty Angels, 2 *Thes.* 1 7.

The Law was received by the ordinance of Angels, *Act*, 7. 53.

It was ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediator, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The word spoken by them was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward, *Heb.* 2. 1

Christ in no sort took their nature, but the seed of *Abraham*, *Heb.* 2. 16.

The Saints in this life are come to the fellowship and communion with innumerable Angels, *Heb.* 12. 22.

Angelical tongues without love is nothing, 1 *Cor.* 13. 1.

What they are.

They are Gods ministring Spirits, terrible in action, *Heb.* 1. 7.

They are swift messengers betwixt heaven and earth, to comfort the faithful, *Dan.* 9. 21.

Offices on earth.

They are at all times ready

ready to do good acceptable services, *Gen.* 16.7,8. *Mat.* 4. 11. *Mat.* 28. 2

Occasionally, they comfort the Saints according unto their exigents, *Gen.* 21. 17. & 22. 11

Sometimes they are set to stop us in our sinful courses against God, *Numb.* 22. 22, 35.

They sometime take notice of great offences to rebuke them, *Iudg.* 2. 1, 2.

At Gods command they can work miracles, *Iudg.* 6. 21.

They are all ministring Spirits, sent forth to minister for their sakes who shalbe heires of Salvation, *Heb.* 1. 14.

They pitch round about them that fear him to deliver them, *Psal.* 34. 7

They scatter and persecute those whom the Lord is angry with, *Psal.* 35. 5, 6

In extream great dangers they have charge over the Saints, to keep them in all their ways, and to bear them in their hands, *Psal.* 91. 10, 11, 12.

They do Gods commandments in obeying the voice of his word, *Psal.* 103. 20.

To reveal strange things to come, *Dan.* 8. 19.

Occasionlly they delivered messages from Heaven, *Luke* 1. 13.

Sometime they forewarn of dangers, *Luke* 2. 13.

They revealed to the shepheards the glad tydings of Christs incarnation, *Luke* 2. 11, 15.

They comforted the Disciples at Christs ascension, and so departed, *Act.* 1. 11

They have delivered the Saints, & so departed from them, *Act.* 12. 7, 10

Their words upon earth were stedfast and firm, and disobedience thereunto severely punished, *Heb.* 2. 2.

They perform speedy extraordinary employment at Gods appointment, *Luke* 16. 32.

Offices at Christs comming to Judgment.

They all accompany Christ in flaming fire, 2 *Thess.*1.7

With a loud sound of trumpet they shal gather together the Elect from the four winds, and from the one end of Heaven to the other, *Matth.*24.21

They praise God continually, *Revel.*4.11.

FINIS.

Laus Deo Trinuni.

Printed or sold by *William Leake*, at the signe of the Crown in Fleetstreet, between the two Temple Gates:

These Books following.

York's Heraldry. Folio
A Bible of a very fair large Roman letter. 4°
Orlando Furioso Folio.
Callis learned Readings on the Stat. 21. *Hen.* 8°. Cap. 5 of Sewers.
Perkins on the Laws of *England.*
Wilkinsons Office of Sheriff.
Vade Mecum, of a Justice of Peace.
The book of Fees.
Persons Law.
Mirrour of Justice.
Topicks in the Laws of *England.*
Sken de significatione Verborum.
Delaman's use of the Horizontal Quadrant.
Mathematical Recreations.
Welby's 2d Set of Musique, 3 4 5 and 6 Parts. *Cor-*

Corderius in English.
Doctor *Fulk*'s Meteors.
Malthus Fire-works.
Nyes Gunnery & Fireworks
Cato Major, with Annotations, by *Will. Austin* Esquire.
Mel Helliconium, by *Alex. Rosse.*
Nosce teipsum, by Sir *John Davis.*
Animadversions on *Lillies* Grammar.
The History of *Vienna*, and *Paris.*
The Spanish *Mandevile* of Miracles.
Lazar. de Tormes.
Christs Passion with Annotations by *G. Sandys.*
Hero and *Leander*, by *G. Chapman* and *Christoph. Marlow.*
Alcilia or *Philotas* loving folly.
Epigrams divine and moral, by Sir *Tho. Urchard.*
Mayer's Catechism 8°.
Exercitatio Scholastica.
Bishop *Andrews* Sermons.
Adams on *Peter.*
Posing of the Accidence.
Amadis de Gaule.
Guilliam's Heraldry.
Herbert's Travels.
Boccas Tales.
Man become guilty, by *Iohn Francis Senalt*, and Englished by *Henry* Earl of *Monmouth.*
The Ideot in 4 books; the first and second of Wisdome; the third of the Mind; the fourth of Statick Experiments of the Ballance.
The Life and Reign of *Henry* the Eighth, written by the Lord *Herbet.*
Cornwallis Essays, and Paradoxes.
Clenards greek Grammar 8°
Aula Lucis, or the house of Light: A discourse written in the yeer 1651, by *S.N.* a modern Speculator.

Plays.

Henry the Fourth.
Philaster.
Maids Tragedie.
King and no King.
The grateful Servant.
The Wedding.
The strange Discovery.
The *Hollander.*
Othello, the Moor of *Venice.*
The Merchant of *Venice.*
Tragedy of *Hoffman.*